



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

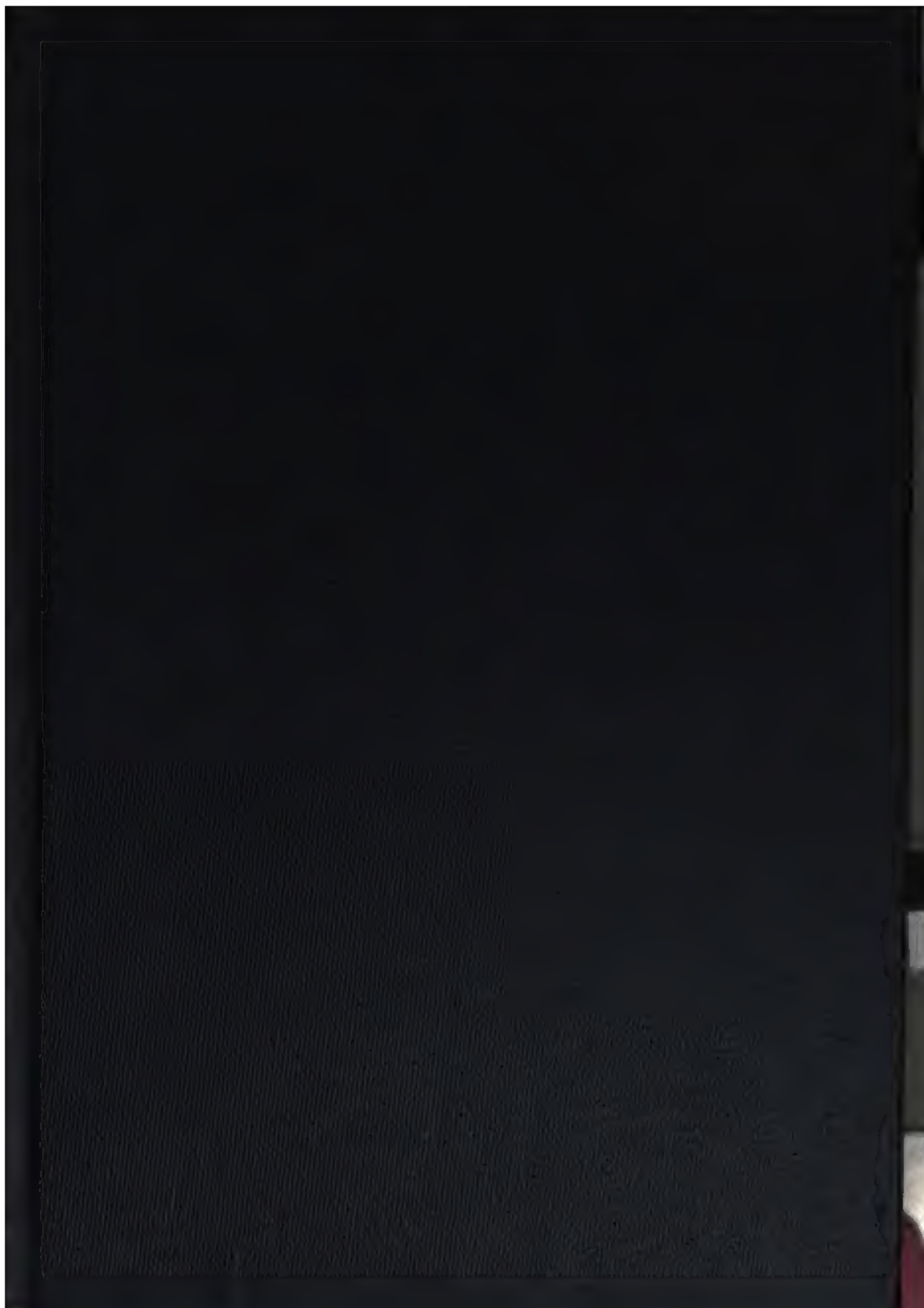
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY







HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY

TOWN AND PARISH OFFICER.

THE
POWERS, DUTIES, AND LIABILITIES
OF
TOWN AND PARISH OFFICERS
IN MASSACHUSETTS;
WITH FORMS
AND PARLIAMENTARY RULES FOR CONDUCTING
TOWN AND OTHER MEETINGS.

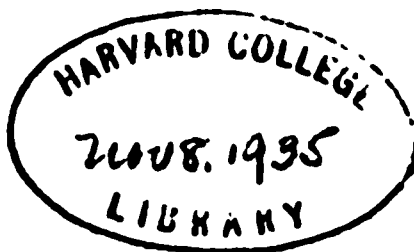
BY
WILLIAM A. HERRICK,
OF THE BOSTON BAR.

BOSTON:
LITTLE, BROWN, AND COMPANY.
1870.

US 12585.48

US 12585.48

✓



Boston School Committee Library

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1870, by
WILLIAM A. HERRICK,
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

PREFACE.

I HAVE endeavored in the following pages to bring together in a convenient order, for the use of Town and Parish Officers and all citizens interested in the administration of town affairs, all the statutes now in force in this Commonwealth pertaining to the duties, powers, and liabilities of towns, parishes, and their officers. To these statutes have been added such comments, drawn from the decisions of the Supreme Judicial Court, as I thought would serve to explain or illustrate them to such as were called upon to act under them as officers of towns or parishes. The matter in the larger type, except that enclosed in brackets, consists of the statutes printed verbatim, so that any one may rely on them without the necessity of reference to the originals. The matter in the smaller type consists of the comments mentioned above, and in some instances of statutes, abridged, where this could be done without danger of mistake, and the entire statute contained matter unnecessary to town officers. I earnestly hope, and I believe from the care bestowed upon it, that the book will be found trustworthy. In the Appendix are brief rules for

conducting town and other meetings, and forms for drafting the papers to be made by town officers. The *Addenda* contains the statutes enacted by the Legislature of 1870, since the body of the book was printed. The larger part of the legislation of this year will be found, in connection with the subjects affected by it. The law of the duties of town officers relating to the sale of intoxicating liquors is so liable to change, and so readily found in the statutes usually of one year, that it was thought best to omit it.

W. A. H.

Boston, June 24, 1870.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
General Powers and Duties of Towns	1-15

CHAPTER II.

Town Records	16-19
------------------------	-------

CHAPTER III.

Voters	20-25
------------------	-------

CHAPTER IV.

Town Meetings	26-32
-------------------------	-------

CHAPTER V.

The Manner of Conducting Elections and Returning Votes . . .	33-42
--	-------

CHAPTER VI.

Moderators	43, 44
----------------------	--------

CHAPTER VII.

Election and Appointment of Town Officers	45-51
---	-------

CHAPTER VIII.

General Duties of Town Clerk	52-61
--	-------

CHAPTER IX.

General Powers and Duties of Selectmen	62-68
--	-------

	PAGE
CHAPTER X.	
Assessors of Taxes	69-78
CHAPTER XI.	
Assessment of Taxes	79-94
CHAPTER XII.	
Persons and Property Subject to Taxation	95-97
CHAPTER XIII.	
Persons and Property Exempted from Taxation	98-101
CHAPTER XIV.	
Taxes upon Certain Corporations	102-106
CHAPTER XV.	
Where Polls and Property shall be Assessed	107-114
CHAPTER XVI.	
Collection of Taxes	115-138
CHAPTER XVII.	
Town Treasurer	140, 141
CHAPTER XVIII.	
Constables, and their Duties	142-146
CHAPTER XIX.	
Watch and Ward	147-153
CHAPTER XX.	
Duties of Overseers of the Poor, and the Support of Paupers	158-173
CHAPTER XXI.	
The Settlement of Paupers	174-183

CHAPTER XXII.

Workhouses and Almshouses 182-188

CHAPTER XXIII.

Laying Out and Discontinuance of Highways 189-213

CHAPTER XXIV.

Laying Out and Discontinuance of Town and Private Way . . . 214-223

CHAPTER XXV.

Betterment Law 224-230

CHAPTER XXVI.

Surveyors and Repairs of Highways 231-257

CHAPTER XXVII.

Railroads crossing Highways 258-269

CHAPTER XXVIII.

Construction of Roads to Swamps, Mines, &c. 270-272

CHAPTER XXIX.

Dedication of Ways, Ascertaining Location, Erection of Monu-
ments, and Ways over Burying-grounds 273-276

CHAPTER XXX.

Sewers and Drains 277-282

CHAPTER XXXI.

Fences and Fence Viewers 283-290

CHAPTER XXXII.

Pounds and Impounding Cattle; Field Drivers 292-312

CHAPTER XXXIII.

Public Schools 303-318

	PAGE
CHAPTER XXXIV.	
School Funds	810-823
CHAPTER XXXV.	
School Registers and Returns	823-827
CHAPTER XXXVI.	
The Attendance of Children in the Schools	828-831
CHAPTER XXXVII.	
The Employment of Children and Regulations Respecting Them	832-836
CHAPTER XXXVIII.	
Truant Children, Absentees from School, and Neglected Children	837-841
CHAPTER XXXIX.	
Jurors	842-849
CHAPTER XL.	
Census	850-852
CHAPTER XLI.	
Weights and Measures	853-861
CHAPTER XLII.	
Inspection and Sale of Articles	862-864
CHAPTER XLIII.	
Certain Licenses Granted by Selectmen	865-897
CHAPTER XLIV.	
Sales by Auctioneers, Hawkers, and Pedlers	898-408
CHAPTER XLV.	
Masters, Apprentices, and Servants	409-414

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

ix

PAGE

CHAPTER XLVI.

Fires and Fire Departments 415-431

CHAPTER XLVII.

Duties of Selectmen as to Offences against the Public Peace . . . 432-435

CHAPTER XLVIII.

Duties of Town Officers as to the Suppression of Common Nuisances 436, 437

CHAPTER XLIX.

Duties of Selectmen as to Diseased Cattle 438-442

CHAPTER L.

Registry and Returns of Births, Marriages, and Deaths 443-448

CHAPTER LI.

Board of Health 449-467

CHAPTER LII.

The Promotion of Anatomical Science 468, 469

CHAPTER LIII.

Cemeteries and Burials 470-476

CHAPTER LIV.

Street Railways 476-482

CHAPTER LV.

Telegraph Companies 483, 484

CHAPTER LVI.

Storage, Sale, and Inspection of Petroleum Oil and its Products . 485-490

CHAPTER LVII.

Concerning Dogs. Protection of Sheep, &c. 491-498

CHAPTER LVIII.

Herring Fisheries 499-501

	PAGE
CHAPTER LIX.	
Shell Fish	502-504
CHAPTER LX.	
Preservation of Birds, Birds' Eggs, and Deer	505-507
CHAPTER LXI.	
Power of Towns to purchase Water Rights	508, 509
CHAPTER LXII.	
Duties of Town Officers under Militia Law	510-518
CHAPTER LXIII.	
Duties of Selectmen to return Industrial Statistics as to Race Grounds. Penalties	519-521
CHAPTER LXIV.	
State Aid to Soldiers, Sailors, &c.	522-529
CHAPTER LXV.	
Parishes and Religious Societies	530-543
CHAPTER LXVI.	
Donations and Conveyances for Pious and Charitable Uses	544-547
CHAPTER LXVII.	
Associations for Religious, Charitable, and Educational Purposes	548, 549
<hr/>	
APPENDIX. Parliamentary Rules for Conducting Town and other Meetings	551-556
FORMS	557
ADDENDA. Certain statutes of 1870 enacted since the body of this book was printed	579
<hr/>	
INDEX	585

TOWN AND PARISH OFFICER.

CHAPTER I.

GENERAL POWERS AND DUTIES OF TOWNS.

1. Towns, to be bodies corporate, as heretofore.
2. Bounds of towns.
3. Perambulations and renewal of boundaries, every five years.
4. Towns may sue and be sued, &c.
5. Towns may hold property, make contracts, &c.
6. Recognizances by towns, how entered into.
7. Towns may grant money for certain purposes.
8. These purposes not an enumeration of all purposes.
9. Certain objects held by the courts to be "necessary charges."
10. Purposes for which courts hold that towns cannot appropriate money.
11. "Legal meetings" include special meetings.
12. Towns may appropriate money for soldiers' monuments, and certain towns for coast defence.
13. Towns may appropriate money for planting shade trees.
14. Towns may appropriate money for detecting and apprehending criminals.
15. Towns may maintain lock-up.
16. Expenses, how charged.
17. Towns may take land for town-hall.
18. Damages, how assessed and paid.
19. Land so taken reverts to owner, when.
20. Towns may construct telegraph lines.
21. Selectmen may authorize private individuals to construct same.
22. Penalty for injuring telegraph-wires.
23. Supreme Judicial Court may restrain illegal appropriation of money on petition.
- 24 and 25. Towns and cities may establish libraries.
26. Towns may make by-laws, and affix penalties.
27. "By-laws" defined.
28. What constitutes usage.
29. Towns may make by-laws to prevent falling of snow from roofs, &c.

- 80. Towns may make by-laws providing for removal of snow from sidewalks.
- 81. What such by-laws shall contain.
- 82. Statutes referred to in preceding.
- 83. Towns may make by-laws prohibiting fast driving.
- 84. Offenders, how apprehended and punished.
- 85. Penalties, how recovered.
- 86. Towns may provide that a duty imposed in a by-law may be performed by an officer, &c.
- 87. By-laws to be approved by superior court.
- 88. By-laws to bind all persons in the town.
- 89. By-laws to be published.
- 40. Towns to provide book-case, for books, &c., received from state.
- 41. Reports of income, expenditures, &c., to be returned to state librarian.
- 42. Penalty for neglect.
- 43. Secretary to furnish sets of public series of documents to each town to be preserved by the town.
- 44. Powers and duties of towns as to other subjects.

1. TOWNS shall continue to be bodies corporate with all the powers heretofore exercised by them, and subject to all the duties to which they have heretofore been subject.¹ The word "town" may be construed to include cities and districts, unless such construction would be repugnant to the provisions of any statute specially relating to such cities or districts.²

They are *qua* corporations with limited powers coextensive with the duties imposed upon them by statute or usage, but deficient in many of the powers incident to the general character of corporations.³

2. The boundary lines of towns shall remain as now established.

3. There shall be a perambulation of town lines, and they shall be run and the marks renewed, once in every five years, by two or more of the selectmen of each town, or such substitutes as they in writing ap-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 1.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 3, § 7, cl. 17, and ch. 18, § 77.

³ Rumford v. Wood, 13 Mass. 193.

point for that purpose. After every such renewal the proceedings shall be recorded in the records of the respective towns.

4. Towns may in their corporate capacity sue and be sued by the name of the town, and may appoint all necessary agents and attorneys in that behalf.¹

But selectmen are not such agents without special authority.²

5. They may hold real estate for the public use of the inhabitants, and may convey the same, either by a vote of the inhabitants or by a deed of their committee or agent; may hold personal estate for the public use of the inhabitants, and alienate and dispose of the same by vote or otherwise; may hold real and personal estate in trust for the support of schools and for the promotion of education within the limits of the town; may make contracts necessary and convenient for the exercise of their corporate powers; and may make orders for the disposal or use of their corporate property as they may judge necessary or expedient for the interest of the inhabitants.³

They may take and hold devises and bequests for appropriate charitable uses,⁴ and in certain cases take, hold, and sell tax titles.⁵ They may also purchase water rights for the purpose of supplying their inhabitants with pure water.⁶

6. When a town is required to enter into a recognizance, the selectmen may by an order or vote authorize any person to enter into the recognizance in the name and behalf of the town, and it shall be binding like

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 2, 3, 8.

² Walpole v. Gray, 11 Allen, 149.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 9.

⁴ Drury v. Natick, 10 Allen, 169.

⁵ Stats. 1862, ch. 183.

⁶ Stats. 1870, ch. 94. See chapter concerning this subject hereafter.

any other contract made by such town. No surety shall be required in such recognizance.

7. They may, at legal meetings, grant and vote such sums as they judge necessary for the following purposes : —

For the support of town schools ;

For the relief, support, maintenance, and employment, of the poor ;

For laying out, discontinuing, making, altering, and repairing, highways and town-ways, and for labor and materials to be used thereon ;

For procuring the writing and publishing of their town histories ;

For burial-grounds ;

For encouraging the destruction of noxious animals ;

For all other necessary charges arising therein ;¹

8. The foregoing seems not to have been intended to be an enumeration of objects and purposes for which towns may raise money, but the expression of a few leading and prominent objects, by way of instance, and a general reference to others under the term "other necessary charges."² But these "other necessary charges" are limited to objects of a like character with those previously specified.³

9. And courts have held, such charges to embrace building a market-house ;⁴ repairing a meeting-house as compensation for its use for town meetings, and paying a sexton for services ;⁵ repairing fire-engines, whether belonging to the town or private owners ;⁶ repairing a public clock ;⁷ con-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 10, 18.

² Shaw, C. J., *Willard v. Newburyport*, 12 Pick. 227.

³ *Allen v. Marion*, 11 Allen, 108. ⁴ *Spaulding v. Lowell*, 23 Pick. 71.

⁵ *Woodbury v. Hamilton*, 6 Pick. 101.

⁶ *Allen v. Taunton*, 19 Pick. 485.

⁷ *Willard v. Newburyport*, 12 Pick. 227.

structing reservoirs for water to supply fire-engines;¹ and raising money to indemnify the officers of the town against liabilities incurred or damages sustained in the *bond fide* discharge of their duties, and sometimes even when in good faith they exceed their authority.²

10. But towns cannot legally raise or appropriate money to celebrate anniversaries, such as the fourth of July, or the surrender of Cornwallis. Upon this point Bigelow, C. J., says: "The appropriation is neither necessary to the exercise of any power expressly granted to the city; nor is it incidental to any right or authority, which, though not expressly granted, has its origin in well-settled usage, and is founded upon the necessities, convenience, or even the comfort, of the inhabitants. This is the extreme limit, of the power of towns and cities to grant money, as settled by repeated adjudications of this court."³ Nor can towns appropriate money to pay the expenses incurred by individuals in procuring an act of the legislature incorporating the town;⁴ nor in purchasing uniforms for a military company;⁵ nor to distribute money upon those liable to pay a poll-tax, or in payment of poll-taxes.⁶ Cities are now allowed by a late statute, to appropriate a certain sum for celebrating holidays, and "other purposes of a public nature," upon a certain vote,⁷ and cities and towns are required in certain cases to provide armories,⁸ and any town may appropriate money to be expended by the school committee in their discretion in providing for the conveyance of pupils to and from the public schools.⁹

11. "Legal meetings" include special meetings called after the annual meeting.¹⁰ The purposes for which money is raised should be expressed in the vote, though it has been

¹ Hardy v. Waltham, 3 Met. 163.

² Bancroft v. Lynnfield, 18 Pick. 568; Fuller v. Groton, 11 Gray, 340.

³ Hood v. Lynn, 1 Allen, 105, and cases cited.

⁴ Frost v. Belmont, 6 Allen, 152.

⁵ Claflin v. Hopkinton, 4 Gray, 502.

⁶ Allen v. Marion, 11 Allen, 108; Cooley v. Grantville, 10 Cush. 56.

⁷ Stats. 1861, ch. 165.

⁸ Stats. 1866, ch. 219, § 94.

⁹ Stats. 1869, ch. 132.

¹⁰ Froeland v. Hastings, 10 Allen, 570.

held sufficient when the objects were stated in town meeting by the chairman of the selectmen, where the parties afterwards objecting to the appropriation were present and made no objection.¹

12. Towns may appropriate money for erecting monuments in memory of their soldiers who have died, or may die, in the service of our country in the present war.² The inhabitants of any town on the coast of Massachusetts are authorized to raise money and expend the same in defending such city or town against the public enemies of the United States; but no such expenditures shall be made without the approval of the governor and council, nor any thing done in contravention of the constitution and laws of the United States.³

13. Any town may at a legal meeting, grant and vote a sum not exceeding twenty-five cents for each of its ratable polls in the year next preceding that in which such appropriation is made, to be expended under the direction of the selectmen in premiums, or in any such manner as they may deem most effectual to encourage the planting of shade-trees by the owners of real estate, upon the public squares, or highways, adjoining such real estate.⁴

14. The inhabitants of any town, and the city council of any city, are hereby authorized to raise money and expend the same for the purpose of procuring the detection and apprehension of persons committing any felony in such place.⁵

15. Every town containing more than three thousand inhabitants shall, and every town may, keep and maintain a secure and convenient lock-up or place of security, to which such persons as may be arrested or

¹ *Freeland v. Hastings*, 10 Allen, 570.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 100.

⁴ Stats. 1869, ch. 381.

³ Stats. 1863, ch. 118.

⁵ *Ib.* 1869, ch. 206.

detained by an officer without a warrant, may be committed ; and a police court, or justice of the peace may commit, upon continuation for further examination, any prisoner charged with a misdemeanor or lesser offences, and not recognizing, to the lock-up in the town in which the court is held, whenever in his opinion, it may be deemed safe and commodious and costs may be saved thereby.

16. For the expenses of detention and support in cases provided in the above section, there may be charged upon the warrant or other precept, if any, fifty cents a day, or at that rate for the fractional part of a day, and no more which shall be paid to the town or city maintaining the same.¹

17. The city council of any city and the inhabitants of any town, at a town meeting duly held for that purpose, may select and take any parcel or parcels of land within the limits of such city or town, not appropriated to public uses, as a place for the erection of a city or town hall, for the use of such city or town, or for the enlargement of any existing city or town hall lot ; but no lot so taken or enlarged shall exceed in extent one acre. The city or town shall, within sixty days after such taking, file for record in the registry of deeds for the county or district in which the land is situated, a description of the lands so taken, as certain as is required in a common conveyance of land, and a statement of the purpose for which such lands were taken, which description and statement shall be signed by the mayor of the city or by the selectmen of the town, or a major part thereof ; and the title of land so taken shall vest in such city or town from the time of the filing of said description and statement.

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 216, §§ 16, 17.

18. All damages sustained by any person by reason of the taking of any land for the purposes aforesaid, shall be paid by the city or town; and if the mayor and aldermen or the selectmen shall fail to agree upon such damages with the owner of such land, the same may be assessed and determined by a jury in the manner provided by law in the case of the laying out of city or town ways, respectively; and application for a jury may be made at any time within three years after said description and statement shall be recorded as above provided. If the damages so awarded shall exceed the amount which the city or town may have tendered him as compensation before the filing of his application for a jury, the owner shall recover his costs in the proceedings for such assessment; otherwise the city or town shall recover costs.

19. Any parcel of land, taken under authority of this act, shall revert to the owner, or his heirs or assigns, unless a city or town hall shall be erected thereon, or unless the same shall be enclosed and devoted to the enlargement of an existing city or town hall lot, within three years after the recording of the description and statement above provided.¹

20. Cities and towns may construct for their own use lines of electric telegraph upon and along the highways and public roads within their respective limits, subject to the provisions of chapter sixty-four of the General Statutes, as far as the same are applicable.

21. The board of aldermen of cities and the selectmen of towns may authorize any person, upon such terms and conditions as they may prescribe, and subject to the provisions of chapter sixty-four of the General Statutes, as far as applicable, to construct for pri-

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 411, §§ 1, 2, 3.

rate use a line of electric telegraph upon and along the highways and public roads of the city or town. After the erection of such line, the posts and structures thereof within the location of such highways and roads shall become the property of the city or town, and shall be subject to the regulation and control of the board of aldermen or selectmen, who may at any time require alterations in the location or erection of such posts and structures to be made by the parties using the same, and may order the removal thereof, having first given such parties notice and an opportunity to be heard. The city or town may, at any time, attach wires for its own use to such posts and structures, and the board of aldermen or selectmen may permit other persons to attach wires for their private use thereto or to posts and structures established by the city or town, and may prescribe such terms and conditions therefor, as they shall deem reasonable.

22. Whoever unlawfully and intentionally injures, molests or destroys any wires, posts, structures or fixtures of any line of electric telegraph, established or constructed under authority of this act, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment not exceeding two years, or by both said penalties.¹

23. When a town votes to raise by taxation or pledge of its credit, or to pay from its treasury, any money, for a purpose other than those for which it has the legal right and power, the supreme judicial court may upon the suit or petition of not less than ten taxable inhabitants thereof, briefly setting forth the cause of complaint, hear and determine the same in equity. Any

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 457, §§ 1, 2, 3. See chapter concerning Telegraph Companies.

justice of said court may in term time or vacation issue injunctions and make such orders and decrees as may be necessary or proper to restrain or prevent any violation or abuse of such legal right and power, until the final determination of the cause by said court.¹

24. Each town and city may establish and maintain a public library therein, with or without branches, for the use of the inhabitants thereof, and provide suitable rooms therefor, under such regulations for its government as may from time to time be prescribed by the inhabitants of the town, or the city council.²

25. Any town may, at a legal meeting, grant and vote money for the establishment, maintenance or increase of a public library therein, and for erecting or providing suitable buildings or rooms therefor; and may receive hold and manage any devise, bequest, or donation for the establishment, increase, or maintenance of any such library.³

26. They (towns) may make such necessary orders and by-laws, not repugnant to the laws of the state, for directing and managing the prudential affairs, preserving the peace and good order, and maintaining the internal police thereof, as they may judge most conducive to the welfare of the town; and may affix penalties for breaches of such orders and by-laws not exceeding twenty dollars for one offence.⁴

27. The term "by-law" has a peculiar and limited signification, being used to designate the orders and regulations, which a corporation as one of its legal incidents, has power to

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 79.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 83, § 8.

³ Stats. 1866, ch. 222, § 1. Section 2 of this chapter repeals section 9 of chapter 83 of Gen. Stats. As this section seems to cover the whole subject it is possible that the repeal of section 8, of chapter 83, was omitted by mistake.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 11.

make, and which is usually exercised to regulate its own action and concerns, and the rights and duties of its members amongst themselves.¹ By-laws must be reasonable, and it is for the court to decide whether they are unreasonable or not. If unreasonable they are void. If necessary for the good government of society they are good.² “*Prudential concerns*” of a town embrace that large class of miscellaneous subjects affecting the accommodation and convenience of the inhabitants, which have been placed under the municipal jurisdiction of towns, by statutes or by usage. Such as public hay-scales, burying-grounds, wells and reservoirs, one or more public clocks for the common regulation of time, in all large towns and populous villages.³

28. But the usage must be what the law terms a good usage. “An unlawful expenditure of the money of a town cannot be rendered valid by usage, however long continued. A casual or occasional exercise of a power by one or a few towns will not constitute a usage. It must not only be general, reasonable, and of long continuance, but, what is more important, it must also be a custom necessary to the exercise of some corporate power or the enjoyment of some corporate right, or which contributes essentially to the necessities and convenience of the inhabitants.”⁴

29. Cities and towns may make by-laws to prevent the falling, and to provide for the removal of snow and ice from the roofs of buildings, in such portions of their limits, and to such extent, as they may deem expedient, and may annex penalties not exceeding twenty dollars, for any violation of such by-laws by the owner of any such building, or his agent having the care thereof.⁵

30. Towns which have adopted or shall adopt the

¹ Shaw, C. J., *Commonwealth v. Turner*, 1 Cush. 496.

² *Commonwealth v. Worcester*, 3 Pick. 472; *Vandine's Case*, 6 Pick. 191; *City of Boston v. Shaw*, 1 Met. 130.

³ *Willard v. Newburyport*, 12 Pick. 231.

⁴ *Hood v. Lynn*, 1 Allen, 106.

⁵ *Stats.* 1863, ch. 86.

provisions of sections seven and eight of chapter forty-five of the General Statutes, may, at their annual town meetings, establish by-laws to provide for the removal of snow and ice, to such extent as they may deem expedient, from sidewalks which have been or shall be established, constructed, or graded, in accordance with the provisions of said sections.

81. Said by-laws shall determine the time and manner of such removal, and annex penalties, not exceeding ten dollars, for each violation of their provisions by any owner or tenant of the estate abutting upon the sidewalk from which the snow and ice are required to be removed ; and such penalties shall be recovered in an action of tort, in the name and to the use of the town.¹

82. Said sections of chapter forty-five are as follows : § 7. In cities in which the city council, and in towns in which the inhabitants, have adopted the provisions of this and the following section, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may establish and grade sidewalks in such streets as in their judgment the public convenience may require, and may assess the abutters on such sidewalks one-half the expense of the same, the residue being paid by such city or town. All assessments so made shall be a lien upon the abutting lands in the same manner as taxes are a lien upon real estate.

§ 8. No sidewalk constructed or graded in a city or town shall be dug up or obstructed in any part thereof, without the consent of the mayor or aldermen of the city, or of the selectmen of the town, in which such sidewalk is established.

83. Cities and towns may, by ordinance or by-law,

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 114.

prohibit persons from riding or driving horses or other beasts of burthen, carriage or draught, in or upon any of the streets or ways for public travel therein, at a rate of speed which they deem inconsistent with the public safety or convenience, under such penalties as they are authorized to impose for breaches of other ordinances or by-laws.

34. A person violating a provision of such ordinance or by-law, may be apprehended by a sheriff, deputy sheriff, constable, police officer, or watchman, without a written warrant, and kept in custody in a convenient place, not more than twenty-four hours, Sunday excepted ; at or before the expiration of which time he shall be brought before a justice of the peace or police court, and proceeded against according to law.¹

35. All penalties for breaches of the orders and by-laws of a town may be recovered on complaint before a police court or a justice of the peace, and shall inure to the town, or to such uses as the town may direct.²

36. When a town in a by-law imposes a duty and affixes a penalty for refusal or neglect to perform the same, they may therein provide that in case of such refusal or neglect the duty may be performed by officers therein named, at the expense of the party liable to perform the same, and such expense may be recovered of him by the town in an action of contract in the name of the treasurer, but the amount recovered shall not exceed the penalty fixed in the by-law.

37. Before any by-law takes effect, it shall be ap-

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 81. For the authority of towns to make by-laws, &c., in reference to truant children, neglected children, and absentees from school, see chapter on that subject.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 12.

proved by the superior court, or in vacation by a justice thereof, and shall with such approval be entered and recorded in the office of the clerk of the courts in the county where the town is situated, or in the county of Suffolk in the office of the clerk of the superior court for civil business.

38. Such by-laws shall be binding upon all persons coming within the limits of the town, as well as upon the inhabitants thereof.

39. All by-laws made by a town shall be published in one or more newspapers printed in the county where the town is situated.

40. Each town shall provide at its own expense some suitable cabinet or book-case for the safe preservation of such books, reports, and laws, as they receive from the commonwealth, and for every month's neglect shall forfeit ten dollars to the use of the commonwealth.¹

41. One copy or more of the annual report, or of any special report relating to income, expenditures, or other municipal affairs of any city or town, shall be returned by the clerk thereof, on or before the last day of April in each year to the state librarian, to be deposited and preserved in the state library.

42. If any city or town shall neglect or refuse to make the return required in the preceding section, such city or town shall thereby forfeit its share of the publications hereafter to be distributed by authority of the commonwealth, and said publications shall be withheld until the provisions of this act are complied with.²

43. The secretary shall furnish annually a complete set of the public series (of documents) in a bound volume to each city and town in the commonwealth, to be preserved in some public place therein, which

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 13, 14, 15, 16, 17. ² Stats. 1866, ch. 196, §§ 1, 2.

volume shall have a title-page bearing the date of the year, and a brief index to the title of the several documents.¹

Also one copy of a volume containing all the acts and resolves passed during the preceding session of the legislature, with the governor's address and messages, the constitution of the commonwealth, a list of names changed and returned during the preceding year by the probate courts, and a list of the officers of the civil government, with an index.²

44. For the powers and duties of towns in relation to other subjects, see the chapters and sections on these subjects hereafter.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 4, § 8.

² Stats. 1867, ch. 180, § 12.

CHAPTER II.

TOWN RECORDS.

1. Linen paper to be used for records. American manufacture to be preferred.
2. Selectmen shall have records bound and papers filed.
3. Selectmen shall provide fire-proof safe, &c.
4. Town may cause its records of grants, &c., to be transcribed.
5. And those of town from which it has been set off.
6. Records becoming illegible, &c., may be transcribed; and records of other places.
7. Transcripts compared and certified, &c., to have force of originals.
8. Records not to be removed, except, &c.
9. Records may be inspected and copied. Clerks, &c., to certify.
10. Town or city clerk to have custody of records, &c., after dissolution of proprietary.
11. Penalties.

1. ALL matters of public record in any office shall be entered or recorded on paper made wholly of linen, of a firm texture, well sized, and well finished; and the clerks and registers of said offices shall give a preference to linen paper of American or domestic manufacture, if such paper is marked in water line with the word "linen," and also with the name of the manufacturer.

2. The county commissioners, city governments, and selectmen, of the respective counties, cities, and towns, shall have all books of public record or registry belonging thereto substantially bound, and other papers and documents within their respective departments duly filed and arranged conveniently for examination and reference, and shall also cause such of said public records as are left incomplete by any clerk or register to be

made up and completed by his successor from the files and usual memoranda as far as practicable, and certified and preserved in the same manner and with the same effect as is provided for other cases in sections seven, eight, and ten of this chapter (being sections six, seven and nine below).

3. City governments and selectmen shall provide at the expense of their respective cities and towns, fire-proof safes of ample size for the preservation of books of record or registry, and other important documents or papers belonging thereto; and the clerk of each city and town shall keep all such books, papers, and documents, in the safe so provided, at all times, except when they are wanted for use.

4. A city or town may cause to be carefully transcribed such of its records as relate to grants of lands, or the grants or divisions and allotments of land made by the original proprietors of the township, or to any easements, private rights, or ways, or any records of births and marriages kept by such city or town, or by any parish within the same.

5. A city or town whose territory in whole or in part has been set off from any other city or town, may cause to be carefully transcribed such records named in the preceding section as relate to lands, easements, rights, or ways, situated in the territory so set off.

6. When the records of a county, city, or town, are becoming worn, mutilated, or illegible, the county commissioners, city government, or selectmen, shall have fair legible copies seasonably made; and when the interests of any county, city, or town, require, the county commissioners, mayor and aldermen, selectmen, or overseers of the poor, may have copies of any records or parts of records, or of any papers or documents, in

the legal custody of any other county, city, or town, so made at the expense of their respective counties, cities, or towns ; which copies shall be certified by the register or clerk of the office where they are taken to be true copies of the originals, and they shall be preserved in like manner as the original records, papers, and documents, of the place for which they are made.

7. A transcript made in pursuance of the provisions of the preceding sections, and compared and certified under oath by the clerk or register having the custody of the original to be a true copy, shall have the same force and effect when deposited among the records of the place for which it is made as if the same were an original record, or an original paper, or document, deposited there.

8. Registers of deeds, registers of courts, and the registers and clerks of courts, cities, and towns, shall keep all records and documents belonging to their offices in their sole custody, and shall in no case, except upon summons in due form of law, or when the temporary removal of records and documents in their custody is necessary or convenient for the transaction of the business of the courts or the performance of the duties of their respective offices, cause or permit any record or document to be removed or taken away.

9. Under the direction of the officers having the custody of the county, city, and town records and files, the same shall be open for public inspection and examination, and any person may take copies thereof. And the several clerks and registers shall, on payment of a reasonable fee therefor, compare and certify, in the manner herein mentioned, all transcripts properly and correctly made for any county, city, or town, in pursuance of the provisions of this chapter.

10. The legal custody of the books of record and

other documents of the ancient proprietors of townships or of common lands, when they have ceased to be a body corporate, shall, unless they have made other legal disposition thereof, be vested in the clerk of the city or town in which such lands or the larger portion of them are situated; who, if such records and documents are in the possession of any other person, shall demand the same, and may make and certify copies thereof in the same manner as the clerk of the proprietors might have done.

When any church or religious society ceases to have a legal existence, and the care of its records and registries is not otherwise provided for by law, the person having possession of the same shall deliver them to the clerk of the city or town in which such church or society was situated, who may certify copies thereof.

11. Every county, city, and town, for each month it neglects or refuses to perform any duty required by this chapter, shall forfeit twenty dollars; a register or clerk who neglects or refuses to perform any duty required of him shall forfeit for each offence ten dollars; whoever takes and carries away any book of record, paper, or written document, belonging to the records or files of any county, city, or town, except as is provided in section nine (section eight above), or defaces alters, or mutilates, by mark, erasure, cutting, or otherwise, any such record, paper, or written document, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars; and whoever, after demand made by the clerk of the city or town entitled by law to have possession of the books of record and other documents mentioned in sections eleven and twelve (section ten above), wrongfully detains the same, shall forfeit fifty dollars.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 29, §§ 1, 2, 3, 13.

CHAPTER III.

VOTERS.

1. Qualifications of voters at town, county, and other elections.
2. No person to vote for representative to Congress unless he has resided in the district six months, &c.
3. Qualifications of voters upon town affairs.
4. All Indians within the commonwealth made citizens.
5. Collectors of taxes to keep list of persons who have paid taxes, and to give receipt.
6. Collectors to return lists to selectmen twice a year.
7. Penalty for neglect and for false return.
8. Selectmen to make and post up lists of voters.
9. Selectmen to be in session for receiving evidence of qualifications, and to give notice thereof.
10. Sessions in places where voters exceed one thousand.
11. Selectmen may add names after opening of meeting.
12. How the hearings before selectmen shall be conducted.
13. Correcting lists of voters.
14. Naturalization papers to be produced, &c.
15. Penalty for giving false answers.
16. Selectmen, &c., when not answerable.
17. Penalty for neglect, &c., by town officers.

1. EVERY male citizen of twenty-one years of age and upwards (except paupers, persons under guardianship, and persons excluded by articles twenty and twenty-three of the amendments to the constitution), who has resided within the state one year, and within the city or town in which he claims a right to vote six months next preceding any election of city, town, county, or state officers, or of representatives to congress, or electors of president and vice-president, and who has paid, by himself, his parent, master, or guardian, a state or county tax assessed upon him in this

state within two years next preceding such election, and every citizen exempted from taxation but otherwise qualified, shall have a right to vote in all such elections; and no other person shall have such right to vote.¹

The amendments to the constitution above mentioned are,

ART. XX. No person shall have the right to vote, or be eligible to office under the constitution of this commonwealth, who shall not be able to read the constitution in the English language, and write his name: *provided, however*, that the provisions of this amendment shall not apply to any person prevented by a physical disability from complying with its requisitions, nor to any person who now has the right to vote, nor to any persons who shall be sixty years of age or upwards at the time this amendment shall take effect.

ART. XXIII. No person of foreign birth shall be entitled to vote, or shall be eligible to office, unless he shall have resided within the jurisdiction of the United States for two years subsequent to his naturalization, and shall be otherwise qualified, according to the constitution and laws of this commonwealth: *provided*, that this amendment shall not affect the rights which any person of foreign birth possessed at the time of the adoption thereof; and *provided, further*, that it shall not affect the rights of any child of a citizen of the United States, born during the temporary absence of the parent therefrom.

But all of said Article XXIII, except the provisos, was annulled by the XXVI article of amendment, passed in 1868.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 6. § 1. For the provisions of chapter 68 of the statutes of 1865 preserving the right of suffrage to soldiers and sailors, see chapter hereafter on Assessment of Taxes.

2. In any election of representatives to congress in this commonwealth, no person shall be allowed to vote for the same until he shall have resided in the congressional district where he offers to vote, six months next preceding such election, and shall be otherwise qualified according to the constitution and laws of this state: *provided*, that when the state shall be districted anew for members of congress, he shall have the right so to vote in the district where he is located by such new arrangement; and *provided, also*, that no voter residing in any city which now is, or hereafter may be divided by the line between congressional districts, shall be deprived of his vote in the district in which he was assessed, or liable to assessment on the first day of May next preceding such congressional election, if he be otherwise qualified.¹

3. Chapter 18, section 19 of the General Statutes states the necessary qualifications of voters "upon all questions concerning town affairs." They are substantially the same as section one above; the residence must be "within the town in which he claims a right to vote six months next preceding a meeting for the transaction of town affairs," and he must have paid a tax as above, "which within two years next preceding such meeting has been assessed upon him in any town."

4. All Indians and people of color, heretofore known and called Indians, within this commonwealth, are hereby made and declared to be citizens of the commonwealth, and entitled to all the rights, privileges, and immunities, and subject to all the duties and liabilities to which citizens of this commonwealth are entitled or subject.²

5. The collectors of state and county taxes in each city and town shall keep an accurate account of the

¹ Stats. 1861, ch. 145.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 463.

names of all persons from whom they receive payment of any state or county tax, and of the time of such payment; and upon request shall deliver to the person paying the same a receipt specifying his name and time of payment; and such receipt shall be admitted as presumptive evidence thereof.

6. The collectors, whether the time for which they were chosen has expired or not, shall twice in each year, namely, once not more than twenty nor less than fifteen days before the annual city or town elections, and once not more than twenty nor less than fifteen days before the Tuesday next after the first Monday in November, return to the mayor and aldermen and selectmen of their respective cities and towns, an accurate list of all persons from whom they have received payment of any state or county tax subsequently to the time appointed for making their last preceding return.

7. Every collector neglecting to make such return shall forfeit one hundred dollars for each neglect; and twenty dollars for every name in respect to which he makes a false return.

8. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen of cities and towns shall, at least ten days before the annual city and town elections and at least ten days before the Tuesday next after the first Monday in November annually, make correct alphabetical lists of all the persons qualified to vote for the several officers to be elected at those periods, and shall at least ten days before said elections cause such lists to be posted up in two or more public places in their respective cities and towns.

9. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall be in session at some convenient place for a reasonable time within forty-eight hours next preceding all meet-

ings for the elections of the officers aforesaid, for the purpose of receiving evidence of the qualifications of persons claiming a right to vote in such elections, and of correcting the lists of voters. Such session shall be holden for one hour at least before the opening of the meeting on the day of the election, and notice of the time and place of holding the sessions shall be given by the mayor and aldermen and selectmen upon the lists posted up as aforesaid.

10. In every place where the number of qualified voters exceeds one thousand, a like session of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall be holden on the day immediately preceding the meeting, and for as much longer time previous to said day as they judge necessary for the purpose aforesaid. When the day immediately preceding such meeting is Sunday, such session shall be holden on the Saturday preceding.¹

11. The selectmen have authority, even after the opening of the town meeting, to strike from the list of voters the name of a person who is not a legal voter,² and they may add one after the opening of the meeting if justice requires it, but it is otherwise in cities, by statute.³

12. These proceedings before selectmen are not intended to have the formality and regularity of judicial proceedings. They are in their nature summary. Nor is it the design of the statute that the investigation should be conducted under a strict application of the rules of evidence at common law. The voter's own statement of facts bearing on the question of his residence is proper evidence to be received by the selectmen, and good faith and fair dealing require that the voter should be informed of any defect in the form or mode of proof if the selectmen intend to reject his claims on that ground,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 6, §§ 2-7.

² *Humphrey v. Kingman*, 5 Met. 162.

³ *Waite v. Woodward*, 10 Cush. 145; Stats. 1867, ch. 206.

so that he may cure the irregularity or supply the deficiency.¹ But the selectmen are not liable to an action for refusing to put upon the list of voters the name and refusing the vote, of one who was not a legal voter, although the proof produced by him to them was sufficient to establish his *prima facie* right to vote, and they may prove at the trial of an action against them that in fact he was not a legal voter.²

13. The selectmen shall also enter on such lists the name of any person known to them to be qualified to vote, and shall erase therefrom the name of any person known to them not to be qualified.

14. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen before entering upon the lists the name of a naturalized citizen, shall require him to produce for their inspection his papers of naturalization and be satisfied that he has been legally naturalized; but they need not require the production of such papers after they have once examined and passed upon them.

15. Whoever gives a false name or a false answer to the mayor and aldermen or selectmen when in session for the purposes aforesaid, shall forfeit the sum of thirty dollars for each offence.

16. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen, if they have duly entered on said lists the names of all persons returned to them by the collectors, shall not be answerable for any omissions therefrom.

17. A city or town officer who wilfully neglects or refuses to perform any duty required of him by the provisions of this chapter, shall for each offence forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.³

¹ Lombard v. Oliver, 7 Allen, 156.

² Lombard v. Oliver, 8 Allen, 1.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 6, §§ 8-12.

CHAPTER IV.

TOWN MEETINGS.

1. Annual and other meetings, when to be held.
2. Elections not to be held on days designated for military duty.
3. When governor and other state officers shall be elected.
4. Warrants shall issue for all meetings, — may include two or more meetings.
5. Warrant must be signed by a majority of selectmen.
6. What is sufficient return of service of warrant.
7. What is sufficient notice of meetings.
8. Warrants for meeting to state number of representatives to be voted for.
9. Representatives in Congress when to be chosen.
10. Proceedings in case of no choice.
11. Proceedings in case of vacancies.
12. Sheriffs to transmit precepts to selectmen.
13. Contents of the warrant, &c.
14. What constitutes sufficient definiteness in warrant.
15. If selectmen refuse, meeting may be called by a justice of the peace.
16. If major part of selectmen die, resign, &c., the rest may call meetings.
17. Meetings for election of national, state, district, and county officers, how called, &c.
18. When to be opened and closed.
19. Choice of presidential electors, when to take place.
20. Hour at which polls may be closed shall be inserted in warrant.

1. THE annual meeting of each town shall be held in February, March or April; and other meetings at such times as the selectmen may order. Meetings may be adjourned from time to time, and to any place within the town.¹

The words “annual meeting,” when applied to towns, shall mean the annual meeting required by

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 20.

law to be held in the months of February, March, or April.¹

2. No meeting for the election of national, state, district, county, city, or town officers shall be held on a day upon which the militia of the commonwealth are by law required to do military duty.²

3. The governor, lieutenant-governor, councillors, secretary, treasurer, and receiver-general, auditor, attorney-general, and senators and representatives in the general court, shall be elected annually on the Tuesday next after the first Monday of November, as prescribed in the constitution.³

4. Every town meeting shall be held in pursuance of a warrant under the hands of the selectmen, directed to the constables or some other persons appointed by the selectmen for that purpose, who shall forthwith notify such meeting in the manner prescribed by the by-laws or a vote of the town. The selectmen may by the same warrant call two or more distinct town meetings for distinct purposes.⁴

5. The warrant must be signed by a majority of the selectmen, otherwise the meeting will not be legal.⁵ And it is the law of the construction of statutes in Massachusetts that "words purporting to give a joint authority to three or more public officers or other persons, shall be construed as giving such authority to a majority of such officers or persons."⁶ But seals to the warrant are not necessary.⁷

6. It is sufficient for the constables or persons to whom the warrant is directed to return that "pursuant to the warrant they have notified," &c., or that they have notified the inhabi-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 3, § 7. See chapter hereafter on the Duties of Town Officers in reference to Jurors; for meetings in certain cases for drawing jurors.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 7, § 1.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 21.

⁶ Gen. Stats. ch. 3, § 7.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 8, § 1.

⁵ Reynolds v. New Salem, 6 Met. 340.

⁷ Colman v. Anderson, 10 Mass. 105.



TOWN AND PARISH OFFICER.

must "as the law directs," or "agreeable to the within warrant they have notified the inhabitants of, &c., of the time, place, and purpose, of the within meeting,"¹ but this indefiniteness is not allowable in the return of a sheriff of his service of a writ and it would undoubtedly be better that the return to the warrant should specify how and when the service was made.

7. As to the manner of notifying meetings, the court say,² the time that shall elapse between the notification of the meeting and the holding of the same, must of course, be a reasonable one. In the absence of any vote of the town on the subject, usage would aid in deciding the legality of the notice. If there had been an entirely uniform practice of notifying a certain number of days before the meeting, for a considerable length of time, and such meetings thus called had been sanctioned by the silent acquiescence of the inhabitants, and their adoption of the meetings, &c., as properly called by transacting at them their ordinary business, a meeting so called would be reasonably notified in point of time, that where no vote of the town exists as to the time of posting up notice, and such return is posted up seven days before the meeting, and in proper places and manner in every other respect, and the return of the service of such warrant made by the constable, the votes passed at such meeting are not to be held invalid upon the ground that the meeting was not legally notified. The period of seven days seems a reasonable period. It is that prescribed by the constitution for meetings for choice of senators, ch. 1, § 2. It is that prescribed for the first meeting of corporations.

8. Warrants for meetings for the election of representatives shall direct that the voters in towns, cities, and wards, be notified to bring in their votes on one ballot for the representatives to which their several districts are entitled, and shall specify the number

¹ *Briggs v. Murdock*, 18 Pick. 305.

² *Rand v. Wilder*, 11 Cush. 296.

thereof. And such elections shall be conducted and the results thereof determined as provided in chapter seven, except as hereinafter provided.¹

9. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen of the several cities and towns shall as provided in chapter seven call meetings to be held on the Tuesday next after the first Monday in November in the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty, and thence afterwards biennially, on the Tuesday next after the first Monday in November, for the voters to give their votes for representatives in congress.

10. In case of no choice in a congressional district, the governor shall cause precepts to issue to the mayor and aldermen and selectmen of the several cities and towns in the district, directing them to call a new meeting on the day appointed in such precept, for the voters to give their votes for a representative in congress. The precept shall be accompanied with a list of all the persons voted for in the district who received fifty votes or more according to the next preceding return, and shall show the number of votes for each of such persons; similar proceedings shall be had thereon and the same returns made as in an original election; and the like proceedings shall be repeated as often as occasion may require.

11. When a vacancy happens in the representation of this commonwealth in congress, the governor shall cause precepts to issue for a new election in the district where the vacancy exists; and similar proceedings shall be had thereon as in an original election.

12. The several sheriffs, upon receiving precepts from the governor for the election of a representative

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 8, § 7. See on this subject chapter V. hereafter.

in congress, shall seasonably transmit them to the officers of the towns or cities within their respective counties to whom they are directed.¹

If a town officer wilfully neglects or refuses to perform any duty required of him in the four preceding sections, he shall forfeit for each offence a sum not exceeding two hundred, nor less than thirty dollars.²

13. } The warrant shall express the time and place of the meeting, and the subjects to be there acted upon ; the selectmen shall insert therein all subjects which may, in writing, be requested of them by any ten or more voters of the town, and nothing acted upon shall have a legal operation, unless the subject-matter thereof is contained in the warrant.³

14. But it is sufficient if the warrant gives intelligible notice of the subjects to be acted upon. An article in the warrant "to hear the report of any committee heretofore chosen, and pass any vote in relation to the same," is a form of notice for action on reports of committees of common use and sanctioned by authority, and it is sufficient to enable the town to grant money upon it, if the subject is one that is likely to require money.⁴ Whenever practicable, however, a more definite specification of the committee or the objects to be voted on would be better.

15. If the selectmen unreasonably refuse to call a meeting, any justice of the peace of the county, upon the application of ten or more legal voters of the town, may call such meeting by a warrant under his hand directed to the constables of the town, if any, otherwise to any of the persons applying therefor, directing them to summon the inhabitants qualified to vote in

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 9, §§ 3, 5, 6, 7.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 9, § 8.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 22.

⁴ Fuller v. Groton, 11 Gray, 340; Grover v. Pembroke, 11 Allen, 88.

town affairs to assemble at the time and place and for the purpose expressed in the warrant.

16. If by reason of death, resignation, or removal from town, a major part of the selectmen thereof originally chosen vacate their office, those who remain in office may call a town meeting.¹

17. (Meetings for the election of national, state, district, and county officers) in towns shall be called by the selectmen in the manner ordered by the towns, and in cities according to the provisions of the acts establishing them and the acts in addition thereto; and the warrant for notifying such meetings shall specify the time when the polls for the choice of the several officers shall be opened, and the same shall be kept open at least two hours, and in towns for such longer time as a majority of the voters present shall by vote direct; but in no case shall the polls be kept open after the hour of sunset.²

18. Meetings for the election of national, state, county, district, city and town officers, may be opened as early as seven o'clock in the forenoon, and shall be opened as early as two o'clock in the afternoon of the election day, but in no case shall the polls be kept open after the hour of sunset.³

And the selectmen shall decide whether such officers shall be voted for on one ballot or at the same time on separate ballots, and shall give notice thereof in the warrant calling the meeting.⁴

19. (In each year when the election of president and vice-president of the United States, take place) the mayor and aldermen and selectmen of the several

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 23, 24.

³ Stats. 1869, ch. 62.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 7, § 3.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, § 2.

cities and towns, shall, in the manner provided in section three of chapter seven (section seventeen above), call meetings to be held on the Tuesday next after the first Monday in November of such year, for the voters to give their votes for the whole number of electors to which the commonwealth is entitled. All laws in relation to the duties of sheriffs, city and town officers, and voters, in the election of civil officers, shall, as far as the same may be applicable, apply to the meetings and elections held respecting the choice of electors of president and vice-president of the United States; and like penalties shall be incurred for the violation thereof.¹

20. The selectmen of the several towns shall insert in their warrant for calling meetings for the election of state officers, representatives to congress, and presidential electors, the hour at which the polls may be closed, and it shall not be lawful to close the polls for the election of such officers until the hour named in the warrant has arrived: *provided*, that nothing in this act shall be construed to conflict with the provisions of chapter seven of the General Statutes, passed December twenty-eighth, in the year eighteen hundred and fifty-nine.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 9, §§ 10, 18.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 188.

CHAPTER V.

THE MANNER OF CONDUCTING ELECTIONS AND RETURNING VOTES.

1. Meetings when to be opened, &c. Selectmen, &c., to decide whether officers shall be voted for on one or on separate ballots.
2. Selectmen to preside at certain elections.
3. Presiding officers at elections to have lists and check names.
4. Selectmen when not answerable for refusing to receive votes.
5. Proceedings when vote is challenged.
6. Moderator shall receive votes of all persons on lists, and may refuse all others.
7. Manner of depositing votes, &c.
8. Votes, when to be rejected, &c.
9. Results of elections, how determined. No choice in certain cases.
10. Selectmen and ward officers to count votes.
11. Electors of president and vice-president to be chosen.
12. Names of electors to be on one ballot.
13. Return of votes for.
14. Penalty for voting if not qualified.
15. Penalty for giving more than one ballot.
16. Penalty for giving false answers.
17. Penalty for attempting to influence voters by bribery or threats.
18. Penalty for aiding unqualified persons to vote.
19. Penalty for disorderly conduct at elections.
20. Penalty on town or city officers for neglect of duty.
21. Duties of sheriffs and town officers in election of electors.
22. In a town constituting a district for the election of representatives in the general court, repeated ballotings may be had on the same day.
23. Proceedings in case of failure to elect in district contained in one town or city.
24. Selectmen, &c., in composite districts to prepare, &c., transcript of record of votes.
25. Officers apportioning representation to designate place for clerks to meet and ascertain result of election.
26. Clerks of towns, &c., in composite districts to meet and ascertain result of election.
27. Clerks to return and record votes of the district.
28. Proceedings in case of failure to elect in composite districts.
29. Certificates of election in single districts.

- 80. Certificates of election in composite districts.
- 81. Form and return of certificate of election.
- 82. Proceedings in case of vacancy.
- 83. Secretary to furnish blanks.
- 84. Penalty on officers refusing to perform duties.
- 85. Penalty on selectmen giving false certificates.
- 86. Penalty on clerks for signing false certificate.
- 87. Compensation of city and town officers.
- 88. Appointment of clerk *pro tempore*.

1. MEETINGS for the election of national, state, county, district, and city and town officers may be opened as early as seven o'clock in the forenoon, and shall be opened as early as two o'clock in the afternoon of the election day; but in no case shall the polls be kept open after the hour of sunset.¹ And the mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall decide whether such officers shall be voted for on one ballot or at the same time on separate ballots, and shall give notice thereof in the warrant calling the meeting.²

2. At town meetings for the election of national, state, district, and county officers, the selectmen shall preside; and shall have all the powers which are vested in moderators.

3. The presiding officers at meetings held for the election of town or other officers, shall be provided with a complete list of the persons qualified to vote at such election; and no person shall vote at an election whose name has not been previously placed on such list, nor until the presiding officers find and check his name thereon.

4. The selectmen shall not be answerable for refusing the vote of any person whose name is not on the list of voters, unless such person before offering his vote furnishes them with sufficient evidence of his

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 62.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 7, § 2.

having the legal qualifications of a voter at such meeting, and requests them to insert his name on said list.¹

5. Whenever in any election the right of any person offering to vote is challenged for any cause recognized by existing laws, it shall be the duty of the warden or presiding officer, if the person challenging shall so demand, to require the person so offering to vote to write his name and residence upon the ballot so offered and challenged, and the warden or presiding officer shall add thereto the name of the person challenging the same, and the cause assigned therefor, before such ballot shall be received ; and if such ballot shall be offered sealed, the writing as aforesaid may be upon the envelope covering the same, and the warden or other presiding officer, in the presence of the clerk and at least one inspector, shall mark and designate such ballot by writing thereon the name of the person by whom it was cast, before it is counted, and at the close of the election the same shall be returned to the envelope in which it was deposited ; *provided*, that nothing contained in this section shall be so construed as to permit ward officers to receive any vote which by existing laws they are required to refuse.²

The chapter from which this section is taken is entitled "An Act concerning Elections in cities." As the rest of the chapter is made applicable solely to elections in cities, it is probable this applies only to such elections.

6. The moderator of a town meeting shall receive the votes of all persons whose names are borne on the list of voters as certified by the selectmen ; and shall not be answerable for refusing the vote of a person whose name is not on said list.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, §§ 8-10.

² Stats. 1863, ch. 144, § 4.

7. No vote shall be received by the presiding officers at any election provided for in this chapter, unless presented for deposit in the ballot box by the voter in person in a sealed envelope, or open and unfolded, and so that such officers can know but one ballot is presented.

8. Votes for different persons for the same office found in one envelope shall not be counted, and if more than one vote for the same person for the same office is found in one envelope, but one such vote shall be counted, and no vote shall be counted which does not clearly indicate in writing the office for which the person voted for is designed, except when but one officer is voted for.

9. In all elections of civil officers by the people, the person or persons having the highest number of votes shall be deemed and declared to be elected; but no persons receiving the same number of votes shall be deemed to be elected, if thereby a greater number would be elected than required by law.

10. The votes in elections for national, state, county, and district officers shall be received, sorted, and counted by the selectmen, and by the ward officers, and public declaration made thereof in open town and ward meetings. The names of persons voted for, the number of votes received for each person, and the title of the office for which he is proposed, shall be entered in words at length by the town and ward clerks in their records. The ward clerks shall forthwith deliver to the city clerks certified copies of such records, who shall forthwith enter the same in the city records.¹

11. In each year when the election of president and vice-president of the United States takes place, there shall be chosen as many electors of president and vico-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, §§ 11, 15.

• president as the commonwealth is at such time entitled to.

12. The names of all the electors to be chosen shall be written on each ballot; and each ballot shall contain the name of at least one inhabitant of each congressional district into which the commonwealth shall be then divided; and shall designate the congressional district to which he belongs.

13. Votes for electors shall be counted, recorded, certified, sealed, and transmitted to the secretary of the commonwealth, as provided in sections fifteen, sixteen, and seventeen of chapter seven.¹

14. Whoever knowing that he is not a qualified voter at an election wilfully votes for any officers to be then chosen, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars for each offence.

15. If a voter knowingly gives more than one ballot at one time of balloting at an election, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

16. Whoever wilfully gives a false answer to the selectmen or moderator presiding at an election, shall forfeit for each offence a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

17. Whoever by bribery, or threatening to discharge from his employment, or to reduce the wages of, or by a promise to give employment or higher wages to, a person, attempts to influence a qualified voter to give or withhold his vote in an election, shall be punished by fine not exceeding three hundred dollars or by imprisonment in the county jail or house of correction for a term not exceeding one year, or both, at the discretion of court.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 9, §§ 9, 11, 12. The sections in the above section 18 refer to those of Gen. Stats. ch. 7. Section 16 applies only to cities. Sections 15 and 17 are sections 6 and 7 of Chapter VIII. hereafter.

18. Whoever wilfully aids or abets any one, not legally qualified, in voting or attempting to vote at an election, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars for every such offence.

19. Whoever is disorderly in a meeting held for an election mentioned in this chapter, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars.

20. If a city or town officer wilfully neglects or refuses to perform the duties required of him respecting elections by the provisions of this chapter, he shall for each offence forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.¹

21. All laws in relation to the duties of sheriffs, city and town officers, and voters, in the election of civil officers, shall, as far as the same may be applicable, apply to the meetings and elections held respecting the choice of electors of president and vice-president of the United States; and like penalties shall be incurred for the violation thereof.²

22. When a town constituting a (representative) district fails on the first ballot to make choice of the representatives to which it is entitled, other ballotings may be had on the same day, but the polls for such ballotings shall not be opened after five o'clock in the afternoon.

23. When a town, city, or the wards of a city, constituting a representative district, at the election held on the Tuesday next after the first Monday of November fail to elect the number of representatives to which such district is entitled, the proper officers of such city or town shall issue their warrant for a new election in such district, to be held on the fourth Monday of said November, to fill the vacancy, and the number to be

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, §§ 28-34.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 9, § 18.

elected shall be specified in the warrant, and similar proceeding shall be had thereupon as in the original election of such representatives.

24. In towns, cities, and wards, composing a part of a representative district, the selectmen and town clerks and ward officers, in open town and ward meetings, and the mayor and aldermen and city clerks, shall forthwith upon the vote for representative being recorded make out under their hands and seal up and deliver to their respective clerks a true transcript of such record.

25. The county commissioners, mayor and aldermen, or board of aldermen, or such special commissioners as are authorized to apportion the representation assigned to the several counties, at their meeting for such purpose, shall designate a place in each representative district, not contained in or consisting of one town or city, at which the clerks of towns, cities, and wards, composing such district, shall assemble for the purpose of ascertaining the result of elections. Due notice of such appointment shall be given by said commissioners or mayor and aldermen to every town, city, and ward, in the district. Such place of meeting may be changed once in two years by the same authority, after a hearing on the petition of two of such clerks.

26. The clerks of cities, towns, and wards, composing such districts, shall meet at noon on the day following an election for representatives, at the place so designated, and shall examine and compare such transcripts and ascertain what persons have been elected. If any error appears in a transcript or return, the clerks shall forthwith give notice thereof to the officers required to make the return, and such officers

shall forthwith in conformity with the truth and under oath, make a new return, which, whether made with or without such notice, shall be received and examined by said clerks within two days after the time appointed for the meeting; and for that purpose the meeting may be adjourned not exceeding two days. No return shall be rejected when the number of votes given for each candidate can be ascertained.

27. Such clerks shall at such meeting make out under their hands a complete return of all the votes cast for representatives in the district, the names of all persons for whom such votes were given, and the number of votes for each person, and a record of the return shall be made in the book of records of their respective cities, towns, and wards, within four days after the day of the meeting.

28. If upon such examination and comparison of transcripts it appears to such clerks that their district has failed to elect the number of representatives to which it is entitled, such fact shall be certified by such ward and city clerks to the mayor and aldermen of their city, and by such town clerks to the selectmen of their several towns, and such mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall forthwith issue their warrants for another meeting for the election of representatives, to fill such vacancy, to be held on the fourth Monday of the same November, and similar proceedings shall be had thereupon as at the first election.

29. When it is ascertained who is elected representative in a district, composed of one town, or city, or one or more wards of a city, the selectmen or mayor and aldermen shall make out duplicate certificates thereof, one of which they shall transmit to the office of the secretary of the commonwealth on or before the

first Wednesday in January following, and the other by a constable or other authorized officer to the person elected, within ten days after the day of election.

30. When the clerks of cities, towns, and wards, composing a district, at their meeting for the purpose, ascertain that a representative is elected in their district, they or a majority of them shall make out duplicate certificates thereof, one of which they shall deliver into the office of the secretary of the commonwealth, on or before the first day of January following, and the other by a constable or other authorized officer transmit to the person elected, within ten days after the day of election.

31. Such certificates of election shall be in substance as follows :—

Commonwealth of Massachusetts, county of _____ Pursuant to a law of this commonwealth, the qualified voters of Representative District Number _____, in their several meetings on the _____ day of November instant, for the choice of representatives in general court, did elect _____, being inhabitants of said district, to represent them in the general court to be holden on the first Wednesday of January next.

Dated at _____ the _____ day of _____ in the year one thousand eight hundred and _____

Such certificate shall have a return thereon, signed by the officer authorized to give such notice, and stating that notice of the choice was given to the persons therein mentioned, and that said persons were summoned to attend the general court accordingly.

32. When a vacancy occurs in a representative district, the speaker of the house of representatives shall in the precept which he may issue by order of the house giving notice of such vacancy, appoint a time for an election to fill the same. Upon the reception of such precept, the mayor and aldermen of a city and the selectmen of the towns comprising the district,

shall issue their warrants for an election on the day named in the precept; and similar proceedings shall be had in filling such vacancy as in the original election of representatives.

33. The secretary of the commonwealth shall furnish to cities and towns blank forms for certificates, transcripts, and returns, required under this chapter. Such blanks for returns shall have printed thereon sections¹ fifteen, sixteen, and nineteen of this chapter,² and the first four sections of chapter two.³

34. City or town officers wilfully neglecting or refusing to perform the duties required of them under this chapter, shall for each offence forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.

35. Selectmen giving a certificate of election to a person voted for as representative to the general court, not in accordance with the declaration of the vote in open town meeting at the time of the election, shall forfeit three hundred dollars.

36. Clerks wilfully signing a certificate not in conformity with the result of an election, as apparent by the transcripts and returns, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding three hundred dollars.

37. Towns and cities may provide suitable compensation to clerks and selectmen for services performed by them under the requirements of this chapter.

38. In case of a vacancy in the office of town, city, or ward clerk, or any disability in such clerk to perform the duties required by this chapter, the selectmen, mayor and aldermen, or board of aldermen, or warden, may appoint a clerk *pro tempore*, who shall be sworn and perform such duties.⁴

¹ Foregoing sections twenty-nine, thirty, and thirty-three.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 8.

³ Gen. Stats.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 8, §§ 8-24.

CHAPTER VI.

MODERATORS.

1. At what meetings moderators to be chosen.
2. Who shall preside during his election.
3. Check list to be used in elections of.
4. Powers and duties of.
5. No person to speak without leave of, &c.
6. Authority in case of disorderly conduct.
7. Liability of, for examining ballots.

1. At every town meeting, except for the election of national, state, district, and county officers, a moderator shall first be chosen.

2. During the election of a moderator, the town clerk, if present, shall preside ; if he is absent, or there is no town clerk, the selectmen shall preside ; and the town clerk and selectmen respectively shall in such case have the powers and perform the duties of a moderator.¹

3. In the election of moderators of town meetings, held for the choice of town officers, the check list shall be used.²

4. The moderator shall preside in the meeting, may in open meeting administer the oaths of office to any town officer chosen thereat, shall regulate the business and proceedings of the meeting, decide all questions of order, and make public declaration of all votes passed. When a vote so declared by him is immediately upon such declaration questioned by seven or more of the voters present, he shall make the vote cer-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 25, 26.

² Stats. 1863, chap. 198.

tain by polling the voters or dividing the meeting, unless the town has by a previous vote or their by-laws otherwise provided.

5. No person shall speak in the meeting without leave of the moderator, nor while another person is speaking by his permission; and all persons shall at his request be silent.

6. If a person behaves in a disorderly manner, and after notice from the moderator persists therein, the moderator may order him to withdraw from the meeting; and, on his refusal, may order the constables or any other persons to take him from the meeting and confine him in some convenient place until the meeting is adjourned. The person so refusing to withdraw shall for such offence forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars.

7. A moderator or other presiding officer who at a town meeting, before the poll is closed and without the consent of the voter, reads, examines, or permits to be read or examined, the names written on such voter's ballot, with a view to ascertain the candidate voted for by him, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 27-30.

CHAPTER VII.

ELECTION AND APPOINTMENT OF TOWN OFFICERS.

1. Town officers to be chosen at annual meeting.
2. Certain officers to be chosen by ballot.
3. When check-list shall be used.
4. Two assessors may act in certain cases.
5. Determination of meeting in regard to manner of election need not be shown by record, &c.
6. If person elected constable does not accept.
7. Penalty for not choosing selectmen, &c.
8. Town meetings, how called in certain cases.
9. County commissioners may appoint assessors in certain cases.
10. Town officers appointed by selectmen.
11. Selectmen may appoint police officers.
12. Language of appointments, how construed.
13. Town clerks, to give notice to persons elected, that they may be sworn, &c.
14. Constables, when collectors.
15. Penalty for not taking the oath of office.
16. Offices vacated by removal from town.
17. Selectmen to appoint temporary treasurer and collector, when, &c.
18. Meaning of removal.
19. Meaning of limitation, "until another is chosen."
20. Collector failing to give bond, another may be appointed by selectmen.
21. Certain vacancies which may be filled by appointment by selectmen.
22. Vacancies in town offices, how filled.
23. Exemption from liability to hold town offices.

1. At the annual meeting every town shall choose from the inhabitants thereof, the following town officers, who shall serve during the year, and until others are chosen and qualified in their stead: —

A town clerk, who if present shall be forthwith sworn, either by the moderator, or a justice of the peace;

Three, five, seven, or nine selectmen ;

Three or more assessors, and, if the town deems it expedient, three or more assistant assessors ;

Three or more overseers of the poor ;

A town treasurer ;

One or more surveyors of highways ;

Constables, who shall also be collectors of taxes unless other persons are specially chosen collectors ;

Field drivers ;

Two or more fence-viewers ;

One or more surveyors of lumber ; except that surveyors of lumber shall not be so chosen in towns included in the district established by chapter forty-nine, section one hundred twenty-[six] [*one*] ;¹

Measurers of wood and bark, unless the town authorizes the selectmen to appoint them ; and

All other usual town officers.

All the town officers designated by name in this section shall be sworn.

2. The election of town clerks, selectmen, assessors, treasurer, constables, and the moderator of the meetings held for the choice of town officers, shall be by written ballots ; (also fence-viewers) ;² and the election of all other town officers in such mode as the meeting determines, except in cases otherwise provided by law.³

3. In the election of moderators of town meetings, held for the choice of town officers, the check-list shall be used.⁴ In the election of town officers, it shall not be necessary to find and check the name of the voter in the list of voters, except in the cases where the election is, or may be, required by statute to be by ballot ; and in all other cases, the check-list

¹ Gen. Stats.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 81, 82.

³ Stats. 1862, ch. 93, § 3.

⁴ Stats. 1863, ch. 198.

shall be used or not, as the town, at its meeting, may determine.¹

4. Where a town chose three assessors, two of whom were sworn, and the third did not refuse to accept the trust, but omitted to take the oath of office, and when called upon by the other two, declined to act, and the town did not choose another in his stead, it was held that the other two had authority to assess a tax. Upon this point, Shaw, C. J., said, "The court are of the opinion, that when three assessors are duly chosen by the town, there is a board of assessors. Each is an assessor. But, until qualified, by taking the oath, he is not legally competent to act. If a majority do qualify, by taking the oath, and the third has not taken the oath, still, if he has notice of their proceeding to execute the office, and declines to take the oath and act with them, their acts will be good, in the same manner as if he had taken the oath, and declined to act with them, because he is an assessor, and the office is full. He may, at any time, take the oath, and thus be a qualified assessor; unless he has legally expressed his non-acceptance, or unless the town, in consequence of his neglecting or declining to take the oath of office, has filled the vacancy, by electing another in his place. Whether the town may thus proceed to make his mere neglect to take the oath, as a non-acceptance, and thereupon fill the vacancy, it is not now necessary to decide. Probably, from the necessity of the case, especially if a majority of those chosen should thus neglect, they might do so to avoid penalties to which they might be otherwise liable. Rev. Stats. c. 15, §§ 35, 36, 42. But, until the town has so done, and filled the vacancy, the office is still full; there is a board, and of these, by force of the statute as well as by long usage, the majority may act."²

5. A selectman and assessor of taxes may be chosen collector of taxes also.

A collector of taxes may be sworn at any time before entering upon the duties of his office; and his oath need

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 180, § 1.

² *George v. Mendon*, 6 Met. 511.

not be matter of record, but may be proved by other evidence.

A town record of the election of a collector of taxes need not show a determination by the town of the manner in which he should be chosen.¹

6. Every person chosen constable shall, if present, forthwith declare his acceptance or refusal of the office. If he does not accept, the town shall proceed to a new election until some one accepts the office and takes the oath.

7. A town which neglects to make choice of selectmen or assessors shall forfeit to the use of the commonwealth a sum not exceeding five hundred nor less than one hundred dollars, as the county commissioners shall order.

8. If a town, at the annual meeting, fails to elect a full board of selectmen, or if any of the persons chosen refuse to act or omit to be qualified according to law, the selectmen or selectman chosen and qualified may sign warrants for town meetings until a full board is elected.

9. If a town neglects to choose selectmen or assessors, or if the persons chosen do not accept the trust, or having accepted it shall not perform the duties, the county commissioners may appoint three or more suitable persons within the county, to be assessors of taxes for such town; who shall have the powers, perform the duties, and receive the compensation, of assessors chosen by a town.

10. The selectmen of each town shall annually, in March or April, appoint the following town officers, unless the inhabitants at their annual meeting choose them:—

¹ Howard v. Proctor, 7 Gray, 128.

One sealer of weights and measures, and as many more as the inhabitants at their annual meeting determine, and they may also appoint a gauger of liquid measures; and the selectmen may at any time remove such sealers or gaugers, and appoint others in their places;

One measurer of wood and bark, and as many more as the inhabitants at their annual meeting determine;

And in every town which has town scales for the weighing of hay, one or more persons to have the superintendence thereof.¹

The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town where boilers and heavy machinery are sold, shall appoint one or more persons, not engaged in the manufacture or sale thereof, to be weighers of boilers and heavy machinery, who shall be sworn to the faithful discharge of their duties, and shall receive such fees as may be ordered by the board appointing them, which shall be paid by the seller, and shall be removable at the pleasure of the appointing power.²

11. They may at any time appoint police officers, with all or any of the powers of constables except the power of serving and executing civil process, who shall hold their offices during the pleasure of the selectmen by whom they are appointed.³

12. An appointment "to superintend the police of the town" is sufficient to give the person appointed all the power conferred by this section.⁴ An appointment of a police officer by the selectmen of a town "to continue in said office till the next annual town meeting," is a valid appointment during their pleasure.⁵

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 33-37.

² Stats. 1863, ch. 173.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 38. Sections 10 and 11 above are repeated in chapter on General Powers and Duties of Selectmen, as they are equally applicable to both chapters. ⁴ Commonwealth v. Martin, 98 Mass. 4.

⁵ Commonwealth v. Higgins, 4 Gray, 34.

13. After the election or appointment of town officers who are required to take an oath of office, the town clerk shall forthwith make out a list, containing the names of all such persons not sworn by the moderator, and a designation of the offices to which they are chosen, and deliver the same with his warrant to a constable, requiring him within three days to summon each of such persons to appear and take the oath of office before the town clerk within seven days after such notice; and the constable shall within seven days make return of the warrant to the town clerk.¹

14. A constable duly chosen and sworn is qualified to act as collector of taxes, without any further oath, if another person duly chosen collector does not accept the office, although that person is not summoned in writing to accept the office and his refusal to accept does not appear of record.²

15. If a person so chosen and summoned, who is not exempt by law from holding the office to which he is elected, shall not within seven days take the oath of office before the town clerk, or before a justice of the peace, and file with the town clerk a certificate thereof under the hand of such justice, he shall, unless the office to which he is chosen is that of constable or some other for which a different penalty is provided, forfeit five dollars.

16. A person removing from the town in which he holds a town office, thereby vacates such office.

17. When the office of treasurer or collector of taxes is vacant by reason of death, removal, or other cause, or when the treasurer or collector is prevented from performing the duties of his office, the selectmen of the town may by writing under their hands appoint a

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 89.

² *Hays v. Drake*, 6 Gray, 387.

treasurer or collector *pro tempore*, who shall be sworn and give bonds in like manner as treasurers and collectors chosen by towns, and hold his office until another is chosen.¹

18. "Removal" here means a removal from town.²

19. It is not necessary that the limitation "until another is chosen" be expressed in the appointment.³

20. When a collector fails to give the bond required by section seventy-two of chapter eighteen of the General Statutes, the selectmen may appoint another collector in the manner and subject to the provisions set forth in section forty-two in said chapter.⁴

21. Whenever a vacancy occurs in the office of highway surveyor, fence viewer, constable or field driver, in any town, the selectmen thereof may, in their discretion, appoint some suitable person to fill the vacancy.⁵

22. When a vacancy occurs in a town office by reason of the non-acceptance, death, removal, insanity, or other disability, of a person chosen thereto, or by reason of a failure to elect, the town may fill such vacancy by a new choice at any legal meeting.

23. No person shall be obliged to serve in the same town office two years successively ; and no person in commission for any office of this state or of the United States, or who is a minister of the gospel, or a member of the council, senate, or house of representatives, or an engineman or member of a fire department, or who has been a constable or collector of taxes of a town within seven years next preceding, shall be obliged to accept the office of constable.⁶

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 40-42.

² Blackstone v. Tuft, 4 Gray, 250.

³ Stats. 1864, ch. 174.

⁴ Barre v. Greenwich, 1 Pick. 134.

⁵ Stats. 1865, ch. 284.

⁶ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 43, 44.

CHAPTER VIII.

GENERAL DUTIES OF TOWN CLERKS.

1. Town clerk to record all votes.
2. This includes what.
3. Town clerk to administer oaths and make record thereof.
4. Town clerk, *pro tem.*, when chosen.
5. When selectmen may appoint town clerk, &c.
6. Certain votes, how recorded.
7. City and town clerks to make returns of votes to secretary, &c.
8. Returns must be made within forty-eight hours.
9. Town clerk must make return of names of soldiers, &c.
10. Amendment of foregoing.
11. Town clerk must record names of seamen and officers in navy.
12. Adjutant-general must furnish books.
13. Expenses, how paid.
14. Town clerk to record mortgages, and fees therefor.
15. Intention of marriage to be entered with town clerk, &c.
16. Certificate to be given to parties by clerk, &c.
17. Certificate not to be issued to certain minors except on application of parent, &c.
18. Town clerk may require affidavit of age.
19. Penalty for wilful deception.
20. Parties living in state and married out of it to file certificate.
21. Certain fees of town clerk.
22. Duties of town clerk as to lost goods, money, or beasts.
23. Town clerk to transmit to secretary of state certified copy of votes of town granting its aid to railroads.
24. Town clerk shall receive and file copies of attachments.

1. THE town clerk shall record all votes passed at the meeting, at which he is elected, and at the other meetings held during his continuance in office.¹

2. This does not include the reports of committees, but only the votes passed by the town. Such reports should, however, be put on file, so that reference may be made to them, otherwise the record in relation to them would be unintelligible.² It is competent and proper for the town clerk

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 45.

² Howard v. Stevens, 3 Allen, 409.

to make a record of his own election and qualification ; and whenever the oath of office is administered to a town officer in open town meeting by a justice of the peace in presence of the town clerk, the clerk's record of the fact is competent evidence of the administration of the oath.¹

3. He shall administer the oaths of office to all town officers who appear before him for that purpose, and shall make a record thereof, and of oaths of office taken before justices of the peace, of which certificates are filed.

4. When at a town meeting there is a vacancy in the office of town clerk, or he is not present, the selectmen shall call upon the qualified voters present to elect a clerk *pro tempore*, in like manner as town clerks are chosen. The selectmen shall sort and count the votes and declare the election of such clerk, who shall be sworn to discharge the duties of said office at such meeting ; and be subject to like penalties for not discharging them as town clerks are for neglect of the like duties.

5. When other duties than those mentioned in the preceding section are required to be performed by the town clerk, and by reason of death, removal, or other cause, there is a vacancy in such office, or such clerk is prevented from performing such duties, the selectmen may in writing under their hands appoint a clerk for the performance thereof, who shall be sworn, and immediately after entering upon the duties of his office make a record of such election or appointment.²

6. The votes in elections for national, state, county, and district officers, shall be received, sorted, and counted by the selectmen, and by the ward officers, and public declaration made thereof in open town and

¹ Briggs v. Murdock, 13 Pick. 305.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 46-48.

ward meetings. The names of persons voted for, the number of votes received for each person, and the title of the office for which he is proposed, shall be entered in words at length by the town and ward clerks in their records. The ward clerks shall forthwith deliver to the city clerks certified copies of such records, who shall forthwith enter the same in the city records.

The fourth section of chapter nine of the General Statutes provides that the clerks, in making their returns of votes for representatives to Congress under section fifteen of chapter seven of the General Statutes, shall transmit them in envelopes expressing on the outside the district in which the votes were given. It would seem that section seventeen, instead of fifteen of said chapter was intended, which is section seven hereafter.

7. City and town clerks shall within ten days from the day of an election for governor, lieutenant-governor, councillors, senators, secretary, treasurer and receiver-general, auditor, attorney-general, representatives in congress, commissioners of insolvency, sheriffs, registers of probate and insolvency, district-attorneys, or clerks of the courts, transmit copies of the records of the votes, attested by them, certified by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, and sealed up, to the secretary of the commonwealth; they shall in like manner within ten days after an election for county treasurer or register of deeds, transmit such copies of the records of the votes to the county commissioners of their several counties; and within seven days after an election for county commissioners, transmit such copies of the records of the votes to the clerks of the courts for their several counties; but in Suffolk the return of votes for register of deeds shall be made to the board of alder-

men of Boston, and in Chelsea, North Chelsea, and Winthrop, the returns of votes for county commissioners shall be made to the clerk of the courts for the county of Middlesex. Or within three days after such elections, such clerks may deliver such copies, sealed up, to the sheriffs of their several counties, who within seven days after receiving them shall transmit them to the office of the secretary, and to the county commissioners, board of aldermen, and clerks of courts, as severally above designated.¹

It should appear by the certificate that the "return" is a true copy of the town record, and the clerk should add to his name the designation of his office.²

8. Proof that a return of votes was properly directed to the person to whom it was required to be transmitted or delivered, and mailed within forty-eight hours after closing the polls, shall be a bar to any complaint for delinquency.³

9. It shall be the duty of the clerk of every city and town of this Commonwealth, as soon as may be after the passage of this act,⁴ to make out a full and complete record of the names of all the soldiers and officers who compose his town's quota of the troops furnished by the Commonwealth to the United States during the present rebellion, stating the place of residence, the time of enlistment of each, and the number and designation of his regiment and company; also the names of all who have resigned or been discharged, and at what time and for what cause; and all who have died in the service, and stating, when practicable, at what time and place and the cause of death, whether by disease, accident or on the field of battle; and the

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, §§ 15, 17.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 7, § 18.

² *Luce v. Mayhew*, 18 Gray, 83.

⁴ March 7, 1863.

promotions of officers and from the ranks, and the date thereof; and the names of all absentees, if any; and all such other facts as may relate strictly to the military career of each soldier and officer.¹

10. (The foregoing is amended as follows, so that the record) shall, as far as practicable, state the time and place of birth, names of parents, previous occupation, term of enlistment, time of entering the service, and whether married or single, of all such soldiers and officers.

11. The clerk of each city and town shall also keep a full and complete record of the names of all seamen and officers, residents of such cities and towns, engaged in the naval service of the United States, during the present rebellion, which record shall, as far as practicable, state the time and place of birth, name of parents, the date at which he entered such service, his previous occupation, whether he was married or single, the vessel or vessels on which he served, the battles or kind of service in which he was engaged, whether he resigned, or was discharged or deserted, and the date of such resignation, discharge, or desertion, the cause of such discharge or resignation, his promotions, and the dates, occasions, and nature of the same; and, if he died in the service, it shall state the date and cause of his death; and such record shall contain any and all such other facts as relate to the naval career of such seamen or officers during such rebellion.

12. The adjutant-general shall prepare suitable blank books, in conformity with the requirements of this act, with proper blanks for marginal notes, and furnish the same to the several cities and towns at cost, on the application of the clerk thereof.

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 66, § 1.

18. All the expenses incurred in making said records, with the cost of the record-books, shall be paid by the several cities and towns, and the records, when completed, shall be deposited and kept in the city and town clerk's office.¹

14. City and town clerks, upon payment of their fees, shall record all mortgages of personal property delivered to them, in books kept for the purpose, noting therein, and on each mortgage, the time it is received; and such mortgages shall be considered as recorded at the time when left for the purpose in the clerk's office. The fees for recording, and all other services relating thereto, shall be the same as are allowed to registers of deeds, for like services.² (That is) for entering and recording a deed or other paper, certifying the same on the original and indexing it, and for all other duties pertaining thereto, twenty-five cents; and if it contains more than one page, at the rate of twenty cents for each page after the first; to be paid when the instrument is left for record:

For all copies, at the rate of twenty cents a page:³

They shall also record notices to foreclose with the affidavits of service, and notices to pledgers of property of intention to foreclose with affidavits of service, and notices of liens on ships.⁴

15. Persons intending to be joined in marriage shall before their marriage cause notice thereof to be entered in the office of the clerk or registrar of the city or town in which they respectively dwell, if within the state. If there is no such clerk or registrar in the place of their residence, the entry shall be made in an adjoining city or town.⁵

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 229, § 1-4.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 157, § 12.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 106, § 7.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 151, § 8.

⁵ Gen. Stats. ch. 151, §§ 7, 9, 13.

Persons living without the Commonwealth and intending to be joined in marriage within the Commonwealth, shall, before their marriage, cause notice of their intention to be entered in the office of the clerk or registrar of the city or town in which they propose to have the marriage solemnized; and no marriage between such parties shall be solemnized until they shall have delivered to the justice of the peace or minister in whose presence the marriage is to be contracted, a certificate from such clerk or registrar, specifying the time when notice of the intention of marriage was entered with him, together with all the facts in relation to the marriage required by law to be ascertained and recorded, except those respecting the person by whom the marriage is to be solemnized.¹

16. The clerk or registrar shall deliver to the parties a certificate under his hand, specifying the time when notice of the intention of marriage was entered with him, together with all facts in relation to the marriage required by law, to be ascertained and recorded, except those respecting the person by whom the marriage is to be solemnized. Such certificate shall be delivered to the minister or magistrate in whose presence the marriage is to be contracted, before he proceeds to solemnize the same.

17. If a clerk or registrar issues such certificate to a male under the age of twenty-one years, or a female under the age of eighteen years, having reasonable cause to suppose the person to be under such age, except upon the application or consent in writing of the parent, master, or guardian, of such person, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars; but if there is no parent, master, or guardian, in this state

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 58.

competent to act, a certificate may be issued without such application or consent.

18. The clerk or registrar may require of any person applying for such certificate, an affidavit sworn to before a justice of the peace for the county where the application is made, setting forth the age of the parties; which affidavit shall be sufficient proof of age to authorize the issuing of the certificate.

19. Whoever applying for such certificate wilfully makes a false statement in relation to the age or residence, parent, master, or guardian, of either of the parties intending marriage, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.

20. When a marriage is solemnized in another state between parties living in this state, and they return to dwell here, they shall within seven days after their return file with the clerk or registrar of the city or town where either of them lived at the time, a certificate or declaration of their marriage, including the facts concerning marriages required by law, and for every neglect they shall forfeit ten dollars.¹

21. For entering notice of an intention of marriage and issuing the certificate thereof, and for entering the certificate of marriage filed by persons married out of the state, fifty cents, to be paid by the parties:

For a certificate of a birth or death, ten cents:

For copies of town records and other documents furnished to any person at his request, if containing less than one page, ten cents, and if more, at the rate of twelve cents a page.² (And a page means two hundred and twenty-four words.)³

22. Whoever finds lost money or goods of the value of

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 106, §§ 8-12.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 157, § 9.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 157, § 15.

three dollars or more, the owner whereof is unknown, shall within seven days give notice thereof in writing to the town clerk and pay him twenty-five cents for making an entry thereof in a book to be kept for that purpose, and whoever takes up a stray beast shall cause to be entered with the town clerk in a book kept for that purpose, a notice thereof, containing a description of the color and natural and artificial marks of the beast.

Every finder of lost goods or stray beasts of the value of ten dollars or more, shall also within two months, and before any use is made of the same, procure from the city or town clerk, or from a justice of the peace, a warrant directed to two disinterested persons, to be appointed by the clerk or justice, and returnable into said clerk's office in seven days from the date, to appraise the same at their true value, upon oath to be administered by the clerk or justice.

If no owner appears within one year, the lost money or goods shall remain to the finder, he paying to the treasurer of the city or town one-half of the value thereof according to said appraisement (all lawful charges being first deducted), and upon his neglect or refusal to pay the same, it shall be recovered by the city or town treasurer.¹

23. It shall be the duty of the city or town clerk of any city or town, which now is, or hereafter may be, authorized to subscribe for the stock of any railroad company, or to loan its credit or grant aid to the same, to transmit to the secretary of the Commonwealth and to the board of railroad commissioners, a certified copy of any vote of such city or town, under such authority, within thirty days from the day on which said vote shall be taken; and also within sixty days from the passage of the act (March 8, 1870), to transmit a certified copy of any vote heretofore passed by such city

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 79. For other duties of the finder and rights of the owner of lost money, goods, or beasts, see ch. 79 Gen. Stats.

or town under such authority, unless the same has already been transmitted to the secretary as aforesaid ; and any city or town clerk who shall neglect to comply with the requirements of this act shall be liable to a fine of not less than five and not more than fifty dollars.¹

24. When an attachment is made of articles of personal estate which by reason of their bulk or other cause cannot be immediately removed, a certified copy of the writ (without the declaration), and of the return of the attachment, may at any time within three days thereafter be deposited in the office of the clerk of the city or town in which it is made ; and such attachment shall be equally valid and effectual as if the articles had been retained in the possession and custody of the officer.

The clerk shall receive and file all such copies, noting thereon the time when received, and keep them safely in his office, and also enter a note thereof, in the order in which they are received, in the books kept for recording mortgages of personal property ; which entry shall contain the names of the parties to the suit and the date of the entry. The clerk's fee for this service shall be twenty-five cents, to be paid by the officer and included in his charge for the service of the writ.²

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 64.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 123, §§ 57, 58.

CHAPTER IX.

GENERAL POWERS AND DUTIES OF SELECTMEN.

1. Penalty if selectmen act before taking oath of office.
2. Selectmen to be assessors and overseers of poor when no others chosen.
3. General authority of selectmen.
4. Town officers appointed by selectmen.
5. Selectmen may appoint police and other officers.
6. Selectmen may regulate passage of vehicles, &c. through streets.
7. They may appoint weighers of boilers and heavy machinery.
8. There shall be a perambulation of town lines.
9. Notice of perambulation to adjoining towns; penalty for neglect to give notice.
10. Monuments to be erected, except, &c.
11. Perambulations of towns adjoining other states.
12. Penalty for neglect of selectmen.
13. Selectmen shall cause stone monuments to be placed at boundaries of towns.
14. Selectmen may offer rewards for securing persons charged with crime committed in the town.
15. Selectmen shall determine party to be paid.
16. Selectmen may offer rewards for detecting and securing persons who have committed crime in their town.
17. Reward, how determined and paid.
18. Compensation of selectmen not fixed by statute. Other duties of.

1. EVERY person elected selectman, who enters upon the performance of his duties before taking the oath of office, shall forfeit for each offence a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

2. The selectmen shall be assessors of taxes and overseers of the poor in towns where other persons are not specially chosen to those offices, and when acting as assessors they shall take the oath required of assessors.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 49, 50.

3. "The powers and duties of selectmen are not very fully defined by statute. Many of the acts usually performed by them in behalf of towns, and which are recognized as within their appropriate sphere, have their origin and foundation in long continued usage. The management of the prudential affairs of towns necessarily requires the exercise of a large discretion, and it would be quite impossible by positive enactment to place definite limits to the powers and duties of selectmen to whom the direction and control of such affairs are intrusted. Speaking generally, it may be said that they are agents to take the general superintendence of the business of a town; to supervise the doings of subordinate agents, and the disbursement of moneys appropriated by vote of the town, to take care of its property and perform other similar duties. But they are not general agents. They are not clothed with the general power of the corporate body for which they act. They can only exercise such powers and perform such duties as are necessarily and properly incident to the special and limited authority conferred on them by their office. They are special agents empowered to do only such acts as are required to meet the exigencies of ordinary town business."¹ They are not authorized to institute or defend suits where the town is a party without special power given by the town.² Nor are they authorized by virtue of their office merely to make a contract, in behalf of a town, for the hiring of a building for the purpose of holding town meetings in it.³

4. The selectmen of each town shall annually in March or April, appoint the following town officers, unless the inhabitants at their annual meeting choose them : —

One sealer of weights and measures, and as many more as the inhabitants at their annual meeting determine, and they may also appoint a gauger of liquid

¹ *Smith v. Cheshire*, 13 Gray, 319.

² *Walpole v. Gray*, 11 Allen, 149.

³ *Goff v. Rehoboth*, 12 Met. 26.

measures; and the selectmen may at any time remove such scalers or gaugers, and appoint others in their places:

One measurer of wood and bark, and as many more as the inhabitants at their annual meeting determine:

And in every town which has town scales for the weighing of hay, one or more persons to have the superintendence thereof.

5. They may at any time appoint police officers, with all or any of the powers of constables, except the power of serving and executing civil process, who shall hold their offices during the pleasure of the selectmen by whom they are appointed.¹

Whenever a vacancy occurs in the office of highway surveyor, fence viewer, constable, or field driver, in any town, the selectmen thereof may, in their discretion, appoint some suitable person to fill the vacancy.²

6. The mayor and aldermen of any city, and the selectmen of any town, may make such rules and regulations in relation to the passage of carriages, wagons, carts, trucks, sleds, sleighs, or other vehicles, through the streets or public ways of the city as they shall deem necessary for the safety or convenience of those who travel on said streets or ways, on foot or in vehicles, with penalties for violations thereof, not exceeding twenty dollars for one offence.³

7. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town where boilers and heavy machinery are sold, shall appoint one or more persons, not engaged in the manufacture or sale thereof, to be weighers of boilers and heavy machinery, who shall be sworn to the faithful discharge of their duties, and shall receive such fees as

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 87, 88.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 174.

³ Stats. 1869, ch. 301.

may be ordered by the board appointing them, which shall be paid by the seller, and shall be removable at the pleasure of the appointing power.¹

8. There shall be a perambulation of town lines, and they shall be run and the marks renewed, once in every five years, by two or more of the selectmen of each town, or such substitutes as they in writing appoint for that purpose. After every such renewal the proceedings shall be recorded in the records of the respective towns.

9. Previously to a perambulation, the selectmen of the most ancient of the contiguous towns shall give ten days' notice, in writing, to the selectmen of the adjoining town, of the time and place of meeting for such perambulation; and selectmen who neglect to give such notice or to attend either personally or by their substitute, shall severally forfeit twenty dollars, to be recovered on complaint to the use of the Commonwealth, or by action of tort to the use of the town whose selectmen perform their duty.

10. The selectmen of the contiguous towns shall erect at the joint and equal expense of such towns, permanent monuments to designate their respective boundary lines at every angle thereof, except where such lines are bounded by the ocean or some permanent stream of water. The monuments shall be of stone, well set in and at least four feet high from the surface of the ground; and the initial letter of the respective names of such contiguous towns shall be plainly and legibly cut thereon; but it shall not be necessary to erect a new monument in a place where a permanent stone monument two feet in height above the surface of the ground already exists.

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 173.

11. The selectmen of towns bordering on another state, where the lines between the states are settled and established, shall once in every five years give notice to the selectmen or other proper municipal officers of such towns in the other state as adjoin their towns, of their intention to perambulate the lines between their adjoining towns. Where such state lines are in dispute, the perambulations shall be made once in every five years after the lines are settled and established. If such notice and proposal are accepted by the officers to whom they are made, a perambulation shall be made in the same manner as between towns in this state. No boundary erected by authority of this state and an adjoining state, shall be removed by such selectmen or other municipal officers.

12. A selectman who refuses or neglects to perform any duty required of him by the three preceding sections, shall forfeit twenty dollars to the use of the Commonwealth.¹

13. It shall be the duty of the selectmen of the several towns in this Commonwealth, to cause a stone monument with the initials of the name of the towns engraved thereon, to be placed on town lines wherever a highway crosses said lines, the expense of which shall be paid equally by the adjoining towns.²

14. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town, when in their opinion the public good requires it, may offer a suitable reward, to be paid by such city or town, not exceeding five hundred dollars in one case, to any person who in consequence of such offer secures any person charged with a capital crime or other high crime or misdemeanor committed in such place; and such reward shall be paid by the treasurer

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 3-7.

² Stats. 1861, ch. 84.

upon the warrant of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen.¹

Under this section it has been held that the person for whose arrest a reward is offered, must have been charged by a complaint or indictment.²

15. When more than one claimant appears and applies for the payment of such reward, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall determine to whom the same shall be paid, and if to more than one person, in what proportion to each ; and their determination shall be final and conclusive.³

16. The mayor and aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, when in their opinion the public good requires it, may offer a suitable reward, to be paid by such city or town, not exceeding five hundred dollars in one case, to any person who, in consequence of such offer, detects and secures any person who has committed a capital crime, or other high crime or misdemeanor in such place ; and such reward shall be paid by the treasurer upon the warrant of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen.

17. When more than one claimant appears and applies for the payment of such reward, the same shall be determined in the manner provided in the eighth section of the one hundred and seventieth chapter of the General Statutes. (Section fourteen above.)⁴

18. There is no statute provision in reference to the amount of compensation selectmen shall receive for the performance of their general duties, and it is therefore left to the town to determine the same.

In addition to the management of the prudential affairs and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 170, § 7.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 170, § 8.

² Day v. Otis, 6 Allen, 477.

⁴ Stats. 1866, ch. 9.

general superintendence of the business of a town not imposed by law upon particular officers, selectmen are authorized and required by statute to perform specific duties in reference to very many subjects. These are treated of in connection with those subjects.

CHAPTER X.

ASSESSORS OF TAXES.

1. Assessors' oath.
2. Assistant assessors to be sworn.
3. Penalty on assessor neglecting to take oath.
4. Certain blanks to be furnished to assessors by secretary of Commonwealth.
5. How such blanks are to be filled.
6. Table of aggregates how to be filled up.
7. Copy of act and of certificates to be bound with blanks.
8. Penalty for not complying with foregoing requirements.
9. To return, under oath, opinion as to causes of diminution, if any, of aggregate value.
10. Penalty on assessors for neglect.
11. Assessors to make return to secretary of Commonwealth every three years respecting certain corporations.
12. And of certain other corporations and associations.
13. Secretary to transmit to towns blank forms.
14. To digest and print returns for use of legislature, &c.
15. Penalty on agent or assessors for refusal.
16. Assessors to return annually to state treasurer names of all corporations in town, &c.
17. Penalty for neglect so to do.

1. THE assessors' oath of office shall be in substance as follows : —

You, being chosen assessors [or an assessor], for the town of _____ for the year ensuing, do swear that you will impartially, according to your best skill and judgment, assess and apportion all such taxes as you are during that time directed to assess, and that you will faithfully discharge all other duties of said office.

2. Assistant assessors, when chosen, shall be sworn, and shall in their respective wards or districts assist the assessors in taking a list of the ratable polls, in estimating the value of the real and personal estate in

said wards or districts, and in making out lists of persons qualified to vote at elections.

3. If a person chosen assessor, having notice of his election, neglects to take the oath of office, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars.¹

4. The secretary of the Commonwealth shall furnish to each of the cities and towns in the state, on or before the first day of May in each year, suitable blank books for the use of the assessors of said cities and towns in the assessment of taxes, which books shall contain blank columns numbered from one to twenty-seven, inclusive, with uniform headings for a valuation list, and blank tables for aggregates, in the following form : —

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 51-53. For mode of election, see Election and Appointment of Town Officers.

5. The assessors in each of the several cities and towns shall enter in the books furnished in accordance with the provisions of the preceding section, the valuation and assessment of the polls and estate of the inhabitants assessed, in the following order:—

In column number one.—The names of the inhabitants or parties assessed for polls or estate.

In column number two.—The number of polls for which any person named in the preceding column is taxable.

In column number three.—Total amount of cash tax on polls.

In column number four.—The amount of each person's whole stock in trade, including all goods, wares, and merchandise, at home or abroad, of ratable estate, whether paid for or otherwise.

In column number five.—A description of all ratable cash assets; viz., Amount of money at interest more than the person assessed pays interest for, including public securities; the amount of money on hand, including deposits in any bank or in any savings bank which is not exempted by law from taxation; the number of shares of stock which are taxable, with the name of the corporation, in any bank, railroad, insurance, manufacturing, or other incorporated company.

In column number six.—The true ratable value of the several items enumerated in the preceding column, placed opposite the description of said property or shares.

In column number seven.—The true value of machinery used in all kinds of manufacturing establishments, including steam engines, &c., the value of such machinery to be entered opposite the description of the building in which it is used.

In columns number eight and nine. — The whole number of taxable live stock, including horses, mules, asses, oxen, cows, steers, heifers, sheep, and swine; each kind to be stated separately, with the value affixed to each.

In columns number ten and eleven. — Description of all other ratable personal estate not before enumerated, such as carriages, income, plate, furniture, tons of vessels, &c., with the true value of the same.

In column number twelve. — The aggregate of each person's ratable personal estate.

In column number thirteen. — The total tax on each person's personal estate.

In column number fourteen. — Buildings of all kinds shall be described in the following order: —

Dwelling-houses; barns; shops of all kinds, naming their uses; stores; warehouses; distillhouses; breweries; tanneries and other manufactories of leather; ropewalks; grist-mills; saw-mills; steam and other mills not above enumerated; cotton factories, with the number of spindles and looms used in the same; woolen factories, with the number of sets of cards used in the same; linen factories, with the number of spindles and looms; print works; bleacheries; gas works; paper mills; card factories; boot and shoe factories; India rubber factories; carriage and car factories; piano-forte and musical instrument factories; sewing-machine factories; chair, pail, tub, and other woodenware factories; oil factories; glass factories; all kinds of iron and brass works, and other buildings not above named.

In column number fifteen. — True value of buildings enumerated in the preceding column placed opposite the description of the same, including water-wheels;

such value to be exclusive of land and water-power and of the machinery used in said buildings.

In columns number sixteen, seventeen, and eighteen. — A description by name or otherwise of each and every lot of land assessed, the same placed opposite the name of the person or party to whom it is taxable, with the number of acres or feet in each lot, the number of quartz sand beds, of stone quarries and ore beds, and the true value thereof.

In columns number nineteen and twenty. — The number of superficial feet of wharf, and the total value of the same.

In column number twenty-one. — The aggregate value of each person's taxable real estate.

In column number twenty-two. — The total tax on real estate.

In column number twenty-three. — The aggregate cash tax assessed to each person on polls, personal and real estate.

In columns number twenty-four, twenty-five, twenty-six, and twenty-seven. — The amount assessed for highway tax ; on polls ; on personal estate ; on real estate ; and the aggregate of the same.

6. The assessors shall fill up the table of aggregates, by an enumeration of the necessary items included in the lists of valuation and assessments required by the preceding section, and shall, on or before the first day of October in each of the first four years of each decade, deposit in the office of the secretary of the Commonwealth, an attested copy of the same containing :

First. — The total number of polls.

Second. — The total tax on polls.

Third. — The total value of ¹ personal estate.

Fourth. — The total value of ¹ real estate.

¹ Stats. 1861, ch. 215.

Fifth. — The total tax for state, county, and town purposes, including highway tax.

Sixth. — The rate per cent of total tax.

Seventh. — The total valuation of the city or town.

Eighth. — Total number of dwelling-houses assessed.

Ninth. — Total number of horses assessed.

Tenth. — Total number of cows assessed.

Eleventh. — Total number of sheep assessed.

Twelfth. — The total number of acres of land assessed in the city or town.

The assessors shall make similar returns in the first four years of the last half of each decade ; and in every fifth and tenth year of each decade, they shall deposit in the office of the secretary of the Commonwealth, on or before the first day of October, a certified copy, under oath, of the assessors' books of those years ; and said books thus deposited shall contain an aggregate sheet properly filled in accordance with the provisions of this act, which shall be in like manner certified by the assessors ; and in every fifth and tenth year of each decade, the secretary shall furnish duplicate copies of blank books to the cities and towns for the foregoing purpose ; *provided, however,* that in the case of the city of Boston, the returns, required by this section to be deposited in the office of the secretary, may be thus deposited on or before the first day of November, in the several years respectively.

7. The secretary of the Commonwealth shall cause to be printed and bound in the books to be furnished for the use of the assessors, a copy of this act, and such certificates as are required by the same and by the General Statutes, to be signed by the assessors, together with such explanatory notes as may by him be deemed expedient, for the purpose of securing uniformity of returns under the several headings ; and

he shall compile and cause to be printed annually, for the use of the legislature, the aggregate returns from the cities and towns in the Commonwealth arranged by counties, so as to exhibit the total valuation of the towns, cities, counties and state.

8. If the assessors of any city or town shall neglect to comply with the requirements of the second or third section of this act (sections five and six above), each assessor so neglecting shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.¹

9. Whenever it shall have been ascertained by the assessors of any city or town that the aggregate values of their city or town, respectively, have been diminished since the first day of May of the preceding year, they shall return with the table of aggregates, or books, which they are required by the act of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty-one, entitled "An act to secure a uniform description and appraisal of estates in the Commonwealth, for the purposes of taxation" (being the five preceding sections), and the several acts in addition thereto, to deposit in the office of the secretary, a statement in writing, under oath, of the causes which, in their opinion, have produced such diminution.

10. If the assessors of any city or town shall neglect to comply with the requirements of this act (the preceding section), each assessor so neglecting shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars.²

11. The assessors of the several cities and towns shall, on or before the first day of September next, and every third year thereafter, return to the secretary of the Commonwealth the number and names of the several industrial corporations, and the number and names of the banks and insurance companies estab-

¹ Stats. 1861, ch. 167, §§ 1-5.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 210, §§ 3, 4.

lished in their respective cities and towns, with the amount of capital stock owned by each, reckoned at the par value thereof, the number of shares issued, and the amount for which the real estate and machinery of manufacturing corporations are taxed in such cities and towns. Also, the number and names of savings banks in such cities and towns, and the whole amount of deposits in each. Also, the number of shares in industrial corporations, railroads, banks, insurance companies, and steamship companies, specifying the number of shares in each company which are taxed in such cities and towns, and the value of such shares as they stand upon the assessors' books. Also, the amount of deposits in any savings banks, specifying the name thereof, taxed in their respective cities and towns.

12. The assessors of each city and town shall, at the same time, return to the secretary the name of any other association or corporation organized for loaning money, and established in their respective cities and towns, with the amount of their capital stock and deposits, if known, and the amount for which they are taxed, for the year eighteen hundred and sixty-one, and for every third year thereafter.

13. The secretary of the Commonwealth shall, on or before the first day of June next, and on or before the first day of June of every third year thereafter, transmit to the several cities and towns suitable blank forms, to enable the several assessors to make the returns prescribed in the foregoing sections of this act.

14. The secretary shall make a digest of the returns of the assessors, made to him in conformity with the foregoing provisions of this act, in convenient form, for the use of the legislature, and shall cause the same to be printed on or before the first day of January

next, and on or before the first day of January of every third year thereafter; and in addition to the number provided for the legislature, shall cause one copy of the same to be sent to the clerk of each city and town in this Commonwealth.

15. If any agent or assessor wilfully refuses or neglects to perform any duty required of him by this act (being four preceding sections), he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding three hundred dollars.¹

16. The assessors of the several cities and towns shall annually, on or before the first Monday of August, return to the tax commissioner (treasurer of the Commonwealth), hereinafter named, the names of all corporations, except banks of issue and deposit, having a capital stock divided into shares, chartered by this Commonwealth or organized under the general laws, for purposes of business or profit, and established in their respective cities and towns, or owning real estate therein, and a statement in detail of the works, structures, real estate and machinery owned by each of said corporations, and situated in such city or town, with the value thereof, on the first day of May preceding, and the amount at which the same is assessed in said city or town for the then current year. They shall also, at the same time, return to said tax commissioner the amount of taxes laid, or voted to be laid, within said city or town, for the then current year, for state, county and town purposes, including highway taxes.

17. If the assessors of any city or town shall neglect to comply with the requirements of this act (preceding section), each assessor so neglecting shall forfeit the sum of one hundred dollars.²

¹ Stats. 1861, ch. 171, §§ 1-5.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 288, §§ 1, 14.

CHAPTER XI.

ASSESSMENT OF TAXES.

1. State treasurer to send tax warrants to assessors by mail.
2. By what rules all taxes to be assessed.
3. Penalty if assessors refuse to obey warrant. In such case commissioners to appoint.
4. Town, &c., liable for state or county tax not assessed.
5. Keepers of taverns, &c., to give names of persons taxable. Penalty.
6. Assessors to give notice to bring in lists of polls and property.
7. Penalty for delivering false lists.
8. Corporations must bring in such lists and not to contain valuation.
9. Shall verify lists by oath of the party.
10. Assessors shall make cash valuation.
11. They shall receive lists as true, unless, &c.
12. Penalty for agreeing to assessment on limited amount, &c., with view to residence, &c.
13. Assessors shall make an estimate, when lists are not brought in.
14. To be conclusive, unless, &c.
15. State, county, and town taxes in one assessment.
16. County and city taxes in Boston, how assessed. Chelsea, &c., exempt.
17. Proportions to be assessed on polls and property.
18. Assessors may add five per cent for convenience of apportionment.
19. To deposit a copy of valuation in office.
20. What shall be contained in valuation.
21. Form of tax list for collectors.
22. Valuation list to be sworn to by assessors.
23. Penalty on assessors omitting to take oath.
24. Assessors to commit lists to collectors, &c.
25. Warrant and tax list need not be attached.
26. Contents and form of warrant.
27. If warrant is lost, &c., new one may issue.
28. Towns may allow discounts.
29. Remedy in case of abuse of this authority.
30. Rates to be posted up.
31. Abatements.
32. Only remedy in certain cases.
33. Costs before abatement, &c.
34. If assessors refuse to abate, &c.

- 35-36. No abatement unless, &c.
- 37. Requisites of the lists to be brought in.
- 38. Omission to tax particular individual who is liable does not render tax illegal.
- 39. Abatement to be applied for within six months.
- 40. If tax is paid, amount of abatement to be paid out of town treasury.
- 41. Party entitled to certificate.
- 42. Assessors to assess persons applying before September fifteenth.
- 43. Assessors to assess certain soldiers and sailors at any time.
- 44. Assessors to be responsible only for integrity and fidelity.
- 45. Cases illustrating this subject.
- 46. Pay of assessors.
- 47. What taxes may be re-assessed.
- 48. Erroneous or illegal taxes invalid only to extent of illegal excess.
- 49. Corporations to make certain returns to tax commissioners.
- 50. Penalty for neglect.
- 51. Assessors to return assets and indebtedness of towns.
- 52. Assessment of taxes omitted, after warrant has been issued.
- 53. No tax invalid because whole amount raised in consequence of this provision is greater than amount required by law.
- 54. Penalty for wilfully escaping taxation.

1. WHEN a state tax is to be assessed, the treasurer shall send his warrants for the assessing thereof by mail to the assessors of the several cities and towns in the Commonwealth.¹

2. The assessors shall assess state taxes for which they receive warrants from the treasurer, according to the rules prescribed in this chapter. They shall in like manner assess all county taxes which are duly certified to them, all city or town taxes voted by their places, and all taxes duly voted and certified by school districts therein.

3. If the assessors of a city or town neglect to obey a warrant so received from the treasurer, or to assess such a county, town, or district tax, each assessor so neglecting shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars; and the commissioners in the respective counties shall forthwith appoint other suitable persons

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 166, § 1.

to assess such tax, according to the warrant of the treasurer. The persons so appointed shall take the same oath, perform the same duties, and be liable to the same penalties, as are provided in the case of assessors of towns.

4. If within five months after the receipt of a warrant from the state treasurer, or a certificate from the county commissioners requiring the assessment of a tax, the same is not assessed and certified as the law requires, the amount of the tax may be recovered of the city or town where the neglect occurs, in an action of contract by the treasurer of the state or county respectively.

5. Keepers of taverns and boarding-houses, and masters and mistresses of dwelling-houses, shall, upon application of an assessor in the place where their house is situated, give information of the names of all persons residing therein and liable to be assessed for taxes. Every such keeper, master, or mistress, refusing to give such information or knowingly giving false information, shall forfeit twenty dollars for each offence.

6. Before proceeding to make an assessment, the assessors shall give seasonable notice thereof to the inhabitants of their respective places, at any of their meetings, or by posting up in their city or town one or more notifications in some public place or places, or by some other sufficient manner. Such notice shall require the inhabitants to bring in to the assessors, within a time therein specified, true lists of all their polls and estates, both real and personal, not exempted from taxation.¹

7. Whoever shall deliver or disclose to any assessor

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 18-22.

or assistant-assessor of taxes, elected or appointed in pursuance of the laws of this Commonwealth, any false or fraudulent list, return or schedule of property, as and for a true list of his estates, real and personal, not exempted from taxation, with intent thereby to avoid the lawful assessment or payment of any tax, or with intent thereby to defeat or evade the provisions of law in relation to the assessment or payment of taxes, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars, or by imprisonment in jail not exceeding one year.¹

8. Corporations are required to bring in such lists.² But it is not intended that such lists should contain an estimated value of the property.³

9. The assessors shall in all cases require a person bringing in such a list, to make oath that the same is true; which oath may be administered by either of the assessors.

10. The assessors of each place shall at the time appointed make a fair cash valuation of all the estate, real and personal, subject to taxation therein.⁴

11. They shall receive as true the list brought in by each individual according to the provisions of this chapter, unless on being thereto required by the assessors, he refuses to answer on oath all necessary inquiries as to the nature and amount of his property.⁵

They are not to receive as true, under this requirement, any estimate of value contained in the list, as it is not intended that the list should contain such estimate, but to receive as true the description, enumeration of articles, and other de-

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 190.

² *Otis Company v. Ware*, 8 Gray, 509.

³ *Newburyport v. County Commissioners*, 12 Met. 211.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 23, 24.

⁵ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 25.

scription of the property. But not this when the list is shown to be wrong by the answers of the individual to the inquiries of the assessors referred to in the last part of the section above.¹

12. Any person who in any way directly or indirectly proposes or agrees to an assessment on any specific or limited amount less than he is liable by law to be taxed for, with a view or as an inducement to make any particular place his residence for the purpose of taxation, shall be punished by fine of one thousand dollars; and any assessor guilty of making or assenting to any such proposal shall be subject to a like penalty.

13. They [the assessors] shall ascertain as nearly as possible the particulars of the personal estate, and of the real estate in possession or occupation, as owner or otherwise, of any person who has not brought in such list, and make an estimate thereof at its just value, according to their best information and belief.²

It is sufficient to make a general estimate of each class of property.³

14. Such estimate shall be entered in the valuation, and shall be conclusive upon all persons who have not seasonably brought in lists of their estates, unless they can show a reasonable excuse for the omission.

15. The assessors, when they think it convenient, may include in the same assessment their state, county, and town taxes, or any two of them.

16. In the city of Boston, all taxes assessed for city or county purposes may be assessed separately, as county taxes and as city taxes, or under the denomination of city taxes only, as the city council from time

¹ *Lincoln v. Worcester*, 8 Cush. 55; *Hall v. County Commissioners*, 10 Allen, 100.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 26, 27.

³ *Tobey v. Warcham*, 2 Allen, 504.

to time directs. Chelsea, North Chelsea, and Winthrop shall not be taxed for county purposes.

17. The assessors shall assess upon the polls, as nearly as may be, one-sixth part of the whole sum to be raised ; but the whole poll tax assessed in one year upon an individual for town, county, and state purposes, except highway taxes separately assessed, shall not exceed two dollars ; and the residue of such whole sum shall be apportioned upon property, as provided in this chapter.¹

The omission to comply with this provision renders the whole tax illegal.²

18. They may add to the amount of a tax to be assessed, such sum, not exceeding five per cent thereof, as any fractional divisions of the amount may render convenient in the apportionment.

19. They shall make a list of the valuation and the assessment thereon, and, before the taxes assessed are committed for collection, shall deposit the same, or an attested copy thereof, in their office, or if there is no office, with their chairman, for public inspection.³

Depositing the list the day before is sufficient.⁴

20. The first part of the list shall exhibit the valuation and assessment of the polls and estates of the inhabitants assessed ; and shall contain in separate columns the following particulars, to wit : —

The names of the inhabitants assessed ; and opposite to their names,

The number of polls.

The amount of their poll tax.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 28–31 ; Stats. 1862, ch. 158.

² *Gerry v. Stoneham*, 1 Allen, 319.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 32, 33.

⁴ *Tobey v. Wareham*, 2 Allen, 594.

- The description of their real estate.
- The true value of their real estate.
- The tax assessed on such real estate.
- The description of their personal property.
- The true value of their personal property.
- The tax on their personal property.
- The sum total of each person's tax.

The second part shall exhibit the valuation and assessment of the estates of non-resident owners ; and shall contain in separate columns the following particulars, to wit : —

The names of the non-resident owners of the property assessed, or such description of them as can be given.

- Their places of abode, if known.
- The description of their estate.
- The true value of such estate.
- The tax thereon.¹

See also in regard to valuation lists, assessors, chapter X.

21. The tax list committed to the collectors shall be in substance, as follows : —

Names.	No. of Polls.	Poll Tax.	Tax on Real Estate.	Tax on Personal Property.	Total.	Time when Paid.
NON-RESIDENTS.						
Names.	Places of abode, if known.		Tax.			

22. The assessors, or other persons empowered to assess the taxes in a city or town, shall, at the close of said valuation list, subscribe and take the following oath :

“ We (the assessors, or mayor and aldermen, as the case may be, of) do hereby solemnly swear that the fore-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 84.

going list is a full and true list of the names of all persons known to us, who are liable to taxation in (here insert the name of the city or town) during the present year, and that the real and personal estate contained in said list, and assessed upon each individual in said list, is a full and accurate assessment upon all the property of each individual, liable to taxation, at its full and fair cash value, according to our best knowledge and belief."

23. Any assessor or other person assessing taxes in a city or town, who omits to take and subscribe the oath prescribed in the preceding section, shall be punished by a fine of ten dollars; but the omission to take and subscribe said oath shall not prevent the collection of a tax otherwise legally assessed.

24. The assessors shall, within a reasonable time, commit said tax list with their warrant to the collector, or if no collector is chosen, to a constable, or if there is no constable to the sheriff or his deputy, for collection.¹

25. A warrant without a tax list will not authorize a collector to collect by distress, but the two need not be attached together.² Where a warrant is directed to a person as "constable or collector," it is sufficient if he is qualified to act at the time of the delivery of the warrant to him though he was not at the time of its date.³

26. The warrant shall specify the duties of the collector as prescribed by law in the collection of taxes, the times when and the persons to whom he shall pay them in, shall be substantially in the form heretofore used, and need not be under seal.

27. When a warrant issued for the collection of taxes is lost or destroyed, the assessors may issue a

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 85-88.

² *Barnard v. Graves*, 13 Met. 85.

³ *Hays v. Drake*, 6 Gray, 387.

new warrant therefor, which shall have the same force and effect as the original warrant.

28. Towns at their annual meeting, and city councils of cities may allow a discount of such sums as they think expedient to persons making voluntary payment of their taxes within such periods of time as they prescribe. In such case the collectors shall make such discount accordingly.¹

29. If towns abuse this authority "by making the discounts partial, the remedy is not by resisting the tax, but should be of a more general character. An injunction would seem to be more appropriate."²

30. When such discount is allowed, the assessors, at the time of committing their warrant to the collector, shall post up in one or more public places within the city or town, notice of the rates of discount.

31. A person aggrieved by the taxes assessed upon him, may apply to the assessors for an abatement thereof; and, if he makes it appear that he is taxed at more than his just proportion, they shall make a reasonable abatement.³

32. But assessors cannot make this abatement after their term of office has expired.⁴ When a person is liable to taxation for personal and real estate in a city or town, his *sole remedy* for an over-taxation caused by an excessive valuation of his property, or by including in the assessment property of which he is not owner, or for which he is not liable to taxation, is by an application to the assessors for an abatement; but this does not apply to the case of one who is taxed in a town where he does not reside, upon his poll and personal estate,⁵

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 39-41.

² *Tobey v. Wareham*, 2 Allen, 594.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 42, 43.

⁴ *Cheshire v. Howland*, 18 Gray, 321.

⁵ *Osborn v. Danvers*, 6 Pick. 98; *Preston v. Boston*, 12 Pick. 7; *Bates v. Boston*, 5 Cush. 93.

and upon petition for abatement, taxes upon the same or other property of the petitioner cannot be increased.¹

83. If legal costs have accrued before making such abatement, the person applying for the abatement shall pay the same.

84. If the assessors refuse to make an abatement to a person, he may, within one month thereafter, make complaint thereof to the county commissioners by filing the same with their clerk, and if upon a hearing it appears that the complainant is overrated, the commissioners shall make such an abatement as they deem reasonable.

85. No person shall have an abatement unless he has filed with the assessors a list subscribed by him of his estate liable to taxation, and made oath that it is full and accurate according to his best knowledge and belief. When such list is not filed within the time specified by the assessors for bringing it in, no complaint from the judgment of the assessors shall be sustained by the county commissioners, unless they are satisfied that there was good cause why such list was not seasonably brought in.²

86. This section has been modified by the legislature, as follows :—

When the assessors of a city or town have given notice to the inhabitants thereof to bring in true lists of all their polls and estates, not exempt from taxation, in accordance with the provisions of the twenty-second section of the eleventh chapter of the General Statutes, they shall not afterwards abate any part of the tax assessed on personal estate to any person who did not bring in such list within the time specified therefor in

¹ Lowell v. County Commissioners, 8 Allen, 546.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 44-46.

such notice, unless such tax exceeds by more than fifty per centum the amount which would have been assessed to that person on personal estate, if he had seasonably brought in said list ; and if said tax exceeds by more than fifty per centum the said amount, the abatement shall be only of the excess above the said fifty per centum : *provided, however*, that this act shall not affect any person who can show a reasonable excuse for not seasonably bringing in said list.¹

37. The list must be brought to the assessors before the tax is assessed.² The exhibition to the assessors of a plan of the tax-payer's real estate is not the carrying in of a list ; nor is a reference by oral communication to a former list, carried in two years before. Nor is the fact that the assessors are satisfied without a list, equivalent to bringing in a list.³ But where a corporation brought in a list in due season, and the only defect was, that it was not sworn to as a full and accurate list until after the time designated for bringing it in, because the assessors told the agent he need not swear to it, — the omission was held to be for good cause. In this case, the law was complied with in all essential particulars. Not so in the case of Winnisimmet Company above, where *no* list was brought in.⁴

38. The omission to tax any particular person who may be liable, does not render the whole tax illegal and void, though in consequence, others are taxed more than they ought to be, and it seems a second tax assessed to correct the error would be illegal and void.⁵

39. No abatement shall be allowed to a person unless he makes application therefor within six months after the date of his tax bill.

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 121.

² Porter v. County Commissioners of Norfolk, 5 Gray, 365.

³ Winnisimmet Company v. Assessors, &c., 6 Cush. 477.

⁴ Lowell v. County Commissioners, 3 Allen, 546.

⁵ Ingles v. Bosworth, 5 Pick. 498; Watson v. Princeton, 4 Met. 601.

40. A person having an abatement made, shall, if his tax has been paid, be reimbursed out of the treasury of the city or town to the amount of the abatement allowed, together with all charges, except the legal costs provided for in section forty-four.¹

Charges do not include the petitioner's costs in prosecuting his petition for abatement, nor interest upon the amount abated which had been paid by him under protest.²

41. Every person whose tax is abated, shall be entitled to a certificate thereof from the assessors, or clerk of the commissioners, or other proper officer.³

42. When any person, on or before the (fifteenth day of September),⁴ in any year, gives notice in writing, accompanied by satisfactory evidence, to the assessors of a city or town, that he was on the first day of May of that year an inhabitant thereof, and liable to pay a poll tax, and furnishes under oath a true list of his polls and estate, both real and personal, not exempt from taxation, the assessors shall assess him for his polls and estate ; but such assessment shall be subject to the provisions of chapter one hundred and twenty-one of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty-five ; and the assessors shall, on or before the (first day of October),⁴ deposit with the clerk of the city or town a list of the persons so assessed. The taxes so assessed shall be entered in the tax list of the collector of the city or town, and he shall collect and pay over the same in the manner specified in his warrant.⁵

43. Whenever any person shall make application to the assessors of any city or town of this Commonwealth,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 47, 48.

² *Lowell v. County Commissioners*, 8 Allen, 546, 550.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 49.

⁴ Stats. 1869, ch. 443.

⁵ Stats. 1868, ch. 211, § 2.

to be assessed a poll tax for the then current year, and it shall appear that such applicant was on the first day of May preceding a resident of said city or town and liable to pay a poll tax therein, but was not assessed therefor, and that such applicant is, or has been during any portion of the two years preceding such application, engaged in the military or naval service of the United States, it shall be the duty of such assessors forthwith to assess such tax, and notify the treasurer of such city or town of the same, and the person so assessed shall, upon payment of said tax, be entitled to the right to vote in said city or town to the same extent as if his taxes had been assessed and paid in the manner heretofore provided by law.¹

44. The assessors shall not be responsible for the assessment of a tax in a city, town, parish, religious society, or school district, for which they are assessors, when such tax is assessed by them in pursuance of a vote for that purpose, certified to them by the clerk or other proper officer of such city, town, parish, religious society, or school district, except for the want of integrity and fidelity on their own part.²

45. Assessors who act with fidelity and integrity in assessing a tax, in pursuance of a vote duly certified to them, are not responsible in any form of action for accidentally assessing a person not an inhabitant of the town or liable to be taxed.³ Nor are they liable for omitting to tax an individual who is liable to taxation, by which he lost his right vote, unless it is shown affirmatively that the omission was caused by want of integrity or fidelity.⁴ But they are liable for assessing and issuing a warrant for the collection of a tax when the town is not legally organized.⁵

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 68.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 51.

³ *Baker v. Allen*, 21 Pick. 382.

⁴ *Griffin v. Rising*, 11 Met. 339.

⁵ *Dickinson v. Billings*, 4 Gray, 42.

46. Each assessor shall be paid by his city or town one dollar and fifty cents a day, for every whole day that he is employed in that service, with such other compensation as the city or town shall allow.¹

He is entitled to the statute compensation if it exceeds that provided by the town; but it must appear from the vote of the town that the sum voted is intended to be in addition to the statute compensation if he is to take both.²

47. Every tax, except a poll tax, which is invalid by reason of any error or irregularity in the assessment, and which has not been paid, or which has been recovered back, may be reassessed by the assessors for the time being, to the just amount to which, and upon the estate or to the person to whom, such tax ought at first to have been assessed, whether such person has continued an inhabitant of the same city or town or not.

48. If through any erroneous or illegal assessment or apportionment of taxes, a party is assessed more or less than his due proportion, the tax and assessment shall be void only to the extent of the illegal excess.³

49. Every corporation established within this Commonwealth by special charter, or organized under the general laws thereof, which holds on the first day of May in any year shares of stock in corporations, other than those subject to taxation under the provisions of chapter two hundred and eighty-three of the acts of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty-five, and acts in amendment thereof, or bonds of any description, as collateral security for borrowed money, or other liability, shall annually, between the first and tenth day of May, return to the tax commissioner,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 52.

² *Moody v. Newburyport*, 8 Met. 431.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 53, 54.

the whole number of such shares and bonds so held, the names and residences of the persons pledging the same, and the number, denomination and the par value, if known, of the shares and bonds pledged by each; and the tax commissioner shall, on or before the twentieth day of June in each year, transmit to the assessors of the several cities and towns of the Commonwealth, a true copy of the list furnished by such corporations.

50. Any corporation neglecting or refusing to make the returns required by this act (the preceding section), or wilfully making a return which is materially false or defective, shall forfeit for each offence a sum of not less than fifty nor more than one thousand dollars, to be recovered by an action of tort to the use of the city or town in which a person pledging such stock or bonds resides.¹

51. The assessors of each city and town in the Commonwealth, in addition to the returns which they are now required to make by the provisions of the first section of chapter two hundred and eighty-three of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, shall, at the time specified in said section, return also the aggregate amount of the assets of their respective cities or towns, and the amount of indebtedness of such cities and towns for which notes, bonds or other similar evidences of debt, the payment of which is not provided for by the taxation of the then current year, were outstanding on the first of May then next preceding, with a concise statement of the various purposes for which such indebtedness was incurred, and the amount incurred for each purpose.²

52. When the assessors of any city or town, after the

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 144.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 77.

time when their warrant has been committed to the collector of taxes, shall discover that the real or personal estate of any person, to an amount not less than five hundred dollars, and liable to taxation, has been omitted from the last annual assessment of taxes in such city or town, said assessors shall proceed forthwith to assess such person for such estate in like manner as he should have been assessed in such last annual assessment. The taxes so assessed, shall be entered in the tax list of the collector of the city or town, and he shall collect and pay over the same in the manner specified in his warrant: *provided*, that such tax shall not be assessed after the first day of August for any such omission.

53. No tax of any city or town shall be invalidated by reason that, in consequence of the provisions of this act (preceding section), the whole amount of the taxes assessed in such city or town shall exceed the amount authorized by law to be raised.¹

54. Any inhabitant of this Commonwealth who shall escape taxation by wilfully and designedly changing or concealing his residence, or by any other act, with the intent so to escape, shall be liable, upon conviction therefor, to pay a fine of twice the amount of the last tax paid by such person; or if he shall have paid no tax in this Commonwealth, a fine of not less than one hundred, nor more than five thousand dollars.²

¹ Stats. 1868, ch. 820.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 172, § 1.

CHAPTER XII.

PERSONS AND PROPERTY SUBJECT TO TAXATION.

1. Every male inhabitant over twenty years old liable to poll tax.
2. All property not expressly exempted by law is taxable.
3. Real estate to include what.
4. Personal estate to include what.
5. The stock of what corporations taxable.
6. Income of certain officers not taxable.

1. A POLL tax shall be assessed in the manner hereinafter provided, on every male inhabitant of the Commonwealth above the age of twenty years, whether a citizen of the United States or an alien.

2. All property, real and personal, of the inhabitants of this state, not expressly exempted by law, shall be subject to taxation as hereinafter provided.

3. Real estate, for the purposes of taxation, shall include all lands within this state, and all buildings and other things erected on or affixed to the same.

4. Personal estate shall, for the purposes of taxation, include goods, chattels, money, and effects, wherever they are, ships and vessels at home or abroad, money at interest, and other debts due the persons to be taxed more than they are indebted or pay interest for, public stocks and securities, stocks in turnpikes, bridges, and moneyed corporations, within or without the state, the income from an annuity, and so much of the income from a profession, trade, or employment, as exceeds the sum of six hundred dollars a year; but no

income shall be taxed which is derived from property subject to taxation.¹

This section is so far amended that the income subject to taxation shall be only so much as exceeds one thousand dollars, and which has accrued to any person during the year ending on the first day of May of the year in which the tax is assessed.²

5. The stock of all corporations chartered under the laws of this state is not now taxable to the shareholders except banks of issue and deposit, including national banks and those yet existing which were chartered by the state and the mercantile institutions for savings of the city of Boston; but the stock of all corporations chartered by other states is taxable.³ But such proportion of the tax collected by the state under section five of the statutes of 1867, ch. 283, of corporations chartered under the laws of this state as corresponds to the proportion of the stock of such corporation owned by persons residing in this Commonwealth, shall be credited and paid to the several cities and towns where it appears from the returns or other evidence that such shareholders resided on the first day of May next preceding, according to the number of shares so held in such cities and towns respectively: *provided*, that in case stock is held by copartners, guardians, executors, administrators or trustees, the proportion of tax corresponding to the amount of stock so held, shall be credited and paid to the towns where the stock would have been taxed, under the provisions of chapter eleven of the General Statutes; and *provided, further*, that when a town owns stock in any corporation taxed under this act, a return to said town shall be made in like manner as is provided in the case of stock held by individuals residing in said town.

Said commissioner shall ascertain and determine the amount due to each city and town, under this section, subject to appeal

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 1-4.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 48

³ Stats. 1866, ch. 48; Stats. 1865, chs. 242, 288, § 15; 1860, ch. 291, § 2; 1867, ch. 160, § 1.

as heretofore provided, and shall notify the treasurer of each city and town thereof, and certify the amount, as finally determined, to the treasurer of the Commonwealth, who shall thereupon pay over the same.

6. A clerk in a post-office, who is appointed by the deputy postmaster, and his appointment approved by the postmaster-general, is taxable for the income derived from his appointment as such clerk.¹ This was held on the ground that he is not an officer of the United States, it having been decided in the Supreme Court of the United States that the several states have no authority to tax an officer of the government of the United States for his office or its emoluments.² It was admitted in *Melcher v. Boston* that a postmaster was an officer of the United States—and it was decided in New Hampshire that a contractor for carrying the mail is not such officer.³

¹ *Melcher v. Boston*, 9 Met. 73.

² *Dobbins v. Commissioners of Erie County*, 16 Pet. 435.

³ *Whitehouse v. Langdon*, 16 N. H. 331.

CHAPTER XIII.

PERSONS AND PROPERTY EXEMPTED FROM TAXATION.

1. Exempted,

Property of the United States; of the state; of certain institutions; of school districts; Bunker Hill Monument; certain household furniture; churches; cemeteries, &c.; estate of agricultural societies; of certain females to amount of five hundred dollars; certain animals; polls and portion of estate of certain persons unable to contribute fully to public charges.

2. Certain lands sold by Commonwealth exempted for three years.

3. Corporations to manage, &c., fund for support of ministers not exempt.

4. Limitation on exemption of property of institutions mentioned in section one above.

5. Exemption of tools of mechanic, and certain houses of religious worship.

6. Land taken for public uses exempt.

1. THE following property and polls shall be exempted from taxation: —

First. The property of the United States.

Second. The property of the Commonwealth, except real estate of which the Commonwealth is in possession under a mortgage for condition broken.

Third. The personal property of literary, benevolent, charitable, and scientific institutions incorporated within this Commonwealth, and the real estate belonging to such institutions, occupied by them or their officers for the purposes for which they were incorporated.

Fourth. All property belonging to common-school

districts, the income of which is appropriated to the purposes of education.

Fifth. The Bunker Hill Monument.

Sixth. The household furniture of every person, not exceeding one thousand dollars in value, his wearing apparel, farming utensils, and mechanics' tools necessary for carrying on his business.

Seventh. Houses of religious worship, and the pews and furniture (except for parochial purposes); but portions of such houses appropriated for purposes other than religious worship shall be taxed at the value thereof to the owners of the houses.

Eighth. Cemeteries, tombs, and rights of burial, so long as the same shall be dedicated for the burial of the dead.

Ninth. The estate, both real and personal, of incorporated agricultural societies.

Tenth. The property to the amount of five hundred dollars of a widow or unmarried female, and of any female minor whose father is deceased, if her whole estate real and personal not otherwise exempted from taxation does not exceed in value the sum of one thousand dollars.

Eleventh. Mules, horses, and neat cattle, less than one year old; and swine and sheep less than six months old.

Twelfth. The polls and estates of Indians.¹

Thirteenth. The polls and any portion of the estates of persons who by reason of age, infirmity, and poverty, are in the judgment of the assessors unable to contribute fully towards the public charges.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 5. See following sections for amendments and construction of above section.

² See Stats. 1869, ch. 468, § 1.

2. In all cases where lands belonging to the Commonwealth are or have been sold by the commissioners of public lands, and agreements for deeds are or have been given by said commissioners, the land shall be free from taxation for the space of three years, unless previously built upon or otherwise improved by the purchasers or their assigns : and upon the expiration of three years from the date of such sale, such lands shall be taxable to the purchasers thereof or their assigns, in the same manner and to the same extent as if deeds of the same had been executed and delivered.¹

3. A corporation established to manage and apply a fund towards the support of a minister either by paying the same directly, in whole or in part to the minister or to the treasurer of the parish, or otherwise to the use of the parish and for their relief and benefit, is not it seems a "charitable" institution within the meaning of the third clause of section one above.²

4. A dwelling-house built by the corporation of Harvard College, one of the institutions included in the third clause of section one above, on land of the corporation within the college yard and leased to one of the professors to be occupied by him as a residence for himself and family at an annual rent is not exempt from taxation. But it would be otherwise if the building had been built for one of the professors or officers of the college, and had been occupied by him with the permission of the college and without having any estate therein, or paying any rent therefor.³

5. The fifth section of chapter eleven of the General Statutes (section one above) is hereby so far amended in the sixth and seventh clauses, that the tools of a mechanic necessary for carrying on his business, are exempted from taxation only to an amount not exceeding three hundred dollars in value ; and only such houses of religious worship are exempted

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 101.

² Trustees of Greene Foundation, 12 Cush. 59.

³ Pierce v. Cambridge, 2 Cush. 611.

from taxation as are owned by a religious society or held in trust for the use of religious organizations.¹

6. Land taken for public uses is exempt from taxation; that is, where a public duty is imposed upon those taking it or they are charged with a public trust. Under this exemption is included land taken by a railroad company under its location and the buildings and structures erected thereon if they are reasonably necessary to its proper and convenient use as a railroad.² But land taken or purchased by a railroad company outside of the limits of its location even for depot or station purposes is not exempt.³ The limits of its location will be determined by its charter, but it is generally in this state five rods in width. Nor is the property of gas light companies exempt.⁴ But land purchased in fee or otherwise taken by a city by authority of the legislature for the purpose of supplying the city with pure water and used for that purpose only is exempt.⁵

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 206.

² *Worcester v. Western R. R. Co.*, 4 Met. 564; *Boston and Maine R. R. Co. v. Cambridge*, 8 Cush. 237.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, § 20.

⁴ *Commonwealth v. Lowell Gas Light Co.* 12 Allen, 75-77.

⁵ *Wayland v. County Commissioners*, 4 Gray, 500.

CHAPTER XIV.

TAXES UPON CERTAIN CORPORATIONS.

1. Assessors to obtain names of stockholders of national banks in their towns, with other facts, &c.
2. And to transmit copies to towns where stockholders live.
3. Assessors to assess such shareholders where they reside.
4. Assessors to return to tax commissioner names of stockholders in national banks, &c., on or before May 15; tax commissioner to furnish copies to assessors of towns.
5. Tax commissioner to forward to assessors lists of all corporations taxable, &c.
6. Shares of stock in banks, owned by non-residents, to be assessed where banks are located.
7. Tax to be lien on shares.
8. Collector may distrain, &c., if tax is not paid.
9. Shares owned by residents to be taxed as heretofore.
10. Shares of non-residents to be omitted from the valuation upon which rate is based.
11. Assessors to make return of assessments to state treasurer; town treasurer to pay over to state treasurer tax collected, less costs of collecting, &c.
12. Shares in capital stock of Mercantile Savings Institution of Boston, how taxable.
13. Treasurer of same to return to tax commissioner names, &c., of stockholders.

1. THE assessors of every city and town in this Commonwealth, in which any association for the purposes of banking is or shall be established by authority of the United States, shall annually, between the first and tenth day of May, obtain from the proper officers of such association a full and correct list of the names and residences of all shareholders in the association, and the number of shares held by each; they shall also ascertain the amount of the capital stock of such asso-

ciation, the par value and the fair market value of each share, and the amount and value of real estate held and owned by such association, and where the same is located.

2. It shall be the duty of such assessors, on or before the first day of June in each year, to transmit to the assessors of the several cities and towns of the Commonwealth a true copy of the list and a correct statement of the other facts required to be obtained in accordance with the first section of this act.

3. The assessors of each city and town in which any shareholder in such association resides, shall include all shares in such association held by persons resident and liable to taxation in said city or town, in the valuation of the personal property of such person, for the assessment of all taxes imposed and levied in said town by authority of law, to be assessed at the same rate and subject to the same deductions as shares of state banks and other moneyed corporations in the hands of the citizens of such city or town.¹

4. (Section two above has been so far modified that the returns therein required to be made by assessors) shall hereafter be made on or before the fifteenth day of May in each year, to the tax commissioner of the Commonwealth; and said commissioner shall, on or before the twentieth day of June in each year, transmit to the assessors of the several cities and towns of the Commonwealth, a true copy of the lists furnished by such assessors, and the full returns required by said act, and also of the returns made to the tax commissioner by the Mercantile Savings Institution of the city of Boston, pursuant to the act of the year eighteen

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 242, §§ 1-3.

hundred and sixty-seven, relating to the taxation of that institution.

5. The tax commissioner shall annually, on or before the twentieth day of June in each year, cause to be forwarded to the assessors of every city and town in this Commonwealth a list of all Massachusetts corporations known to him to be taxable on the first day of May next preceding said twentieth day of June under chapter two hundred and eighty-three of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five ; and such other information in his possession, as in his judgment will assist the assessors of the cities and towns in the assessment of taxes.¹

6. All the shares of stock in banks, whether of issue or not, existing by authority of the United States or of this Commonwealth, and located within the Commonwealth, owned by non-residents of this Commonwealth, shall be assessed to the owners thereof in the cities or towns where such banks are located, and not elsewhere, in the assessment of all taxes imposed and levied in such place by the authority of law, at the market value of such shares on the first day of May of the year in which the tax shall be assessed, first deducting therefrom the proportionate part of the value of the real estate belonging to the bank, at the same rate, and no greater, than that at which other moneyed capital in the hands of citizens of such city or town and subject to taxation is, by law assessed.

7. Any tax so assessed shall constitute a lien upon the shares in respect to which such assessment is made, from the first day of May of the year in which the tax is laid till the tax shall be paid.

8. If any tax so assessed shall not be paid, the col-

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 188, §§ 1, 2.

lector or other officer authorized to collect taxes, shall levy the same by distraint or by seizure and sale of the shares in respect of which the tax is assessed, in accordance with the provisions of law for the seizure and sale of shares in the capital stock of corporations existing under authority of this Commonwealth, for non-payment of taxes: *provided*, that said collector shall, ten days at least before making such distraint or seizure, demand the amount of tax due and legal charges, at the usual place of business of said bank, by written or printed demand addressed to the stockholder and given to the cashier or other officer of such bank, upon whom service of legal process against such bank may by law be made, and no other demand shall be necessary.

9. All shares of stock in the banks aforesaid owned by residents of this Commonwealth, shall be assessed to the owners thereof, as provided in chapter two hundred and forty-two of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five: *provided*, that no stock insurance corporation, savings bank, or institution for savings incorporated under the laws of this state, including the Mercantile Savings Institution, in the city of Boston, otherwise taxed under the laws of this state, shall be taxed for its investments in the shares of national banks within this Commonwealth.

10. Assessors of any city or town in which any national bank or banking association is located, for the purpose of ascertaining the rate at which taxes shall be assessed, shall omit from the valuation upon which the rate is to be based, the value of all shares held by non-residents of this state, and no tax of any city or town shall be invalidated by reason of any excess of the amount thereof over the amount to be raised in consequence of the provisions of this act.

11. It shall be the duty of the assessors to make return to the state treasurer, of the assessment of the shares of non-residents of this state in each bank in their respective cities and towns, within ten days after the assessment of the same; and it shall be the duty of the collector of each city or town to use his best endeavors to collect the taxes so assessed. The treasurer of each town or city shall, on or before the first Monday in December of each year, pay over to the state treasurer the amount of each tax so collected, less the cost of assessing and collecting the same. And the state treasurer may offset amounts due and payable by any city or town to the state, under this act, against amounts due from the state to such town or city.¹

12. The shares in the capital stock of the Mercantile Savings Institution of the city of Boston shall be taxable to the owners thereof in the cities and towns where they reside on the first day of May in each year and not otherwise.

13. The treasurer of said institution shall annually between the first and twentieth days of May, return by mail or otherwise, to the tax commissioner the name and residence of each stockholder, with the number of shares belonging to each on said first day of May, and the par and cash market value per share of said stock.²

¹ Stats. 1868, ch. 849, §§ 1-6.

² Stats. 1867, ch. 160, §§ 1, 2.

CHAPTER XV.

WHERE POLLS AND PROPERTY SHALL BE ASSESSED.

1. Poll tax, where assessed.
2. Considerations which determine place of inhabitancy.
3. Poll tax of minors in service of corporations.
4. Person to be taxed where he designates his place of residence to be.
5. Real estate, where taxed.
6. Real estate of certain corporations, where taxed.
7. Tenant may recover of landlord, taxes paid, unless, &c.
8. Real estate of person deceased may be assessed to heirs, &c.
9. Or to estate of deceased where title is in dispute.
10. Personal estate, taxed where owner resides, except stock in trade, &c., employed in other towns.
11. Property held by religious society, how taxed.
12. Personal property mortgaged or pledged, how taxed.
13. Partners in mercantile or other business, how taxed.
14. Personal property of persons changing their domicile, information of to be given.
15. Such information to be filed when received. Shall not be taxed less.

1. THE poll tax shall be assessed upon each taxable person, in the place where he is an inhabitant on the first day of May in each year, except in cases otherwise provided for by law. The poll tax of minors liable to taxation shall be assessed to, and in the places of the residence of, the parents, masters, or guardians, having control of the persons of such minors ; but if a minor has no parent, master, or guardian, within this state, he shall be personally taxed for his poll, as if he were of full age. The poll tax of every other person under guardianship shall be assessed to his guardian in the place where the guardian is taxed for his own poll.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 6.

2. It is often a question of great nicety to determine of what place a person is an inhabitant, because, as Chief-Justice Shaw says: "It may often occur that the evidence of facts tending to establish the domicile in one place would be entirely conclusive, were it not for the existence of facts and circumstances of a still more conclusive and decisive character which fix it beyond question in another."¹ But there are certain well-established principles or rules which will aid in determining this question. First, "every person has a domicile somewhere, and no person can have more than one domicile at the same time for one and the same purpose." Second, "a man retains his domicile of origin till he changes it by acquiring another, and so each successive domicile continues until changed by acquiring another."² It is equally well settled that in order to change the domicile the fact and intent must concur, — neither alone is sufficient, — by which it must be intended that there needs to be a change of residence, with an intention to remain in the new place of residence an indefinite time and without the intention of returning to the former domicile at any particular period or when any particular purpose is accomplished.³ But this must be taken with a reasonable limitation as to the time occupied in accomplishing the particular purpose. It often happens in cases of divided residence, that the circumstances of each are so nearly balanced that the *intention* of the party to consider the one or the other to be his domicile will determine it to be so.⁴ The place where a corporation is an inhabitant is determined in most cases by its act of incorporation, which fixes its location. And in corporations organized under the general law, the location must be fixed in the articles of association.

3. The poll tax of minors who are in the service of a man-

¹ Thorndike v. City of Boston, 1 Met. 242.

² Opinion of the judges of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts, 5 Met. 587; Otis v. City of Boston, 12 Cush. 50.

³ Bulkley v. Williamstown, 3 Gray, 495; Holmes v. Greene, 7 Gray, 300.

⁴ Trustees of Greene Foundation v. City of Boston, 12 Cush. 60.

manufacturing corporation and receiving salaries, cannot legally be assessed to such corporation.¹

4. A taxable person in a city or town on the first day of May who, when inquired of by the assessors thereof, refuses to state where he considers his legal residence to be, shall for the purpose of taxation be deemed an inhabitant of such place. If when so inquired of he designates another place as his legal residence, said assessors shall notify the assessors of such place, who, upon receiving the notice, shall tax such person as an inhabitant of their city or town. But such person shall not be exempt from the payment of a tax legally assessed upon him in the city or town of his legal domicile.

5. Taxes on real estate shall be assessed in the city or town where the estate lies, to the person who is either the owner or in possession thereof on the first day of May. Mortgagors of real estate shall, for the purposes of taxation, be deemed owners until the mortgagee takes possession, after which the mortgagee shall be deemed the owner.²

6. The real estate of banks and manufacturing corporations is to be taxed to them in the place where it is situated.³

7. When a tenant paying rent for real estate is taxed therefor, he may retain out of his rent the taxes paid by him, or may recover the same in an action against his landlord, unless there is an agreement to the contrary.

8. The undivided real estate of a deceased person may be assessed to his heirs or devisees without designating any of them by name, until they have given notice to the assessors of the division of the estate and

¹ *Boston and Sandwich Glass Co. v. City of Boston*, 4 Met. 181.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 7, 8.

³ *Tremont Bank v. Boston*, 1 Cush. 142; *Dunnell Manufacturing Corporation v. Pawtucket*, 7 Gray, 277.

the names of the several heirs or devisees; and each heir or devisee shall be liable for the whole of such tax, and when paid by him he may recover of the other heirs or devisees their respective portions thereof.

9. The real estate of a person deceased, the right or title to which is doubtful or unascertained by reason of litigation concerning the will of the deceased, or the validity thereof, may be assessed in general terms to the estate of the deceased; and said tax shall constitute a lien upon the land so assessed, and may be enforced by the sale of the same or a part thereof, as provided for enforcing other liens for taxes on real estate.

10. All personal estate within or without this state, shall be assessed to the owner in the city or town where he is an inhabitant on the first day of May, except as follows: ¹

The interest of an inhabitant of this Commonwealth, as a partner, in the property of a firm established and carrying on business in another state is taxable here.² And where a life-interest in personal property terminates at any time after the first day of May, the life-tenant or his representative is liable for the whole tax.³

First. All goods, wares, merchandise, and other stock in trade (except ships or vessels owned by a copartnership), including stock employed in the business of manufacturing or of the mechanic arts, in cities or towns within the state, other than where the owners reside, whether such owners reside within or without this state, shall be taxed in those places where the owners hire or occupy manufactories, stores, shops, or wharves, whether such property is within said places

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 9-12.

² Bemis v. Aldermen of Boston, 14 Allen, 366.

³ Holmes v. Taber, 9 Allen, 246.

or elsewhere on the first day of May of the year when the tax is made.¹

It makes no difference that the property belongs to a firm one of whose partners resides in the town where the property is situated. To constitute an occupation there must be an actual possession, use and efficient control of the premises, such an occupation as one who owns or hires would ordinarily have.² This clause and the third below do not apply to corporations chartered by this state, as the stockholders are liable to taxation upon their shares in the towns where they dwell, but it is applicable to property owned by a foreign corporation.³

Second. All machinery employed in any branch of manufactures, and belonging to a person or corporation, shall be assessed where such machinery is situated or employed; and, in assessing the stockholders for their shares in any manufacturing corporation, there shall first be deducted from the value thereof the value of the machinery and real estate belonging to such corporation.⁴

This clause does not apply to foreign corporations.⁵

Third. Horses, mules, neat cattle, sheep, and swine, kept throughout the year in places other than those where the owners reside, whether such owners reside within or without this state, and horses employed in stages or other vehicles for the transportation of passengers for hire, shall be assessed to the owners in the places where they are kept.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 12, cl. 1.

² *Lee v. Templeton*, 6 Gray, 579.

³ *Middlesex R. R. Co. v. Charlestown*, 8 Allen, 833; *Blackstone Manuf. Co. v. Blackstone*, 18 Gray, 488.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 12, cl. 2.

⁵ *Dwight v. Mayor, &c., of Boston*, 12 Allen, 316.

Fourth. Personal property belonging to persons under guardianship, shall be assessed to the guardian in the place where the ward is an inhabitant, unless the ward resides and has his home without the state, in which case it shall be taxed to the guardian in the place where he is an inhabitant.¹

The same rules would seem to be applicable in determining the place where a ward is an inhabitant as in the case of any other citizen.²

Fifth. Personal property held in trust by an executor, administrator, or trustee, the income of which is payable to another person, shall be assessed to the executor, administrator, or trustee, in the place where such other person resides, if within the state, and if he resides out of the state it shall be assessed in the place where the executor, administrator, or trustee resides, and if there are two or more executors, administrators, or trustees, residing in different places, the property shall be assessed to them in equal portions in such places, and the tax thereon shall be paid out of said income. If the executor, administrator, or trustee, is not an inhabitant of this state, it shall be assessed to the person to whom the income is payable, in the place where he resides.

Sixth. Personal property placed in the hands of a corporation or individual as an accumulating fund for the future benefit of heirs or other persons, shall be assessed to such heirs or persons, if within the state, otherwise to the person so placing it or his executors or administrators until a trustee is appointed to take charge of such property, or the income thereof.

Seventh. The personal estate of deceased persons

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 12, cl. 3, 4.

² Kirkland v. Whately, 4 Allen, 462.

shall be assessed in the place where the deceased last dwelt. After the appointment of an executor or administrator, it shall be assessed to such executor or administrator until he gives notice to the assessors that the estate has been distributed and paid over to the parties interested therein. Before such appointment it shall be assessed in general terms to the estate of the deceased, and the executor or administrator subsequently appointed shall be liable for the tax so assessed in like manner as though assessed to him.¹

A tax is not lawfully assessed to the "estate of" a deceased person after the date of the appointment of the administrator.²

11. Property held by a religious society as a ministerial fund shall be assessed to the treasurer of the society. If such property consists of real estate, it shall be taxed in the town where it lies ; if it consists of personal property, it shall be taxed in the town where such society usually hold their meetings.

12. Personal property mortgaged or pledged shall, for the purposes of taxation, be deemed the property of the party who has the possession.³

This section applies only to corporeal, visible, and tangible property of which either party may take open possession ; and not of incorporeal hereditaments or rights, which are incapable of such possession — and therefore not to public stocks or securities.⁴

13. Partners in mercantile or other business, whether residing in the same or different places, may be jointly taxed under their partnership name in the place where

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 12, cls. 5-7.

² Wood v. Torrey, 97 Mass. 321.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, §§ 13, 14.

⁴ Waltham Bank v. Waltham, 10 Met. 340; Hall v. Commissioners, 10 Allen, 100.

their business is carried on, for all the personal property employed in such business, except ships or vessels. If they have places of business in two or more towns, they shall be taxed in each of such places for the proportion of property employed therein. When so jointly taxed each partner shall be liable for the whole tax.¹

It seems that the terms "place of business" must be understood as a place where business is carried on by the taxpayer under his own control and on his own account.²

Ships or vessels owned by a copartnership shall be assessed to the several partners in their places of residence proportionally to their interest therein.³

14. When any person liable to be taxed for personal property shall have changed his domicile, it shall be the duty of the assessors of the city or town where he resides to require forthwith of the assessors of the city or town where such person was last taxed as an inhabitant, such written statement of any facts within their knowledge as will assist in determining the value of the personal estate of such person, and also the amount he was last assessed in such city or town; and such information shall be furnished by the assessors of the city or town where he was last taxed or assessed.

15. When the assessors of any city or town shall have received notice from the assessors of any other city or town within the Commonwealth, of the amount at which a person having been an inhabitant thereof was last taxed on personal property, such notice shall be filed in their office, subject to public inspection; and they shall not assess such person upon any less amount of personal estate than he was last assessed, until he shall have brought into such assessors a list of his personal estate, in accordance with the provisions of the twenty-second and twenty-third sections of the eleventh chapter of the General Statutes.⁴

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 15.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 11, § 16.

³ Little v. Cambridge, 9 Cush. 301.

⁴ Stats. 1860, ch. 170, §§ 1, 2.

CHAPTER XVI.

COLLECTION OF TAXES.

1. Towns may choose collectors. In certain cases constable to be.
2. Selectman and assessor may be collector.
3. Collector to give bond to town.
4. Failing in this, selectmen may appoint another.
5. Statute directory as to manner of giving bond.
6. Removal of collector from office does not discharge him from liabilities already incurred.
7. Defects in tax list will not excuse collector from paying over money which he had collected.
8. Town may give collector certain powers of treasurer, in collecting taxes.
9. Collectors to collect taxes.
10. Collectors to complete collections though term expire.
11. Demand to be made.
12. When credit doubtful, taxes may be collected forthwith.
13. Person claiming abatement must produce certificate. Liable to costs.
14. Errors in names not to defeat collection.
15. Distress and sale to pay taxes, except, &c.
16. Distress, how long kept, how advertised and sold.
17. Sale made after seven days illegal.
18. Sale may be adjourned once.
19. Seizure of shares, how made.
20. Sales of shares seized, how made.
21. Surplus to be returned to owner.
22. Collector may add commission for services.
23. After fourteen days, party may be imprisoned.
24. This applies to non-residents.
25. Copy of warrant, &c., to be left with jailer.
26. Persons imprisoned for non-payment of taxes, how discharged.
27. Collectors when liable to pay, &c.
28. Collectors may demand aid. Penalty.
29. Persons removing from collector's precinct, without paying.
30. What constitutes removal.
31. Remedy if persons remove, &c., without paying.
32. Against executors and administrators.
33. Against persons who are not owners of the real estate taxed to them.
34. Taxes to be lien on real estate for two years, &c.

35. Taxes reassessed, to be a lien, unless, &c.
36. Resident mortgagee of real estate, when to be called upon for taxes.
37. When non-resident appoints attorney, demand how made.
38. When made, collector to wait two months.
39. Affidavit of collector, &c., evidence of demand on attorney.
40. Sales of real estate, how advertised.
41. Contents of advertisement.
42. Description should be full.
43. Notices, how posted.
44. When name of place has been changed.
45. Affidavit of posting and publishing to be evidence, if recorded.
46. Sale by auction of so much as is sufficient to pay taxes, &c.
47. Collector may adjourn sale, &c.
48. Deed to be given to purchaser, subject, &c.
49. Deed of collector, strictly construed, must state cause of sale. When deed to be recorded.
50. Owner may redeem within two years, &c.
51. Party in possession under contract of purchase may redeem.
52. How redeemed when purchaser cannot be found, &c.
53. Duty of treasurer.
54. Mortgagee may pay taxes on real estate in certain cases.
55. Mortgagee shall pay such taxes upon taking possession. Entitled to deed on tender.
56. Mortgagee entitled to receipt for such taxes paid to collector. May tack same to mortgage.
57. S. J. Court to have equity powers.
58. When tax list, &c., is committed to sheriff, &c.
59. Sheriff's fees for collecting.
60. When treasurers are made collectors, how to proceed.
61. Collectors to exhibit accounts every two months if required.
62. Penalty.
63. Collectors to be credited with abatements, &c.
64. Deficiency in state or county tax, how supplied.
65. Same, when collectors neglect to pay.
66. Remedy for collector's neglect.
67. If collector becomes insane, &c., selectmen may remove him.
68. Tax list of deceased collector, how completed. Temporary collector.
69. If collector dies, &c., list to be delivered to selectmen.
70. Compensation of collectors.
71. Taxes paid to collector, when recovered back.
72. Interest may be collected on taxes in certain cases by vote of town.
73. At sale of real estate for taxes, collector may purchase for town, if no other sufficient bid is made.
74. Deed in such case and rights of town thereunder.
75. Purchaser failing to pay and take deed in ten days, town to be considered purchaser.
76. Deeds to town to be in custody of treasurer. Towns may make regulation.

- 77. What expenses allowed collector.
- 78. Requisites of deed. Provisions in case of informality, &c.
- 79. If owner does not redeem, town may sell.
- 80. How taxed, when purchased by town.
- 81. How person committed to prison for non-payment of taxes may take poor debtor's oath.
- 82. Fees of collector.
- 83. Town taxes entitled to same priority as state taxes in case of insolvent debtors.

1. TOWNS may choose suitable persons to be collectors of taxes therein. If the persons chosen refuse to serve, or if no person is elected or appointed, the constables of the town shall be the collectors of taxes.¹

2. A selectman and assessor of a town may legally be chosen collector of taxes also.² The refusal to accept the office need not appear of record. And no further oath is required of a constable, acting as collector, if he has been duly sworn as constable.³

3. Every collector shall give bond to the town, in such sum as the selectmen require, and with sureties to their satisfaction, for the faithful discharge of the duties of his office.⁴

4. When a collector fails to give the bond required by the preceding section, the selectmen may appoint another collector in the manner and subject to the provisions set forth in ch. 18, § 42, Gen. Stats.⁵

5. The foregoing provisions of the statute are directory as to the manner of giving bonds by one appointed collector. And the collector may properly refuse to give a bond in any greater sum than the selectmen require. But if a collector voluntarily gives a bond to the town to secure his faithful discharge of the duties of the office of collector, and the same is accepted, it is a good and valid bond without any further

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 71.

² Howard v. Proctor, 7 Gray, 128.

³ Hays v. Drake, 6 Gray, 387.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 72.

⁵ Stats. 1865, ch. 234, § 1.

evidence of the approval by the selectmen, of the sum or the sureties,¹ but the bond should be given to the town.²

6. The removal of the collector from office does not discharge him from liabilities that have already attached for defaults in the duties of his office. In all cases where, by reason of his remissness in enforcing the collections, the tax has been uncollected, and, from a change of circumstances is unavailable in the hands of his successor, he will be chargeable therewith.³

7. Defects in a warrant or tax list will not excuse a collector from paying over money to the town which he has collected without objection on the part of the tax-payers. He can only avail himself of such defects as have prevented him from performing his duty; and the defects in the warrant or tax list might be a good excuse for not executing the warrant.⁴ Nor is a collector excused from paying over money to the town by reason of its being stolen from him without any default on his part.⁵

8. Any town, at a meeting notified for that purpose, may authorize their collector to use all means of collecting the taxes which a town treasurer when appointed collector may use.⁶

9. Every collector of taxes, constable, sheriff, or deputy sheriff, receiving a tax list and warrant from the assessors, shall proceed to collect the taxes therein mentioned, according to the warrant.⁷

If the warrant is good upon its face it will protect the collector acting under it notwithstanding irregularity in the meetings or votes by which the taxes were authorized.⁸

10. The collector shall, unless removed from office

¹ *Wendell v. Fleming*, 8 Gray, 618.

² *Colerain v. Bell*, 9 Met. 499.

³ *Hancock v. Hazard*, 12 Cush. 112.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 78.

⁵ *Howard v. Proctor*, 7 Gray, 128.

⁶ *Stevens v. Hay*, 6 Cush. 229.

⁷ *Sandwich v. Fish*, 2 Gray, 298.

⁸ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 1.

as hereinafter provided, complete the collection of taxes committed to him, although his term of office expires before such completion.

11. Collectors shall before distraining the goods of a person for his tax, demand payment thereof from such person, either personally or at his usual place of abode, if to be found within their precincts.

12. When the credit of a person taxed is considered doubtful by the assessors, they may order the collector forthwith to compel payment by distress or imprisonment, whether the tax is made payable immediately, at a future day, by instalments, or otherwise.

13. If a person claims the benefit of an abatement, he shall exhibit to the collector demanding his taxes, a certificate of such abatement, from the assessors or other proper officer, as provided in chapter eleven ; and shall be liable to pay all costs and officers' fees incurred before exhibiting such certificate.

14. If, in the assessors' lists or in their warrant and list committed to the collectors, there is an error in the name of a person taxed, the tax assessed to him may be collected of the person intended to be taxed, if he is taxable and can be identified by the assessors.¹

This section applies to those cases where the error in the name exists as well in the valuation list, as in the assessors' warrant to the collector ; and it covers all cases of error in the name, and seems intended to apply to a case where the name is mistaken by omitting, as well as by adding or by misnaming.²

15. If a person refuses or neglects to pay his tax, the collector shall levy the same by distress or seizure

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 2-6.

² Tyler v. Hardwich, 6 Met. 474, Shaw, C. J.

and sale of his goods, including any share or interest he may have as a stockholder in a corporation incorporated under authority of this Commonwealth, and excepting the following goods : —

The tools or implements necessary for his trade or occupation ; beasts of the plough necessary for the cultivation of his improved lands ; military arms, utensils for house-keeping necessary for upholding life, and bedding and apparel necessary for himself and family.¹

But the distress cannot be made after the death of the person upon whom the tax is assessed.²

16. The collector shall keep the goods distrained, at the expense of the owner, for four days at least, and shall, within seven days after the seizure, sell the same by public auction, for payment of the tax and charges of keeping and sale, having given notice of the sale by posting up a notification thereof in some public place in the city or town, forty-eight hours at least before the sale.³

17. A sale made after seven days is illegal.⁴ The notice may be given before the expiration of four days, a proper time for sale being fixed upon.⁵ The notice need not state the name of the person whose property is seized, nor the amount of the tax, nor describe the property.⁵

18. The collector may once adjourn such sale for a time not exceeding three days : he shall forthwith give notice of such adjournment, by posting a notification at the place of sale.

19. The seizure of a share or other interest in a corporation may be made by leaving with any officer of

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 7.

² *Wilson v. Shearer*, 9 Met. 504.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 8.

⁴ *Noyes, Jr. v. Haverhill*, 11 Cush. 338.

⁵ *Barnard v. Graves*, 13 Met. 94.

the corporation, with whom a copy of a writ may by law be left when the share of a stockholder is attached on mesne process, an attested copy of the warrant, with a certificate thereon, under the hand of the collector, setting forth the tax which the stockholder is to pay, and that, upon his neglect or refusal to pay, the collector has seized such share or interest.

20. The sale of such share or interest shall be made in the manner prescribed by law for the sale of goods by collectors of taxes in like cases, and also subject to the provisions of sections forty-six and forty-seven of chapter one hundred and thirty-three, respecting sales on executions.

21. If the distress or seizure is sold for more than the tax and charges of keeping and sale, the collector shall return the surplus to the owner, upon demand, with an account in writing of the sale and charges.¹

22. A collector is justified in adding to these charges a commission or percentage on the amount of the tax for his own compensation.² And see as to collectors' fees, section eighty-two of this chapter.

23. If a person refuses or neglects for fourteen days after demand to pay his tax, and the collector cannot find sufficient goods upon which it may be levied, he may take the body of such person and commit him to prison, there to remain until he pays the tax and charges of commitment and imprisonment, or is discharged by order of law.³

24. This applies to non-residents as well as residents.⁴ But the collector has no right to take the body for non-payment of taxes, if sufficient property is shown to him upon

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 9-12.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 13.

³ Howard v. Proctor, 7 Gray, 132.

⁴ Snow v. Clark, 9 Gray, 192.

which to levy ; although fourteen days have elapsed since a demand of payment.¹

25. When the collector commits a person to prison, he shall give the keeper thereof an attested copy of the warrant, with a certificate thereon, under the hand of the collector, setting forth the sum which such person is to pay as his tax, with the cost of taking and committing him, and that upon his having neglected payment for fourteen days, or otherwise, as the case may be, and for want of goods whereof to make distress, he has taken his body.

26. When a person committed to prison for the non-payment of taxes is unable to pay the same, he shall be entitled to his discharge in like manner as persons committed on execution. The notice required in such case to be given to the creditor, may be given to either of the assessors or the collector by whom the party was committed. And the assessors and collector, or any of them, may appear and do all things which a creditor might do in case of arrest on execution.²

For further provision as to discharge of persons committed to prison, see section eighty-one of this chapter.

27. If such person is discharged, the collector shall be liable to pay the tax with the charges of imprisonment, unless he arrested and committed the party within one year after the tax was committed to him to collect, or unless he is exonerated therefrom by the city, town, or parish, to which the tax is due.³

But this does not render the collector liable to pay for the support of the person committed while in jail — although the town may have paid it.⁴

¹ *Lothrop v. Ide*, 18 Gray, 93.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 16.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 14, 15.

⁴ *Townsend v. Walcutt*, 8 Met. 152.

28. A collector when resisted or impeded in the exercise of his office, may require any suitable person to aid him therein, and if such person refuses to render such aid, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars.

29. When a person, after the assessment of a tax upon him, removes out of the precinct of the collector without paying his tax, the collector may demand payment thereof wherever such person is found ; and in default of payment the collector may forthwith proceed to collect the tax by making a distress, or by commitment of such person to the prison of the county where he is found ; or the collector may issue his warrant to the sheriff of the county or his deputy, or to any constable of the place, where such person is found, directing them to distrain the property or take the body of such person, and to proceed therein in like manner as required of collectors in like cases.¹

30. To constitute "removal" it is not necessary to change one's domicile, technically speaking, but a change of place of residence for the term of six months, although under the expectation and purpose of returning at the expiration of that time is a "removal."²

31. When a person taxed removes as aforesaid, or dies, or neglects to pay his tax for one year after it is committed to the collector, or being an unmarried woman, marries, before payment of the tax, the collector may, in his own name, maintain an action of contract therefor, in like manner as for his own debt, and he may for that purpose in like manner have a process of foreign attachment against any trustee of such person.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 17, 18.

² *Houghton v. Davenport*, 28 Pick. 240. ³ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 19.

A collector cannot maintain an action in his own name to collect taxes except as provided in this section.¹

It would be well that the warrant of the collector authorized by this section should recite the facts which are necessary to authorize the collector to issue it because it would then furnish the constable with conclusive evidence for his protection in acting under it. But the recital is not necessary to the validity of the warrant.²

32. When a tax is assessed upon the personal estate of a deceased person, the collector may maintain an action of contract therefor in his own name, as for his own debt, against the executor or administrator; and if a tax is so assessed before the appointment of an executor or administrator, he may enforce it against the estate and its representative after such appointment, in like manner as if the assessment had been made subsequently thereto.

33. When a person is taxed for real estate in his occupation, but of which he is not the owner, the collector, after demand of payment, may levy the tax by distress and sale of the cattle, sheep, horses, swine, or other stock or produce, of such estate, belonging to the owner thereof, which within nine months after such assessment is committed to him shall be found upon the premises, in the same manner as if such stock or produce were the property of the person so taxed; but such demand need not be made if the person on whom the tax is assessed resided within the precinct of the collector at the time of the assessment, and subsequently removes therefrom and remains absent three months.

34. Taxes assessed on real estate shall constitute a

¹ *Crapo v. Stetson*, 8 Met. 398.

² *Cheever v. Merritt*, 5 Allen, 565.

lien thereon for two years after they are committed to the collector; and may with all incidental costs and expenses be levied by sale thereof, if the tax is not paid within fourteen days after a demand of payment made either upon the person taxed or upon any person occupying the estate; but the collector may sell real estate for taxes after two years have elapsed, unless the estate has been alienated in the mean time.

35. Taxes reassessed on real estate shall constitute a lien thereon from the time they are committed to the collector, unless the estate has been alienated between the first and second assessments; and may be levied as provided in the preceding section.

36. If a mortgagee of real estate, situated in the place of his residence, previously to the assessment of a tax, gives written notice to the clerk of such place that he holds a mortgage thereon, with a description of the estate, the collector before proceeding to sell it for non-payment of taxes shall demand payment of said taxes of the mortgagee, as provided in section twenty-two.

37. If a mortgagee or non-resident owner of real estate, previously to the assessment of a tax, gives a written authority to some inhabitant of the place as his attorney, to pay the taxes imposed on such estate, and the authority is filed with, or recorded by, the clerk of the place, the demand of payment shall be made upon such attorney before the estate is sold; otherwise, no demand need be made of payment of taxes assessed on the real estate of non-resident owners.¹

38. When a demand is made upon the attorney under the preceding section, the collector shall not

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 20-25.

advertise the sale of the lands, until two months from the time of such demand.

39. The affidavit of a disinterested person, or the collector, who makes a sale of land for the payment of taxes, taken before a justice of the peace and recorded by the clerk of the place where the land lies, before a sale is made, and stating the demand of payment of the tax, the person of whom, and the time and manner in which, it was made, shall be competent evidence of the demand.

40. The collector shall give notice of the time and place of sale of real estate taken for taxes, by an advertisement thereof three weeks successively in some newspaper of the county where the real estate lies, if there is such newspaper, and if not, then in a newspaper printed in an adjacent county; the last publication to be at least one week before the time of sale.

41. The advertisement shall contain a substantially accurate description of the several rights, lots, or divisions, of the estate to be sold, the amount of the tax assessed on each, the names of all owners known to the collector, and the taxes assessed on their respective lands.¹

42. The description should be full and satisfactory so that the owner may know what property is to be sold and especially if the owner's name does not appear in the notice.² And the amount of the tax must be stated exactly.³

43. The collector shall, three weeks before the sale, post a notice similar to that required by the two preceding sections in some convenient and public place in his precinct, and a like notice on the premises by

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 26-29.

² *Farnum v. Buffum*, 4 Cush. 266.

³ *Alexander v. Pitts*, 7 Cush. 508.

him advertised to be sold, if any part thereof is bounded by a street, lane, court, or highway.

44. When real estate to be sold under the provisions of this chapter, is situated in a place the name of which has been changed by law within three years next preceding the sale, the collector shall in his advertisement and notices of the sale designate such place by its former and present name.

45. The affidavit of a disinterested person, taken before a justice of the peace, of the posting and publishing notifications of the sale of real estate by a collector or other officer for payment of taxes, made upon one of the original advertisements, or a copy thereof, and filed and recorded in the registry of deeds of the county or district where the land lies, within six months after the sale, shall be competent evidence of such notice.

46. If the taxes are not paid, the collector, at the time and place appointed for the sale, shall sell by public auction so much of the real estate, or the rents and profits of the whole estate for such term of time, as shall be sufficient to discharge the taxes and necessary intervening charges ; or he may at his option sell the whole or any part of the land ; and after satisfying the taxes and charges, he shall upon demand pay the residue of the proceeds of the sale, if any, to the owner of the estate.¹

As to amount of fees and as to right of town to purchase, see sections eighty-two and seventy-three of this chapter.

47. The collector may adjourn his sale from day to day not exceeding seven days in the whole ; and he shall give notice of every such adjournment by a pub-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 30-33.

lic declaration thereof, at the time and place previously appointed for the sale.

48. The collector shall execute and deliver to the purchaser a deed of the real estate, or rents and profits sold ; which deed shall state the cause of sale, the price for which the estate or rents and profits were sold, the name of the person on whom the demand for the tax was made, the places in the city or town where the notices were posted, the newspaper in which the advertisement of such sale was published, and the place of residence of the grantee ; and if the real estate has been sold, shall convey, subject to the right of redemption provided for in the following section, all the right and interest which the owner had therein at the time when the same was taken for his taxes. Such deed to be valid shall be recorded within thirty days from the day of sale.¹

49. The deed of a collector, taking effect only as the execution of a statute power, should be construed with some strictness, and the description should be such as to enable the grantee to identify the land and the owner to redeem it.² The deed *must* state the cause of sale ; it is a condition precedent to the operation of the deed. It is not enough to state that a demand for the tax was made upon the person taxed, but it must also state that payment was not made within fourteen days.³

• 50. The owner of real estate sold for payment of taxes, or his heirs or assigns, may within two years from the day of sale, redeem the estate sold, by paying or tendering to the purchaser, or his heirs or assigns, the sum paid by him, with ten per cent interest and all necessary intervening charges ; and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 84, 85.

² Hill v. Mowry, 6 Gray, 552.

³ Harrington v. Worcester, 6 Allen, 577.

when the rents and profits are sold for payment of taxes, the same may be redeemed at any time within two years in the manner provided for the redemption of rents and profits taken on execution. And in the following cases real estate so sold may be redeemed, by any person having such title thereto that he might have recovered the same if no such sale had been made, at any time within two years after he has actual notice of the sale : —

First. When no person is named in the tax list as the owner or occupant of the premises, they being taxed as belonging to persons unknown ;

Second. When the person who is named in said list is merely a tenant or occupant of the premises, and not the rightful owner thereof ;

Third. When there is any error in the name of the person intended to be taxed ;

Fourth. Mortgagees of record.¹

51. A party in possession of land under a contract for its purchase which stipulates that during the continuance of the contract he should remain in possession, has such an interest in the land as gives him a right to redeem.² “Mortgagees of record” include or extend to assignees of a mortgage.³

52. If upon reasonable search the purchaser of real estate sold for non-payment of taxes cannot be found in the place of which he is described in the collector's deed as resident, the owner of the estate may redeem it as provided in the preceding section, on paying to the treasurer of the place in which it is situated, the amount which he would be required to pay to the purchaser ; and the affidavit of any disinterested person

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, § 86.

² Rogers v. Rutter, 11 Gray, 413.

³ Faxon v. Wallace, 98 Mass. 45.

of the making such search, taken before a justice of the peace and filed in the registry of deeds for the district or county in which the land is situated, within ninety days from the completion of the search, shall be competent evidence of the facts therein stated.

53. Such treasurer shall receive the money and give to the person paying it a certificate of such payment, specifying the estate on which the tax was originally assessed. The certificate may be recorded in the registry of deeds, with a note of reference from such record to the collector's deed; and, when so recorded, shall have the effect to release and discharge all right and title acquired under the collector's deed. The treasurer shall hold all money received by him under the preceding section, for the use and benefit of the persons entitled thereto; and shall pay it over on reasonable demand.

54. After proceedings have been commenced for the sale of real estate for a tax assessed thereon, and before the sale is made, the holder of any mortgage thereon may pay such tax with all intervening charges and expenses; and when the owner of real estate for three months after demand has neglected to pay such a tax, and the collector has made demand therefor upon a holder of a mortgage thereon, such holder may in like manner pay such tax, charges, and expenses.

55. The holder of a mortgage, upon taking possession of real estate thereunder, shall be liable to pay all taxes due thereon and the expenses of any sale for taxes that has been commenced or taken place; to be recovered of him in an action of contract by the collector, or, when a sale has taken place, by the purchaser; and upon tender by the mortgagee to the purchaser, within the time provided for owners of real

estate to make tender in section thirty-six (section fifty above), of the sum paid by him, with ten per cent interest and all necessary intervening charges, such purchaser shall at the expense of the mortgagee execute and deliver to him a valid deed of assignment of all interest acquired by virtue of the tax sale.¹

This applies to mortgages made before the passage of the statute, June 1, 1860, where the mortgagee has taken possession subsequently.²

56. For all sums paid to a collector by the holder of a mortgage under either of the two preceding sections, the collector shall upon demand give him a receipt therefor, duly acknowledged; and such sums shall be added to and constitute part of the principal sum of the mortgage; and the mortgage shall not be redeemed, without the consent in writing of the holder, until such sums and interest thereon are paid; and such receipt recorded in the registry of deeds for the district or county where the land lies, within thirty days from its date, shall be notice to all persons of the payment of such sums and the lien upon the estate therefor.

57. In all cases of sale of real estate for the payment of taxes assessed thereon, the supreme judicial court shall have equity powers, if relief is sought within five years from the sale.

58. When the tax list and warrant of the assessors is committed to the sheriff, or his deputy, he shall forthwith post in some public place in the city or town assessed, an attested copy of said list and warrant; and shall make no distress for a tax, till after thirty days from the time of such posting.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 37-40.

² *Andrews v. Worcester County Mutual Fire Ins. Co.*, 6 Allen, 66.

59. If a person pays his tax on such list within said thirty days, the officer shall receive for his fees five per cent on the sum assessed ; but if a tax remains unpaid after said thirty days, the officer shall proceed to collect the same by distress or imprisonment, in the manner collectors are required to proceed in like cases. The officer may also levy his fees for service and travel, in the collection of each person's tax, as in other cases of distress and commitment.

60. When the city council of a city or the inhabitants of a town vote to appoint their treasurer a collector, he may issue his warrants to the sheriff of the county, or his deputy, or any of the constables of the city or town, returnable in thirty days, requiring them to collect any or all taxes due ; and such warrants shall be in substance the same and confer like powers as warrants issued by assessors to collectors.

61. Every collector shall once in two months, if required, exhibit to the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, and where there are no such officers, to the assessors, a true account of all moneys received on the taxes committed to him, and produce the treasurer's receipts for all money paid into the treasury by him.

62. If a collector neglects so to exhibit his accounts, he shall forfeit the sum of two and a half per cent on the sums committed to him for collection.

63. The collector shall be credited with all sums abated according to law, and with the amount of taxes assessed upon any person committed to prison within one year from the receipt of the tax list by the collector, and before paying his tax, and also with any sums which the city or town may see fit to abate to him, due from persons committed after the expiration of a year.

64. If the collector fails to collect a tax, without his own default, and there is a deficiency of the amount due on a state or county tax, such deficiency shall be supplied by him from the proceeds of the collection of city or town taxes, if any in his hands ; and, if he have none, by the city or town treasurer, on the written requisition of the collector.

65. If a collector of taxes neglects to pay, within the time required by law, such sums of money as ought by him to be paid to the state or county treasurer, the city or town by which such collector was appointed, shall be liable for such sums, to be recovered in an action of contract by such state or county treasurer respectively.

66. If a collector neglects seasonably to pay a state or county tax committed to him, whereby the city or town is compelled to pay the same, or neglects seasonably to account for and pay in a city or town tax committed to him, the city or town may recover the amount thereof, with all damages sustained through such neglect, and interest, by an action of contract, declaring on his official bond if any has been given.

67. If a collector becomes insane, or in the judgment of the selectmen otherwise unable to discharge his duty, or absconds, removes, or in the judgment of the selectmen is about to remove, from the place, or refuses on demand to exhibit to the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, or assessors, his accounts of collections, as herein provided, the selectmen may remove him from office and appoint another collector as in case of the death of the collector.

68. If a collector dies before completing the collection of a tax committed to him, the selectmen may appoint some suitable person to complete the col-

collector, who shall receive a reasonable compensation, to be paid by the town, and they may commit the same tax list to him, with their warrant, accordingly; and when a temporary collector is appointed by the selectmen, the assessors shall commit the tax list to him with their warrant, and he shall have the same powers and be subject to the same duties and liabilities as other collectors.

69. In case of the death or removal from office of a collector, his executors or administrators, and all other persons into whose hands any of his uncollected tax lists may come, shall forthwith deliver the same to the selectmen.

70. Collectors shall be paid such compensation for their services as their cities or towns shall determine. (See this chapter below in reference to fees.)

71. No tax paid to a collector shall be recovered back, unless it appears that it was paid after an arrest of the person paying it, a levy upon his goods, a notice of sale of his real estate, or a protest by him in writing; and the damages awarded in a suit or process based upon any error or illegality in the assessment or apportionment of a tax, shall not be greater than the excess of the tax above the amount for which the plaintiff was liable to be taxed. And no sale, contract, or levy shall be avoided by reason of any such error or irregularity.¹

72. In all cases where a time shall be fixed by any town or city within which taxes assessed therein shall be paid, interest, at the rate of six per cent in all cases, or at a rate not exceeding one per cent per month, if at the meeting when money is raised or granted any town, or the city council of any city shall so vote, shall

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 12, §§ 41-56.

be charged upon all taxes which remain unpaid from and after the time so fixed until the same shall be paid ; and such interest shall be added to and be considered a part of such taxes ; and all provisions of law relative to the collection of the original taxes, shall likewise apply to the interest charged thereon under this act.¹

73. If at the time and place appointed for the sale of real estate taken for taxes, as provided in the thirty-third section of the twelfth chapter of the General Statutes (section forty-six above), no person shall appear and bid for the estate thus offered for sale, or the rents and profits thereof, or for the whole or any part of the land, an amount equal to the tax and charges, and the sale shall have been adjourned from day to day, as provided in the thirty-fourth section of the said chapter (section forty-seven above), a public declaration of the fact shall then and there be made by the collector ; immediately after which, provided no bid shall be made equal to the tax and charges, the collector shall give public notice that he shall, and that he then and there does, purchase on behalf of the town or city by which the tax is assessed, the said estate, in one of the forms set forth in the thirty-third section of said chapter : *provided, however*, that no sum exceeding the amount of the tax and the incidental costs and expenses of levy and sale shall be offered by him therefor.

74. The deed to be given by the collector in such case shall, in addition to the statements by law required, set forth the fact of the non-appearance of a purchaser at the sale advertised by him, and shall confer upon such town or city the same rights as belong

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 146.

to an individual to whom such a deed may be given. And the several towns and cities of this Commonwealth, in their corporate capacity, are hereby authorized as holders of said deeds, to exercise the same rights and perform the same duties as any individual purchaser of real estate taken for taxes.

75. If within ten days after the sale of real estate for the payment of taxes, any purchaser thereof shall fail to pay to the collector the sum offered by him, and receive his deed, the sale shall be null and void, and the town or city shall be deemed to be the purchaser of the estate according to the provisions of this act. And the deed to be given by the collector in such case, shall in addition to the statements now required by law, set forth the fact of the preceding sale, and the failure of the purchaser to pay the sum offered as aforesaid.

76. The deed given to a town or city under the provisions of this act shall be placed in the custody of the treasurer thereof, to whom all applications for the redemption of the estate sold, under the provisions of law, shall be made. And the several towns and cities of the Commonwealth may make such regulations for the custody, management and sale of such estates, and the assignment of the tax titles thus obtained, not inconsistent with the laws of the Commonwealth, as they may deem expedient. But nothing herein contained shall take from the owner of said real estate, or his heirs or assigns, the right to redeem the same, as provided in section thirty-six, chapter twelve, of the General Statutes, (section fifty above.)

77. The amount of the tax and all incidental costs and expenses of levy and sale provided for by law, which shall be included in any sale in accordance with

the provisions of this act, shall be allowed the collector in his settlement with such town or city.

78. In the deed which the collector shall execute and deliver, as provided in section thirty-five of chapter twelve of the General Statutes, (section forty-nine above) there shall also be inserted a special warranty that the sale has in all particulars been conducted according to the provisions of law; and, if it should subsequently appear, that, by reason of any error, omission or informality, in any of the proceedings of assessment or sale, the purchaser has no claim upon the property sold, there shall be paid to said purchaser, upon his surrender and discharge of the deed so given, by the town or city whose collector executed said deed, the amount paid by him, together with ten per cent interest per annum on the same, which shall be in full satisfaction of all claims for damages for any defect in the proceedings.

79. If the owner does not redeem the property so purchased by the city or town within the time prescribed by the thirty-sixth section of the twelfth chapter of the General Statutes, said town or city may at any time proceed to sell the said real estate at public auction, after having given the same notice as is required in section twenty-eight, chapter twelve, of the General Statutes, (section forty above) executing and delivering to the highest bidder therefor, a quitclaim deed; and from the money arising from said sale shall be deducted the expenses of making the sale, together with the amount paid at the first sale for tax and charges, with ten per cent interest per annum, thereon, and all intervening taxes and necessary charges; and the balance, if any, shall be deposited in the city or town treasury to be paid to the party legally entitled

to the estate if the same had not been sold for taxes, if the same shall be called for within five years ; and if not demanded within that time the same shall enure to the benefit of said city or town.

80. If any estate shall be purchased by any city or town, according to the provisions of this act, taxes shall be assessed upon the same in the same manner as though the same were not so purchased ; and said taxes shall be deducted from the proceeds of the final sale, as provided in the previous section.

81. When a person committed to prison for non-payment of taxes desires to take the oath for the relief of poor debtors, as provided in section fifteen, chapter twelve, of the General Statutes, (section twenty-six above) he may represent the same to the jailer, and the jailer shall make the same known to some magistrate named in section one, chapter one hundred and twenty-four, of the General Statutes, and the magistrate shall thereupon appoint a time and place for the examination of the debtor, and shall direct the jailer to cause the debtor to be present at the same, and shall further, proceed as directed in said section fifteen of said chapter twelve.

82. The following charges and fees, and no other, shall be allowed to the collector, and shall be added to the amount of the tax, as provided in section thirty-three, of chapter twelve, of the General Statutes : —

- For making a written demand, twenty cents ;

- For preparing advertisement, fifty cents ;

- For advertisement in newspaper, the actual cost of the same ;

- For posting up notices in one or more public places, twenty cents for each notice ;

- For posting up notices on each piece of real estate, twenty cents ;

For copy of notice, and the publication thereof, and obtaining affidavit of disinterested person, fifty cents ;

For recording affidavit at registry of deeds, the fees of the register ;

For preparing deed, two dollars ;

For poundage, four per cent on the first one hundred dollars ; two per cent on the second hundred dollars, and one per cent on the balance of the tax.

And in the event that any delinquent tax-payer offers to pay the tax before the day of sale, such charges shall be added to the tax as have intervened at the time of said offer to pay.

83. Section ninety-six of chapter one hundred and eighteen of the General Statutes is hereby amended, by adding at the end of the first clause therein, after the word "state," the words "or any county, city, or town therein," so that county, city and town taxes shall be entitled to the same priority or preference as state taxes are now entitled to, in cases of insolvent debtors.¹

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 183, §§ 1-11.

CHAPTER XVII.

TOWN TREASURER.

1. Town treasurer, duties of.
2. His bond, how given.
3. Must bear loss of money by theft.
4. To bring suit, &c. To prosecute for forfeitures, except, &c.
5. To prosecute for trespasses on public property.
6. Treasurer may be collector of taxes.
7. Deputies may execute warrant directed to collector only.
8. Treasurer's power and duty as collector.
9. Treasurer to account annually. Compensation.

1. THE town treasurer shall give bond in such sum as the selectmen require, with sureties to their satisfaction, for the faithful discharge of the duties of his office; shall receive and take charge of all sums of money belonging to his town, and pay over and account for the same according to the order of such town or the officers thereof duly authorized in that behalf.¹

2. The bond required in the preceding section should be given to the town and not to the selectmen.²

3. A town treasurer is not excused from paying over money collected by him because it has been stolen from him without his fault. And his sureties on his bond will be liable for his failure to pay on that account.³

4. He may in his own name and official capacity prosecute suits upon bonds, notes, or other securities, given to him or his predecessors in office, and where

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 54.

² Stevens v. Hay, 6 Cush. 229.

³ Hancock v. Hazard, 12 Cush. 112.

no other provision is specially made, shall prosecute for all fines and forfeitures which enure to his town or the poor thereof.

5. He shall prosecute for trespasses committed on any public building or enclosure belonging to his town; and when a public building is owned partly by the town and partly by the county, such prosecution may be made either by the town or county treasurer, whichever shall first institute the same.

6. A town may at any meeting appoint its treasurer collector of taxes; and he may appoint deputies, who shall give such bonds for the faithful discharge of their duty, as the selectmen think proper. Such collector and deputies shall have the same powers as are vested in collectors of taxes.¹

7. And such deputies may execute a warrant though it is directed to the collector only.²

8. A treasurer so appointed collector may issue his warrant to the sheriff of the county, or his deputy, or to any constable of the town, directing them to distrain the property or take the body of any person who is delinquent in the payment of taxes, and to proceed in like manner as collectors are required to do in like cases.

9. The treasurer shall annually render a true account of all his receipts and payments, and other official doings, to the town, and shall receive such compensation for his services as the town may determine.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 55-57.

² Aldrich v. Aldrich, 8 Met. 102.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 58, 59.

CHAPTER XVIII.

CONSTABLES, AND THEIR DUTIES.

1. Penalty for refusing to serve as constable, &c.
2. Constables giving bonds may serve civil process in certain cases.
3. Time of filing bond to be noted. Remedies on bond, &c.
4. Constables may serve certain writs, &c.
5. May serve certain demands and notices.
6. May require aid — not to act as counsel, &c.
7. To execute warrants of selectmen.
8. To complain of breaches of certain laws.
9. May convey persons, &c., to jail, &c., out of their town.
10. May serve warrants in certain cases, in any place in state.
11. May serve process in unincorporated places, &c.
12. Duty of constables to aid state police.
13. Shall endeavor to repress sale of intoxicating liquor.
14. Warrant to constable to summon jury in cases of coroners' inquests.
15. How served by constable, and penalty for neglect.

1. A PERSON chosen to the office of constable, able to perform the duties thereof and not exempt, who refuses to take the oath and to serve in such office, shall forfeit twenty dollars. If he is present in town meeting and declares his refusal or neglects for seven days after being summoned to take the oath of office or to pay such fine, he shall be prosecuted therefor by the treasurer.

2. Any constable who gives to the inhabitants of the town for which he is chosen, a bond with sureties in a sum not less than (one thousand ¹) dollars to the satisfaction of the selectmen, with condition for the faithful performance of his duties in the service of all civil processes committed to him, and causes the same, with

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 140.

the approval of the selectmen indorsed thereon, to be filed in the office of the town clerk, may, within his town, serve any writ or other process in a personal action in which the damages are not laid at a greater sum than (two ¹) hundred dollars, and any process in replevin in which the subject-matter does not exceed in value (two ¹) hundred dollars, and any writ or other process under the provisions of chapter one hundred and thirty-seven; and no constable shall serve any process in a civil action until he gives such bond.

3. The town clerk shall note upon every bond given by a constable the time when the same was filed. Any person injured by a breach of the condition of such bond, may at his own expense institute a suit thereon in the name of the town, and like proceedings shall be had as in a suit by a creditor on an administration bond. The writ shall be indorsed by the persons for whose benefit the suit is brought, and if neither of them is an inhabitant of this state, it shall also be indorsed by some other responsible indorser residing in this state. If judgment is for the defendants, execution shall issue for costs against the indorsers, as if they were plaintiffs of record.²

To attach the goods of A., on a writ against B., is a breach of the condition of his official bond given for the faithful performance of his duties in the service of civil processes.³

4. Constables may serve such writs and processes as are described in section sixty-one (section two above), and warrants and other processes in criminal cases, although their town, parish, religious society, or school district, is a party or interested.

5. They may serve by copy by them attested, all

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 149.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 60-62.

³ Greenfield v. Wilson, 18 Gray, 386.

demands, notices, and citations, and their returns of service thereof shall be *prima facie* evidence ; but this provision shall not exclude the service thereof by other parties.

6. They may, like sheriffs, require aid in the execution of their duties. They shall not appear in court or before a justice of the peace as attorney or counsel for any party. The provisions of sections sixty-four and sixty-seven of chapter seventeen shall apply to constables.

7. They shall serve all warrants and other processes, lawfully directed to them by the selectmen of their town, for notifying town meetings or for other purposes.

8. They shall take due notice of and prosecute all violations of the laws respecting the observance of the Lord's day, to prevent profane swearing, and against gaming.

9. A constable in the execution of a warrant or writ directed to him, may convey beyond the limits of his town, prisoners and property in his custody under such process, either to the justice who issued it, or to the common jail or house of correction of his county.

10. If a person against whom a warrant is issued for an alleged offence committed within any town, before or after the issuing of the warrant, escapes from or is out of the town, any constable of such town to whom the warrant is directed, may pursue and apprehend him in any place in the Commonwealth.

11. When an unincorporated place is annexed to a town for the purpose of taxation, the constables of such town shall have and exercise in such unincor-

porated place the same powers as if it were a part of their town.¹

12. It shall be the duty of the constables of the several towns and cities of the Commonwealth, city marshals, chiefs of police and all other police officers to aid the constable of the Commonwealth and his deputies in the discharge of their duties, whenever reasonably notified and called upon for that purpose.

13. The constable of the Commonwealth, his deputies and all other police officers, shall use their utmost endeavors to repress and prevent other crimes, by the suppression of all illegal manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors.²

14. As soon as a coroner has notice of the dead body of a person found or lying within his county, supposed to have come to his death by violence, he shall repair to the place where the dead body is, and take charge of the same ; and if on view of such body, and personal inquiry into the cause and manner of the death, he deems it necessary that an inquest should be taken, he shall, upon being thereto authorized in writing by the attorney-general, or the district-attorney of the district, mayor or chief of police of the city, or selectmen of the town in which such body is found, make his warrant to a constable of the town or city where the dead body is, or to a constable of an adjoining town or city in the county, requiring him forthwith to summon six good and lawful men of the county to appear before such coroner at a time and place expressed in the warrant, which shall be in substance as follows : —

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 63-70.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 261, §§ 2, 4.

_____, ss.

To either of the constables of _____ in the county of _____.
Greeting.

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are hereby required immediately to summon six good and lawful men of the county of _____ to appear before me, _____, one of the coroners of said county, at the dwelling-house of _____ (or at a place called _____), within the town of _____, at the hour of _____, then and there to inquire, upon the view of the body of _____, there lying dead, when, how, and by what means, he came to his death. Hereof fail not.

Given under my hand the _____ day of _____, in the year _____.

_____, Coroner.

15. The constable shall forthwith execute the warrant, and at the time mentioned therein shall repair to the place where the dead body is, and make return thereof, and of his doings thereon, under his hand to the coroner. A constable who unnecessarily neglects or fails to execute or return such warrant, shall forfeit ten dollars; and whoever summoned as a juror fails to appear, without reasonable excuse therefor, shall forfeit seven dollars; which forfeitures may be recovered to the use of the county, by an action of tort to be brought by the coroner.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 175, §§ 2, 3.

CHAPTER XIX.

WATCH AND WARD.

1. Watch, towns may establish.
2. Watch, duties and powers of.
3. Watch, badges and weapons of.
4. Selectmen, &c., may order watch, &c., where none is established.
5. Persons liable to watch, &c.
6. Persons exempt.
7. Penalty on persons liable, &c., refusing, &c.
8. Watch districts may be established in villages.
9. Selectmen, &c., to notify meeting, upon application in writing, &c.
10. Proceedings when village is situated in two or more towns.
11. Clerk of district to be chosen. His duties.
12. Prudential committee.
13. Annual meetings for choice of officers.
14. Meetings, how called, &c.
15. Districts may raise money, which shall be under charge of prudential committee, &c.
16. Clerk shall certify to assessors amount to be raised. How collected.
17. Duty of assessors, when district is situated in two or more towns.
18. Territory adjoining a district, how annexed.
19. Watch districts heretofore organized.
20. Members of watch may carry such weapons as selectmen authorize.

1. A CITY or town may establish and keep a watch and determine the number and qualifications of the persons to be employed for that purpose. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall appoint a suitable person to be officer of the watch, and direct the manner in which watchmen shall be equipped. The expense of the watch shall be defrayed in like manner as other town charges.

2. The watch shall see that all disturbances and disorders are prevented and suppressed. During the

night-time they may examine all persons abroad whom they have reason to suspect of any unlawful design, demand of them their business abroad and whither they are going ; may disperse any assembly of three or more such persons, and enter any building for the purpose of suppressing a riot or breach of the peace therein. Persons so suspected and not giving a satisfactory account of themselves, persons so assembled and not dispersing when ordered, and persons making, aiding, or abetting in a riot or disturbance, may be arrested by the watch, and shall thereupon be safely kept, by imprisonment or otherwise, until the next morning, and then taken before a police court or some trial justice, to be examined and proceeded against.

3. Officers and members of the watch, when on duty, may carry a club of not more than eighteen inches in length ; shall wear such badge of office as the mayor or selectmen direct, and shall walk the rounds in and about the streets, lanes, wharves, and principal inhabited parts of the city or town, to prevent danger by fire, and to see that good order is kept.

4. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place wherein no watch as above provided is established, may, from time to time, order a suitable watch to be kept in their place, and warn all persons liable to watch and ward duty to perform the same. They may direct the number of the watch, the places and hours for keeping the same, may order in writing any constable or officer of the watch to warn such watch, either by himself or by some person therefor by him appointed, and to see that all persons so warned attend and perform their duty.

5. Every male person of the age of eighteen years or upwards, being able of body, or having sufficient estate

to hire a substitute, and not exempt, shall be liable to watch and ward in his city or town, and shall perform the duties, be subject to the liabilities, and have the powers of watchmen as the same are defined in this chapter.

6. Justices of the peace, mayors, aldermen, selectmen, sheriffs, settled ministers of the gospel, and persons living more than two miles from the place where such watch and ward is kept, shall be exempt.

7. Persons liable to watch and ward, and without reasonable excuse neglecting or refusing to appear and do duty personally or by sufficient substitute, and constables or officers or members of the watch refusing to execute and observe proper orders, shall forfeit ten dollars, to be recovered by complaint to the use of the Commonwealth, or by action of tort to the use of the city or town.

8. Watch districts may be established and organized in villages containing not less than one thousand persons, for the protection of property against fire, thieves, and robbers, and for keeping the streets quiet in the night-time.

9. The selectmen of a town, upon the application in writing of not less than seven freeholders, inhabitants of such village the limits of which shall be defined in the application, requiring them to notify a meeting of the persons in such district qualified to vote in town affairs, for considering the expediency of establishing such watch district, shall forthwith give notice to such voters, in the manner in which notice of town meetings is given, to assemble at some suitable place within the district for said purpose, the substance of which shall be expressed in the notification. If the selectmen refuse or neglect to give notice of such meeting, any

justice of the peace in the county may so notify the same.

10. When such village belongs to two or more towns, the voters thereof may organize such district at a meeting called and notified as provided in the preceding section by any justice of the peace for the county in which either town is situated, to whom application has been made by at least five voters of each town who are inhabitants of such district.

11. If at any such meeting the voters present determine to establish such district, a clerk shall be chosen, who shall be sworn to keep a true record of the proceedings of all meetings and to perform all duties of clerk of the district so long as he holds the office. He may be removed by the district, or may resign, and in case of a vacancy another may be chosen.

12. A prudential committee of not less than three nor more than five persons shall be chosen by ballot, and shall be sworn.

13. The prudential committee shall annually issue their warrants to the clerk, requiring him to call a meeting in the month of March for the purpose of choosing officers. Such officers shall perform the duties of their offices until others are chosen.

14. Meetings of the district shall be called by the clerk when requested in writing by the prudential committee or seven voters of the district. He shall give notice thereof by posting written notifications in at least six public places in the district, not less than seven days prior to the meeting, which notifications shall contain a brief statement of the purposes of the meeting. At each of the meetings a moderator shall be chosen, who shall have the powers of the moderator of a town meeting. After the choice of a clerk he shall

preside at subsequent meetings with like powers until a moderator is chosen.

15. The district may, at meetings called for the purpose, vote to raise money for the payment of watchmen and other necessary expenses. The prudential committee shall have the superintendence and control of the watchmen, have charge of and be responsible for the property employed, have the custody and management of the money raised, expend the same for the purposes specified in the votes of the district, be accountable to the district for the money received by them, and be liable to a suit for such money or other property of the district, in the name of the inhabitants thereof.

16. The clerk shall certify to the assessors of the town all sums of money voted to be raised, which shall be assessed and collected, by the officers of the town in the same manner that the town taxes are assessed and collected, and be paid over to the treasurer, who shall hold the same subject to the order of the prudential committee. The assessors, treasurer, and collector, of any town in which such district is organized shall have the powers and perform the duties, in reference to the assessment and collection of said taxes, which they have and perform in the assessment, collection, and abatement, of town taxes: but the sum so voted shall be assessed upon the property real and personal located within such district.

17. When a district is composed of parts of two or more towns, the assessors of such towns shall transmit to the clerk of the district the amount of taxable property in such part of their respective towns as is within the limits of the district; the prudential committee shall thereupon apportion the money voted to

be raised by the district among the respective towns according to the returns thus transmitted, and the same shall be collected and held in the manner provided in the preceding section.

18. When the freeholders of a territory adjoining a watch district present to the clerk thereof a petition describing their territory and requesting to be annexed to such district, the clerk shall give notice of the petition at the next annual meeting of the district, when by a vote of the meeting the inhabitants of such territory may be annexed to the district.

19. Watch districts heretofore legally organized shall continue, and be subject to the provisions of this chapter in relation to watch districts.¹

20. Police officers and officers and members of the watch, in any city or town, when on duty, may carry such weapons as the mayor and aldermen of such city or the selectmen of such town shall authorize.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 23, §§ 1-19.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 110, § 1.

CHAPTER XX.

DUTIES OF OVERSEERS OF THE POOR, AND THE SUPPORT OF PAUPERS.

1. Towns to support poor and indigent persons.
2. Discussion of the subject by Chief-Justice Shaw.
3. Settlement, how acquired by military or naval service.
4. Construction of the word "service."
5. Town to furnish relief to persons and their families in need who have served, &c., as part of quota of such town.
6. Foregoing provision not to apply to persons having received bounty from more than one town, or who have deserted.
7. Pauper may be removed to last-acquired settlement out of this state.
8. Overseers of poor not to remove minors from state without authority from judges of Probate Court, nor to withhold information concerning them, except, &c.
9. Penalty for violation of the preceding section.
10. Persons possessed of property not liable to town furnishing relief at time of need — in absence of fraud.
- 11 and 12. Overseers of poor when to commit insane pauper to state lunatic hospital; expenses how paid.
13. General powers and duties of overseers of the poor.
14. Towns not liable for supplies furnished by persons for relief of poor settled in such towns, even upon order of overseers, if they have made such provisions; but otherwise for supplies furnished to paupers elsewhere.
15. Power of overseers of the poor same as masters of workhouses.
16. Certain kindred to support, &c.
17. Construction of the words "poor persons," &c.
18. Superior court may assess such kindred.
19. Kindred, meaning of.
20. Meaning of the words "such pauper."
21. Actions lie against such kindred for supplies furnished.
22. Superior court may also assess for future expenses.
23. Costs, how taxed.
24. Court may order with whom pauper shall live.
25. Proceedings on complaints.

26. Other kindred than those named may be summoned.
27. Court may make new orders.
28. Superior court may award costs — no appeal.
29. Overseers to provide for immediate relief of strangers, &c.
30. Town furnishing relief may recover of town of pauper's settlement.
31. Notice from one town to another sufficient to support an action for part expenses.
32. Recovery to establish settlement.
33. Liability when pauper removed, &c.
34. Does not apply to removal of pauper after decease.
35. Time, how computed.
36. Overseers shall support, and in case of decease bury, indigent strangers. Compensation therefor.
37. Towns liable to individuals.
38. "Necessarily incurred," how construed.
39. Force of the word "therein."
40. Importance of "notice and request made," &c.
41. Paupers may be removed, &c.
42. Process in cases of removals; if a removal is not made or objected to by the town notified, then, &c.
43. Importance of the signature of overseers of the poor.
44. Effect of notifications, &c., sent by mail.
45. Penalty for leaving paupers where not settled, &c.
46. Overseers of poor may sell estate of deceased paupers, and apply proceeds to reimburse expenses.
47. Overseers may prosecute, &c.
48. Overseers of poor to keep record of paupers supported and relieved.
49. They must make returns respecting them to board of state charities.
50. Penalty for neglect of such duty.
51. Tables of such returns to be made and reported to legislature.
52. Cities and towns may send state paupers to state almshouses, &c.
53. They shall not send lunatics who are dangerous. Lunatics becoming furiously mad may be sent to state lunatic hospitals.
54. Nor any person infected with small-pox or dangerous disease.
55. Expenses incurred by town to be reimbursed by Commonwealth.
56. Penalties for violating provisions of last two sections.
57. Indians may be sent to state almshouses.
58. Upon complaint of overseers of poor vagabonds, &c., to be committed to state almshouse at Bridgewater.
59. Support to be paid for by place of settlement unless removed thereto.
60. Overseers of poor, when to perform duties of superintendent of alien passengers.
61. Authority of overseers as to prosecutions in cases of bastard children.
62. How town may obtain compensation.

1. EVERY city and town shall relieve and support all poor and indigent persons lawfully settled therein, whenever they stand in need thereof.¹

2. In *Smith v. Inhabitants of Colerain*,² Shaw, C. J., in an elaborate opinion said: "It has been too often decided to be now questioned, that the liability of towns to support poor persons is founded upon and limited by statute, and is not to be enlarged or modified by any supposed moral obligation. By this we understand not that there is no moral obligation on all men in society to contribute to the support of the poor; but that towns are corporations, for limited and well-defined purposes, and that the duty of supporting the poor is not more binding upon them than upon parishes, counties, the state, or other organized bodies, further than such duty is created by law." "The first great object of the law, founded on the principle of simple humanity, is, that the party standing in need shall have relief immediately, and at the place where it is required; that is, from the overseers of the town where he is residing, or is found, without regard to their ultimate liability. The person in distress shall not be compelled to wait till notice can be given to a distant town, and whilst, perhaps, a controversy is subsisting as to its liability. And to insure such relief, if the overseers neglect or refuse, on notice, to afford it, any person not himself liable for such relief, may afford it, at the expense of the town."

3. Any person who shall have been duly enlisted and mustered into the military or naval service of the United States, as a part of the quota of any city or town in this Commonwealth, under any call of the President of the United States, during the recent civil war, and who shall have continued in such service for a term not less than one year, or who shall have died or become disabled from wounds or disease received or contracted while engaged in such service, or while a

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 1.

² 9 Met. 492.

prisoner in the hands of the enemy, and the wife or widow and minor children of such person, shall be deemed thereby to have acquired a settlement in such city or town ; and all the rights, duties and liabilities pertaining to such settlement, as set forth in chapters sixty-nine and seventy, and in section forty-nine of chapter seventy-one, of the General Statutes, shall attach thereto : *provided*, such person was, at the time of his enlistment, of the age of twenty-one years, and an inhabitant of said city or town.¹

4. Such "service" in the foregoing section shall not be construed to require a continuous service of one year.²

5. Any person enlisted, mustered and serving as a part of the quota of any city or town as set forth in the first section of this act (section three above), but who shall not be entitled to a settlement therein by reason of the want of age or residence required by said section, shall, nevertheless, be entitled for himself, his wife or widow, and minor children, to relief and support in such city or town, if at any time they should fall into distress therein, or stand in need of such relief or support ; and such city or town shall not send such person, nor his wife or widow, nor his minor children, to any state almshouse, nor remove them to any other place, nor recover the expenses of their relief or support from any other city or town, nor receive the same from the Commonwealth ; and if any city or town shall cause any such person so entitled to relief therein to be sent to any state almshouse, or removed to any other place, such city or town shall be liable, in an action of tort, for all expenses of their relief and support thereafter incurred in such almshouse, or by any other city or

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 230, § 1.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 288.

town. But, otherwise than as above provided, said city or town shall not be liable to any other city or town, nor to the Commonwealth, for the expenses of any relief or support furnished to such person, or to his wife, widow or minor children, in such other place or in any state alms-house.

6. The provisions of this act (sections three and five above), shall not apply to any person who shall have enlisted and received a bounty for such enlistment in more than one town, unless the second enlistment was made after an honorable discharge from the first term of service, nor to any person who shall have been guilty of wilful desertion, or who shall have left the service otherwise than by reason of disability or an honorable discharge.¹

7. If any person, actually becomes chargeable as a pauper to any city or town in which he has a settlement, has a settlement subsequently acquired in any place without this Commonwealth, the overseers of the poor of such city or town may cause him to be removed to said place of subsequent settlement, by a written order directed to any person therein designated, who may execute the same.²

8. It shall be unlawful for the overseers of the poor, of any city or town, to remove beyond the limits of this Commonwealth, any minor under their control, or cause or allow the same to be done, or to withhold information concerning the maintenance of such minor, from any person entitled to receive the same: *provided*, that the judges of probate may upon application of the overseers of the poor of any town in their respective counties, upon a hearing thereon, after due notice to all parties interested, authorize such removal to

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 230, §§ 2, 3.

² Stats. 1868, ch. 328, § 2.

be made ; and *provided, further*, that this act (this section), shall not apply to minors who have a settlement in other states.

9. Any overseers of the poor violating the provisions of the preceding section shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars.¹

10. And one who, being in need of immediate relief and support, has received the same from the town of his lawful settlement, is not in the absence of fraud, liable to an action by the town therefor, although he was possessed of property at the time.²

11. Any insane person who is supported by any place as a pauper, may be committed by the overseers of the poor thereof, to either of the state lunatic hospitals, with the consent of the trustees, and shall be kept for a sum not exceeding the actual expense of his support. And the trustees shall receive into the hospital, any other insane person having a settlement or residence in this Commonwealth, for such compensation as they may determine.

12. The expenses of the state lunatic hospitals for the support of lunatics having known settlements in this state, shall be paid quarterly, either by the persons obligated to pay, or by the place in which such lunatics had their residence, at the time of their commitment, unless other sufficient security is taken to the satisfaction of the trustees, for such support. If any place or person refuses to pay whatever sum may be charged and due according to the by-laws of the hospital, on account of the support of such patient therein, or for the removal of any patient whom the trustees are authorized by law to remove, for thirty days after the same has been demanded by the treas-

¹ Stats. 1868, ch. 279, §§ 1, 2. ² *Stow v. Sawyer*, 8 Allen, 515.

urer, in writing, of the mayor and aldermen of the city, or of the selectmen of the town, or of the person liable therefor, the same, with interest from the time of such demand, may be recovered for the use of the hospital in an action to be instituted by the district-attorneys, or other prosecuting officers, in the name of the treasurer, against such delinquent city, town or person.¹ It shall be the duty of the overseers of the poor of any city or town, except the city of Boston, to commit to one of the state lunatic hospitals, or the Boston Lunatic Hospital, with the consent of the trustees thereof, any person supported by such city or town who is suffering under recent insanity, and is a fit subject for remedial treatment.²

13. The overseers of the poor shall have the care and oversight of all such poor and indigent persons, so long as they remain at the charge of their respective cities or towns, and shall see that they are suitably relieved, supported, and employed, either in the workhouse or almshouse, or in such other manner as the city or town directs, or otherwise at the discretion of said overseers. They may remove to the almshouse such children as are suffering destitution from extreme neglect of dissolute or intemperate parents or guardians.³

14. If the municipal authorities of a town have provided supplies for distribution among those out of the almshouse who need relief, upon orders of the overseers of the poor, and have given notice thereof to the overseers, the latter have no authority to contract debts in behalf of the town for the support of the poor ; and one who having knowledge of the facts, furnishes supplies to persons settled in such town, upon order of the overseers, cannot maintain an action against the town

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 283, §§ 9, 10.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 288, § 6.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 2.

to recover the same. But if he furnishes supplies upon such orders to persons settled elsewhere, he may recover from the town the amount actually received by it, on account of such supplies, from the towns which were liable to support the persons who were relieved thereby.¹

15. The overseers of the poor shall have the same power and authority over persons placed under their care, which directors or masters of workhouses have over persons committed thereto.

16. The kindred of such poor persons, in the line or degree of father or grandfather, mother or grandmother, children or grandchildren, by consanguinity, living in this state and of sufficient ability, shall be bound to support such paupers, in proportion to their respective ability.²

17. The words "poor and indigent persons in need of relief," "persons in distress and in need of immediate relief," "poor person," and "pauper," are used synonymously except in those instances in which the person termed "pauper" is also described as having been relieved and supported by a town; and in those instances a technical pauper would have been designated, if the words "poor person" had been used, instead of the word "pauper." The technical meaning is not evinced by the use of any special word, but by referring to the person, or by describing him, as one who has received support from a town; which fact constitutes him a technical pauper.³

18. The superior court in the county where any one of such kindred to be charged resides, upon complaint of any city, town, or kindred who shall have been at expense for the relief and support of such pauper, may, on due hearing, assess and apportion upon such of the

¹ Ireland, Jr. v. Newburyport, 8 Allen, 78.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 70, §§ 3, 4.

³ Hutchings v. Thompson, 10 Cush. 238.

kindred as they shall find to be of sufficient ability, and, in proportion thereto, such sum as they shall deem reasonable for or towards the support of the pauper to the time of such assessment; and may enforce payment thereof by execution in common form: *provided*, that such assessment shall not extend to any expense for relief afforded more than six months previous to the filing of the complaint.¹

19. The "kindred" who are entitled under the foregoing section to recover their apportionment for support furnished a pauper, are those only who are such by consanguinity.²

20. The words "such pauper" when applied to a person whom a town has relieved, means a technical pauper; not because the term "pauper" is used, but because, by being relieved by a town, he becomes a technical pauper. The same words, however, when applied to one whom his kindred have relieved, do not necessarily so mean. As has been already said, they mean one of that class of persons who are designated in sections one and thirteen of this chapter as poor and indigent, and standing in need of relief; including those who have not received relief from a town, as well as those who have.³

21. Municipal corporations are only authorized to furnish relief to those who, when the relief is furnished, may properly be denominated paupers, either from general poverty, or present temporary necessity requiring such aid; and when the town has, in such cases, furnished necessary supplies, through the action of the overseers of the poor, an action will lie at common law against the husband, to recover the amount thus expended for his wife and minor children.⁴

22. The court may further assess and apportion

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 5.

² *Farr v. Flood*, 11 Cush. 24.

³ *Hutchings v. Thompson*, 10 Cush. 238.

⁴ *New Bedford v. Clinco*, 5 Gray, 28.

upon said kindred such weekly sum as they shall deem sufficient for the future support of the pauper, to be paid quarter-yearly until the further order of court; and upon application from time to time of the city, town, or kindred, to whom the same is ordered to be paid, the clerk of said court shall issue and may renew an execution for the arrears of any preceding quarter.

23. When the court adjudges two or more of the kindred of a pauper to be of sufficient ability to contribute to his support, they shall tax no more costs against any one respondent than is occasioned by his default or separate defence.

24. The court may further order with whom of such kindred, that may desire it, such pauper shall live and be relieved, and such time with one, and such time with another, as they shall deem proper, having regard to the comfort of the pauper as well as the convenience of the kindred.

25. The complaint made as provided in this chapter, shall be filed in the clerk's office, and a summons shall be thereupon issued requiring the kindred therein named to appear and answer thereto; which summons shall be directed to any officer qualified to serve civil process between the parties, and served like an original summons, fourteen days at least before the sitting of the court to which it is returnable.

26. Upon suggestion that there are other kindred of ability, not summoned in the original process, they may be summoned, and after due notice, whether they appear or are defaulted, the court may proceed against them in the same manner as if they had been summoned upon the original complaint.

27. The court may take further order from time to time in the premises, upon application of any party

interested, and may alter such assessment and apportionment according to circumstances; and upon all such complaints they may award costs to either party as justice requires.¹

28. Under the preceding section the superior court have power to award costs upon a complaint to compel kindred of a poor person to contribute towards his support. And no appeal lies from their decision.²

29. Said overseers, in their respective places, shall provide for the immediate comfort and relief of all persons residing or found therein, having lawful settlements in other places, when they fall into distress and stand in need of immediate relief, and until they are removed to the places of their lawful settlements; the expenses whereof, incurred within three months next before notice given to the place to be charged, as also of their removal, or burial in case of their decease, may be recovered by the place incurring the same against the place liable therefor, in an action at law, to be instituted within two years after the cause of action arises, but not otherwise.³

30. A town which has furnished relief to a person found therein and standing in need of immediate relief, may recover the expenses thereof from the town of his settlement, although sufficient provision may have been made for his general support by his father's will.⁴

31. Notice by one town to another of a claim made by the treasurer of a state lunatic hospital for the past and future support of a pauper, is sufficient to support an action for the past expenses (though not actually paid until more than three

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, §§ 6-11.

² *South Reading v. Hutchinson et al.*, 10 Allen, 68.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 12.

⁴ *Groveland v. Medford*, 1 Allen, 23.

months after), but not for expenses of the support of the pauper after such notice.¹

32. A recovery in such action shall bar the place against which it shall be had from disputing the settlement of such pauper with the place so recovering, in any future action brought for his support.

33. When a person is supported in a place other than that in which he has his settlement, the place liable for his support, shall not be required to pay therefor more than at the rate of one dollar a week: *provided*, that the place so liable shall cause the pauper to be removed within thirty days from the time of receiving legal notice that such support has been furnished.²

34. The preceding section does not apply to the case of the removal of a pauper after his decease, though before burial.³

35. In computing the thirty days, the day on which notice is received that the support has been furnished, is to be excluded.⁴

36. The overseers of the poor of each place shall also relieve, support, and employ all poor persons residing or found therein, having no lawful settlements within this state, until their removal to a state almshouse, and in case of their decease shall decently bury them; the expense whereof may be recovered of their kindred, if they have any chargeable by law for their support, in the manner herein before provided; and if in case of their burial the expense thereof is not paid by such kindred, there shall be paid from the treasury

¹ *Amherst v. Shelburne*, 11 Gray, 107.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 70, §§ 13, 14.

³ *Webster v. Uxbridge*, 13 Met. 198.

⁴ *Seekonk v. Rehoboth*, 8 Cush. 371.

of the Commonwealth (ten dollars) ¹ for the funeral expenses of each pauper over twelve years of age, and (five dollars) ¹ for the funeral expenses of each pauper under that age.²

37. Every city and town shall be held to pay any expense necessarily incurred for the relief of a pauper therein by any person who is not liable by law for his support, after notice and request made to the overseers thereof, and until provision is made by them.³

38. The words "necessarily incurred" have been held to mean that "the claim must be proved to have been founded on the absolute necessity of a pauper; that is, it must be for such needful relief or support as the pauper could not otherwise procure or obtain."⁴

39. A town will not be liable unless the pauper was in need of immediate relief at the time when it was afforded.⁵ But an individual cannot recover of the town where a pauper has his settlement, for necessary relief furnished to the pauper in another town, although the former town has made provision, which proves inadequate, for the pauper's support in the latter town.⁶

40. "The town is rendered liable for the support of a poor person only after notice and request; not only notice but request importing a distinct call on the town. This provision for notice to the town is of great importance, deeply affecting the interests of towns, and is one to which every person claiming upon the town should be required to give full and complete effect. The terms used in the statute *notice* and *request*, clearly import that a party, to hold a town responsible for support furnished to any person, should be required to give

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 97.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 15.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 16.

⁴ Chief-Justice Bigelow, in *Lamson v. Newburyport*, 14 Allen, 80.

⁵ *Shearer v. Shelburne*, 10 Cush. 8.

⁶ *Hawes v. Hanson*, 9 Allen, 184; *Smith v. Coleraine*, 9 Met. 492.

express and formal and particular notice to, and make a distinct request of, the town.

“It would alarmingly enhance the burdens and responsibilities of towns, if they were to be held liable to any person who might furnish aid to any one in need, without any other notice than some accidental information, or floating report, which might happen to reach the overseers, and without any request.

“The statute surely does not require the overseers to make inquiry, or to go in pursuit of any reports which may casually reach them. But, on the contrary, it requires that the town shall have notice and request; which clearly must mean formal and express notice and request.”¹

41. The overseers of any place may send a written notification, stating the facts relating to any person actually become chargeable thereto, to one or more of the overseers of the place where his settlement is supposed to be, and requesting them to remove him, which they may do by a written order directed to any person therein designated, who may execute the same.²

42. If such removal is not effected by the last-mentioned overseers within two months after receiving the notice, they shall within said two months send to one or more of the overseers requesting such removal, a written answer, signed by one or more of them, stating therein their objections to the removal; and if they fail so to do, the overseers who requested the removal may cause the pauper to be removed to the place of his supposed settlement, by a written order directed to any person therein designated, who may execute the same; and the overseers of the place to which the pauper is so sent shall receive and provide for him; and such place shall be liable for the expenses of his

¹ Walker v. Southbridge, 4 Cush. 199; Williams v. Braintree, 6 Cush. 899.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 17. See form of notice in Appendix.

support and removal, to be recovered in an action by the place incurring the same, and shall be barred from contesting the question of settlement with the plaintiffs in such action.¹

43. If a notification is sent, by the overscers of the poor of a town which has incurred expense for the relief of a pauper found therein, to the overseers of the poor of the town where his settlement is supposed to be, requesting his removal, the answer must be signed by some one of the overseers; and if it is not so signed, their town will be barred from contesting the question of his settlement, although the pauper is not actually removed there; and the answer will not be sufficient if signed merely by another person with whom the town has contracted for the support of its paupers for that year. Overseers to whom such an answer is sent do not waive the defect by sending a reply to the overseers of the other town, under the belief that the answer came from one of them, or by subsequently sending a new notification to them, for the removal of the same pauper.²

44. The notification and answer mentioned in the two preceding sections may be sent by mail; and such notification or answer, directed to the overscers of the poor of the place intended to be notified or answered, postage prepaid, shall be deemed a sufficient notice or answer, and shall be considered as delivered to the overseers to whom it is directed, at the time when it is received in the post-office of the place to which it is directed and in which the overscers reside.

45. Whoever brings into and leaves any poor and indigent person in any place in this state, wherein such pauper is not lawfully settled, knowing him to be poor and indigent, and with intent to charge such place with his relief or support, shall forfeit a sum not

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, § 18.

² *Petersham v. Coleraine*, 9 Allen, 91.

exceeding one hundred dollars for each offence, to be recovered in an action of tort to the use of such place.

46. Upon the death of a pauper who at the time of his decease is actually chargeable to any place within this state, the overseers of the poor of such place may take possession of all his real and personal property; and if administration is not taken upon his estate within thirty days after his decease, the overseers may in their own names sell and convey so much thereof as may be necessary to repay the expenses incurred for the pauper. If any part of such property is withheld from said overseers, they may in their own names sue for and recover possession of the real estate, and shall have the same remedy for the recovery of the personal estate or its value, that an administrator might have in like case.

47. In all actions and prosecutions founded on the preceding provisions of this chapter, the overseers of the poor of any place or any person by writing under their hands appointed shall appear, prosecute, or defend, the same to final judgment and execution, in behalf of such place.¹

48. It shall be the duty of overseers of the poor in all the cities and towns of this Commonwealth to keep full and accurate records of the paupers fully supported, the persons relieved and partially supported, the travellers and vagrants lodged at the expense of said cities and towns, together with the amount paid for such support and relief.

49. Such annual returns of the number, sex, place of settlement, place and cost of support, sanity and temperance of the persons supported and relieved by towns and cities, and such other particulars concern-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 70, §§ 10-22.

ing them as may be required by the board of state charities, shall be made by the overseers of the poor to the secretary of said board on or before the twentieth day of October in each year, and shall relate to the year ending on the thirtieth day of September preceding.

50. If the overseers of any town or city shall refuse or neglect to comply with the requirements of this act (the two preceding sections and following section), said town or city shall forfeit the sum of one dollar for each day's neglect, and the amount of such forfeiture shall be deducted from any sum to which said town or city may be entitled in reimbursement for relief of state paupers as provided in chapters one hundred and sixty-two of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five,¹ and two hundred and thirty-four of the acts of the year eighteen hundred sixty-six; and in case no such reimbursement shall be due to said town or city, the forfeiture shall be deducted from any money which may be due such town or city from the state.

51. It shall be the duty of the secretary of the board of state charities to prepare tables from the returns thus made, and to report the most important information thus obtained to the board, who shall cause the same to be printed in their annual reports for the use of the legislature.²

52. The several cities and towns may at their own expense send to said state almshouses, to be maintained at the public charge, all paupers who may fall into distress therein, not having a settlement within the Commonwealth; that is to say, the cities and towns in the counties of Suffolk, Middlesex, and Essex, may

¹ §§ 54-56 of this chapter.

² Stats. 1867, ch. 209, §§ 1-4.

send such persons to the state almshouse at Tewksbury ; the cities and towns in the counties of Norfolk, Bristol, Plymouth, Barnstable, Nantucket, and Dukes County, to the state almshouse at Bridgewater ; and the remaining cities and towns, to the state almshouse at Monson : *provided*, that the alien commissioners may direct the mayor of any city or the overseers of the poor of any town, to send such paupers to either of the state almshouses ; and if any place is so directed to send a pauper to a greater distance than would be required by the preceding provisions of this section, the necessary additional expense shall be paid by the state.

53. No city or town shall send to either almshouse any person who by reason of insanity would be dangerous if at large. And if an inmate of such establishment becomes so insane, the inspectors thereof may apply to the judge of a police court, or any two justices of the peace and of the quorum, in the county in which the institution is situated, who shall have the same power and authority in regard to such application and the commitment of such person to either of the state lunatic hospitals, as judges of probate courts have in regard to lunatics furiously mad : *provided*, that it shall not be necessary to give notice of such application to the officers of any place.¹

54. No city or town authorities shall be allowed to send to either of the state almshouses any person infected with small-pox or other disease dangerous to the public health, nor any other sick person whose health would be endangered by removal ; but all such persons liable to be maintained by the Commonwealth shall be supported during such sickness by the city or

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 71, §§ 86, 87.

town in which they are taken sick, and notice of such sickness shall be given to the board of state charities, who shall have authority to examine the case, and order the removal of the patient if they deem expedient.

55. The expense incurred by any city or town under the provisions of the first section of this act (the preceding section) after notice shall have been given as therein required, and the bills for said support having been approved by the agent of the board of state charities, shall be reimbursed by the Commonwealth to an amount not exceeding at the rate of the average weekly cost of the support of similar patients at the Rainsford Island Hospital.

56. Any mayor or overseer of the poor who shall knowingly offend against the provisions of the first section of this act (section fifty-five above) shall be subject to a penalty of not less than fifty nor more than one hundred dollars.¹

57. Guardians and agents of the several tribes of Indians in this Commonwealth, are authorized to send such Indians to the state almshouses, as they may deem the interest of the state and the welfare of said Indians require; first obtaining a permit from one of the alien commissioners.²

58. Upon complaint (of any one)³ of the overseers of the poor of any city or town, trial justices and justices of the police and municipal courts may, in their discretion, commit persons, convicted before them of any of the offences enumerated in sections twenty-eight and thirty-five of chapter one hundred and sixty-five, of the General Statutes, to the state workhouse at

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 162, §§ 1-3.

² Stats. 1863, ch. 159.

³ Stats. 1870, ch. 20.

Bridgewater, for a term not less than three months, nor more than two years, there to be governed and subject to the same liabilities as persons sentenced under the provisions of chapter one hundred and ninety-eight of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six ; or such offenders may be sentenced as now provided by law.

59. If any person so committed shall have a legal settlement in any city or town in this Commonwealth, the said city or town shall pay for his support such sum per week as may be fixed upon by the said board, reference being had to his capacity for labor ; and all moneys so received shall be paid into the treasury in the manner now provided by law : *provided, however,* that upon the written request of said overseers, the board of state charities shall permit him to be transferred to the workhouse of his place of settlement, where he shall serve out the remainder of his sentence.¹

60. The overseers of the poor in any place where there is no superintendent of alien passengers, or where such superintendent is unable to perform his duties by reason of absence or ill health, shall perform the duties and exercise the authority of superintendents ; and shall in like manner render their accounts to the state treasurer, and pay over the money received, deducting therefrom a reasonable compensation for their services.²

61. When a woman who has been delivered of a bastard child, or is pregnant with a child which if born alive may be a bastard, refuses or neglects to make a complaint and institute a prosecution against the person whom she accuses of

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 258, §§ 1, 8.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 71, § 24.

being the father of the child when requested so to do by an overseer of the poor of the place where she resides or has her settlement, such overseer may make the complaint; and when already made if she refuses or neglects to prosecute the same, such overseer may prosecute the case to final judgment for the benefit of the town. In such case no complaint shall be withdrawn, dismissed, or settled by agreement of the mother and the putative father without the consent of the overseers of the poor of the town in which she has her settlement or residence, unless provision is made to the satisfaction of the court to relieve and indemnify such town from all charges that have accrued or may accrue for the maintenance of the child, and for the costs of complaint and prosecution thereof. But the overseers of the poor may compromise a prosecution on receipt of a fixed sum or security for the payment thereof, for the benefit of the town.¹

62. No settlement made by the mother and father, before or after complaint is made, shall relieve the father from liability to any city or town, or the state, for the support of a bastard child.

If found guilty on trial, the father shall give bond with sufficient sureties to indemnify and save harmless against all charges of maintenance any town chargeable therewith—and a town may recover by action of contract any sums of money which ought to have been paid to it, if they should not be paid in compliance with any order of the court. The foregoing provisions in relation to bastards do not apply where the child was begotten and born in another state, and neither mother nor child ever had a residence in this state. No statute of limitations applies to prosecutions under these provisions, nor are prosecutions confined to cases where the child is living.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 72; Stats. 1862, ch. 213.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 72; *Grant v. Barry*, 9 Allen, 459; *Wheelwright v. Greor*, 10 Allen, 389; *Merodith v. Wall*, 14 Allen, 155.

CHAPTER XXI.

THE SETTLEMENT OF PAUPERS.

1. Settlement, how acquired: 1. By married women. 2. By legitimate children. 3. By illegitimate children. 4. By living on freehold estate, &c. 5. By being assessed five successive years, &c. 6. By serving one year in certain town offices. 7. By settled and ordained ministers. 8. By persons admitted inhabitants by vote. 9. By incorporation of an unincorporated place. 10. Where to be upon division or incorporation of town. 11. Acquired by serving apprenticeship four years, &c. 12. By residence and paying taxes.
2. Provision for persons who have begun to acquire settlements.
3. Settlements to continue until, &c.
4. How an Indian or person of color may obtain a settlement.
5. How person having served in army or navy may obtain a settlement.

1. LEGAL settlements may be acquired in any city or town, so as to oblige such place to relieve and support the persons acquiring the same, in case they are poor and stand in need of relief, in the manner following, and not otherwise, namely: —

First. A married woman shall follow and have the settlement of her husband, if he has any within the state; otherwise her own at the time of marriage, if she then had any, shall not be lost or suspended by the marriage.

Second. Legitimate children shall follow and have the settlement of their father, if he has any within the state, until they gain a settlement of their own; but if he has none, they shall in like manner follow and have the settlement of their mother, if she has any.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 60, § 1.

But a minor child having the settlement of its deceased father, does not lose it, and acquire the settlement of its mother, on her gaining a new settlement by a second marriage.¹

Third. Illegitimate children shall follow and have the settlement of their mother at the time of their birth, if she then has any within the state; but neither legitimate nor illegitimate children shall gain a settlement by birth in the place where they may be born, if neither of their parents then has a settlement therein.²

If the parents of illegitimate children intermarry, and the father acknowledges them as his, the children are made legitimate to all intents and purposes, and thereupon take the settlement of the father.³

Fourth. Any person of the age of twenty-one years, and having an estate of inheritance or freehold in any place within the state, and living on the same three years successively, shall thereby gain a settlement in such place.²

But such person does not acquire a settlement in a town, if he receives support as a pauper, during those three years, from the town in which he had his settlement.

And such support granted to such person, as a pauper, by the overseers of the poor of the town in which he has a settlement, will prevent his acquiring a settlement in another town in which he resides, although the act of the overseers, in granting such support, be not ratified by the town of whose poor they are overseers.⁴

And one living three years in any town within this state, on land conveyed to him by a warranty deed, gains a settle-

¹ Walpole v. Marblehead, 8 Cush. 528.

² Monson v. Palmer, 8 Allen, 551.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 69, § 1.

⁴ Oakham v. Sutton, 13 Met. 192.

ment in such town although his grantor had in fact no title to the land.¹

Otherwise, however, where a person lives in a town undisturbed for three years in a house built by mistake upon the land of another adjacent to his own land, and having out-buildings upon his own land.²

Neither does a tenant by the curtesy initiate in land held by his wife to her sole and separate use gain a settlement after the required residence.³

Nor does a person obtain a settlement in a town where he owns a freehold, if before he has lived thereon for three years successively he is committed to the state lunatic hospital and there supported as a pauper; although his family continue to reside on his land for the residue of the three years.⁴

It is now determined that it is not necessary to prove that the deed was recorded, under which land was held, in order to establish a settlement under this clause.⁵

Fifth. Any person of the age of twenty-one years, and having an estate, the principal of which shall be set at two hundred dollars or the income at twelve dollars in the valuation of estates made by assessors, and being assessed for the same, to state, county, city, or town taxes, for five years successively in the place where he dwells and has his home, shall thereby gain a settlement therein.⁶

This provision "having an estate, the principal," &c., applies to personal as well as real estate.⁷ And the party must reside in the town five full years, commencing on the first of May.⁸

¹ *Boylston v. Clinton*, 1 Gray, 619.

² *Wellfleet v. Truro*, 9 Allen, 137.

³ *Leverett v. Deerfield*, 6 Allen, 431.

⁴ *Choate v. Rochester*, 13 Gray, 92.

⁵ *Belchertown v. Dudley*, 6 Allen, 477.

⁶ Gen. Stats. ch. 69, § 1.

⁷ *City of Boston v. Dedham*, 4 Met. 178.

⁸ *Southboro' v. Marlboro'*, 24 Pick. 106.

But a person does not gain a settlement by paying taxes five years successively on real estate, of which he is in possession as tenant at will,¹ or at sufferance.²

Sixth. Any person being chosen and actually serving one whole year in the office of clerk, treasurer, selectman, overseer of the poor, assessor, constable, or collector of taxes, in any place, shall thereby gain a settlement therein. For this purpose a year shall be considered as including the time between the choice of such officers at one annual meeting and the choice at the next annual meeting, whether more or less than a calendar year.

Seventh. Every settled ordained minister of the gospel shall be deemed to have acquired a legal settlement in the place wherein he is or may be settled as a minister.³

Where a minister who has been regularly ordained in one town, is afterwards settled in another, as a pastor, with the full character, rights, and duties of a pastor, but without any new ordination or ceremony of induction, or for a limited time, as for a year, he will by such settlement, as a minister, acquire a settlement as a pauper in the latter town.⁴

Eighth. Any person admitted an inhabitant by any place at a legal meeting, held under a warrant containing an article for that purpose, shall thereby acquire a legal settlement therein.

Ninth. Any person dwelling and having his home in any unincorporated place at the time it is incorporated into a town, shall thereby acquire a legal settlement therein.

Tenth. Upon the division of a city or town, every

¹ Southbridge v. Warren, 11 Cush. 292.

² Dover v. Brighton, 2 Gray, 482.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 69, § 1.

⁴ Bollingham v. West Boylston, 4 Cush. 558.

person having a legal settlement therein, but being absent at the time of such division and not having acquired a legal settlement elsewhere, shall have his legal settlement in that place wherein his last dwelling-place or home happens to fall upon such division ; and when a new city or town is incorporated, composed of a part of one or more incorporated places, every person legally settled in the places of which such new city or town is so composed, and who actually dwells and has his home within the bounds of such new city or town at the time of its incorporation, shall thereby acquire a legal settlement in such new place : *provided*, that no person residing in that part of a place which upon such division shall be incorporated into a new city or town, having then no legal settlement therein, shall acquire any by force of such incorporation only ; nor shall such incorporation prevent his acquiring a settlement therein, within the time and by the means by which he would have gained it there if no such division had been made.

Eleventh. A minor who serves an apprenticeship to a lawful trade for the space of four years in any place, and actually sets up such trade therein within one year after the expiration of said term, being then twenty-one years old, and continues there to carry on the same for five years, shall thereby gain a settlement in such place ; but being hired as a journeyman shall not be considered as setting up a trade.

Twelfth. Any person of the age of twenty-one years, who resides in any place within this state for ten years together, and pays all state, county, city, or town taxes, duly assessed on his poll or estate for any five years within said time, shall thereby gain a settlement in such place.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 69, § 1.

A person does not acquire a settlement in a town by residing therein ten years together, and paying taxes for five of those years, if he receives aid as a pauper, from such town, before the expiration of the ten years ;¹ nor if a town has paid for his support while confined in its workhouse, on conviction of a criminal offence ;² nor if during his residence, the assessors omit to tax him, although possessed of real and personal estate ; such omission being not on account of his infirmity or poverty, or by mistake, but in order to prevent his acquiring a settlement ;³ nor if, during his residence, he is supplied by the town in which he has a settlement, with money to aid him in supporting his helpless children ;⁴ nor if his wife is committed to the state lunatic hospital upon his complaint, or with his knowledge, and remains there at the expense of any town, or of the Commonwealth, without paying for her support, during part of the time necessary to give him a settlement.⁵ It is otherwise, however, if the wife is so supported without the husband's knowledge, and it does not appear that he was ever called upon to pay for such support, or was unable to pay for it.⁶

But insanity occurring after the person has become an inhabitant of a town will not prevent his acquiring a settlement by the requisite residence therein.⁷

And the assessment of a tax on real estate to the occupant, and the payment of the same by him, not as of his own estate, but in right of another, are a sufficient assessment and payment of a tax within the provisions of this clause, for acquiring a settlement as a pauper in the town where such party resides.⁸

¹ *West Newbury v. Bradford*, 3 Met. 428.

² *Worcester v. Auburn*, 4 Allen, 574.

³ *Berlin v. Bolton*, 10 Met. 115.

⁴ *Taunton v. Middleboro'*, 12 Met. 85.

⁵ *Charlestown v. Groveland*, 15 Gray, 15; *Woodward v. Worcester*, 15 Gray, 19.

⁶ *Berkeley v. Taunton*, 19 Pick. 480.

⁷ *Chicopee v. Whately*, 6 Allen, 508.

⁸ *Randolph v. Easton*, 4 Cush. 557.

A domicile once acquired is presumed to continue until a subsequent change is shown ; this is a rule applicable to cases of settlement.¹

And absence from a town, without a definite purpose at all events to return to it as a home, will not interrupt the residence requisite to a settlement under this clause, until a new domicile is acquired elsewhere.²

The qualification of citizenship is stricken out by force of Statutes 1868, ch. 828, § 1, in the fourth, fifth, ninth, and twelfth clauses.

2. No person who has begun to acquire a settlement by the laws in force at and before the time when this chapter takes effect, in any of the ways in which any time is prescribed for a residence, or for the continuance or succession of any other act, shall be prevented or delayed by the provisions of this chapter ; but he shall acquire a settlement by a continuance or succession of the same residence or other act in the same time and manner as if the former laws had continued in force.

3. Every legal settlement shall continue till it is lost or defeated by acquiring a new one within this state ; and upon acquiring such new settlement all former settlements shall be defeated and lost.³

4. Any Indian or person of color belonging to any of the Indian tribes specially enumerated in the first section of this act, and to whom the rights of citizenship are not hereby extended, and who desires to possess such rights, may, if residing within the limits of any city or town of this Commonwealth, certify his desire to the clerk of said city or town, who shall make

¹ *Chicopee v. Whately*, 6 Allen, 508.

² *Worcester v. Wilbraham*, 18 Gray, 586 ; *Lee v. Lenox*, 15 Gray, 496.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 69, §§ 2, 3.

record of the same ; and, upon paying a poll-tax, he shall become to all intents and purposes a citizen of the state, and shall not thenceforward return to the legal condition of an Indian. Settlement shall be acquired by those who thus become citizens, in the same manner as by other persons ; and any such citizen becoming a pauper without having acquired a settlement, shall be deemed a state pauper.¹

But by statutes of 1869, ch. 463, all Indians in this Commonwealth are made citizens, entitled to all the rights and privileges and subject to all the duties and liabilities of citizens.

5. As to the settlement of persons who have served in the army and navy of the United States, see sections three to six inclusive, chapter twenty.

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 184, § 2.

CHAPTER XXII.

WORKHOUSES AND ALMSHOUSES.

1. Cities and towns may provide workhouses or almshouses. Persons who may be committed thereto.
2. Cities and towns not to erect almshouse, &c., in any other place without consent, &c.
3. Directors of workhouse, master, &c.
4. Meetings of directors.
5. Cities and towns may provide a workhouse, &c., in common.
6. Joint board of directors.
7. Each place to choose three directors, &c.
8. Quarterly and other meetings of the directors.
9. Board may choose moderator and clerk.
10. Board may make by-laws, &c. May allow compensation to master and assistants.
11. Board may act upon other matters.
12. Compensation, of master, &c., to be paid by places interested.
13. Remedy against places neglecting to pay.
14. Cities and towns not to send more than their proportion, in case, &c.
15. Any place refusing to contribute to expenses shall not use the house.
16. Each place may furnish materials, &c., for persons committed by its authority.
17. Masters to keep register of persons committed, &c.
18. Controversies between master and overseers, how determined.
19. Profits and earnings, how appropriated.
20. How persons may be discharged.
21. Persons committed to be kept employed. Discipline.
22. Provisions respecting foreigners committed.
23. Workhouses may be discontinued.
24. Construction of this chapter.
25. Keepers of jails and workhouses to make certain returns.
26. Penalty for not making returns.

1. A CITY or town may erect or provide a workhouse or almshouse for the employment and support of poor and indigent persons who are maintained by or receive alms from the city or town ; persons who,

being able of body to work, and not having estate or means otherwise to maintain themselves, refuse or neglect to work; persons who live a dissolute, vagrant life, and exercise no ordinary calling or lawful business; persons who spend their time and property in public houses to the neglect of their proper business, or who, by otherwise mispending what they earn, to the impoverishment of themselves and their families, are likely to become chargeable to the city or town; and other persons sent thereto under any provisions of law.

2. No city or town shall erect or maintain an almshouse or house of correction within the limits of any other place, without the consent of such other place.

3. Every city or town having a workhouse or almshouse may annually choose three, five, seven, or more directors, who shall have the inspection and government thereof, and who may appoint a master and necessary assistants, for the more immediate care and superintendence of the persons received or employed therein. Where such directors are not specially chosen, the overseers of the poor shall be the directors.

4. Once in every month, and at other times as occasion may require, the directors shall hold meetings for the purpose of determining the most eligible mode of discharging their duties. At such monthly meetings they may make needful orders and regulations for the house, which shall be binding until the next meeting of the town or of the city council, when the same shall be submitted to such meeting; and, if approved, shall remain in force until revoked by the town or the city council.

5. Any number of cities or towns may at their joint charge and for their common use erect or provide a

workhouse or almshouse, and purchase land for the use thereof.

6. The ordering, governing, and repairing of such house, the appointment of a master and necessary assistants, and the power of removing them for misconduct, incapacity, or other sufficient cause, shall be vested in a joint board of directors, who shall be chosen annually by the several places interested.

7. Unless all the places interested in such house shall agree to choose a different number, each of them shall choose three members of the board; and in case of the death of a director, or of his removal from the place for which he was chosen, the vacancy may be supplied by such place. If a place neglects to choose directors, those chosen by the other places shall have the whole charge of the house.

8. Stated quarterly meetings of the board shall be holden on the first Tuesdays of January, April, July, and October, at the workhouse or almshouse under their charge, for the purpose of inspecting the management and directing the business thereof. Meetings of the board may be called at other times, by the directors chosen by any place interested, they giving notice of the time and purpose thereof to the other members of the board in such manner as shall have been agreed upon at a stated meeting.

9. The board of directors may choose a moderator; and at their first general meeting they shall appoint a clerk, who shall be sworn and shall record all votes and orders of the board.

10. At a general quarterly meeting, if one-half of the members are present, they may make reasonable orders and by-laws not repugnant to the laws of the Commonwealth for ordering and regulating the house

under their charge, and may agree with the master and assistants, and order a suitable compensation for their services.

11. Other matters may be acted upon at any other meeting duly notified, if one-third of the members are present; but the doings of such meetings may be altered or revised at any general stated meeting.

12. The yearly compensation of the master and assistants (in addition to the allowance hereafter provided in this chapter for their services), and also the expense of keeping the house in repair, shall be paid by the several places interested, in proportion to their state tax at the time when the expense may have been incurred, or in such proportion as the places interested shall agree.

13. If a place refuses or neglects to advance or reimburse its proportion of the sums of money mentioned in the preceding section, or of any other charges mentioned in this chapter, after the same have been adjusted by the joint board of directors, the same may be recovered of such delinquent place in an action of contract brought by any person whom the board shall in writing appoint for that purpose.

14. No greater number of persons belonging to a city or town shall be received into such workhouse or almshouse, than such city's or town's proportion of such house, when the receiving of them would exclude or be inconvenient to such as belong to the other places interested.

15. If any place refuses or neglects to provide its proportion of the necessary expenses of such house, or of the materials, implements, or other means, for performing the work there required, according to its agreement or the directions of the joint board of

directors, such place shall be deprived of the privilege of sending any person thither during the time of such neglect or refusal.

16. Each place may furnish such additional materials, implements, and means of work, as the overseers of the poor thereof may choose, for the employment of any person committed to such house ; and the master of the house shall receive the same, and keep them separate from those of the other places, and shall be accountable to each place interested, as well for the cost as for all profits and earnings made by the labor of the persons committed to said house from such place.

17. The master of each workhouse and almshouse shall keep a register of the names of the persons committed or received, the places to which they belong, the dates of their reception and discharge, and of their respective earnings, to be submitted to the overseers of the poor upon their request.

18. Controversies between the masters and the overseers of the poor of any place respecting the accounts or other official doings of the masters, shall be determined by the directors of the house at their general or quarterly meeting.

19. The profits and earnings arising from the work of persons committed to the workhouse or almshouse, with the stock remaining on hand, shall be disposed of as the overseers of the poor of the several places shall think proper, either to the use of their cities or towns, the persons committed, or their families.

20. No person committed to the workhouse shall be discharged within the time for which he was committed, except by the police court or justice who made the commitment, the directors of the house at their

general or quarterly meeting, or by the superior court, at any term hold in the county where such house is situated, for good cause shown upon application for that purpose.

21. Every person committed to a workhouse shall, if able to work, be kept diligently employed in labor during the term of his commitment. If he is idle, and does not perform such reasonable task as is assigned, or is stubborn and disorderly, he shall be punished according to the orders and regulations established by the directors.

22. When a person, not having a legal settlement in this state shall become idle or indigent, he may be committed to the workhouse to be there employed if able to labor, in the same manner and under the same rules as other persons there committed.

23. A workhouse or almshouse may be discontinued or appropriated to any other use, when the place or places interested so determine.

24. Nothing contained in this chapter shall affect any powers or privileges heretofore granted to cities or towns, or the overseers of the poor thereof, by acts specially relating to workhouses or almshouses therein.¹

25. The secretary of the board of state charities shall furnish, from time to time, to the keepers of the several prisons and workhouses throughout the commonwealth, including the state prison and the houses of industry, reformation, and correction in the city of Boston, the following blank schedule for periodical returns, which shall be made weekly from all prisons where the commitments average ten a week and upwards ; monthly, from all prisons where the commit-

¹ Gen. State. ch. 22, §§ 1-24.

ments average between two and ten a week ; and once in six months from all other prisons : —

ADMISSIONS. — Registered number ; name ; color ; age ; sex ; birthplace ; parents both Americans ; parents both temperate ; parents both or either convicts ; ever married ; intemperate ; what education ; what property ; ever in army or navy ; ever in reform school ; when committed ; why committed ; number of former commitments ; when discharged ; how discharged ; length of sentence ; number of days sick ; number of times punished in prison.

DISCHARGES. — Registered number ; name ; when committed ; why committed ; when discharged ; how discharged ; time in prison ; number of days sick ; number of times punished in prison ; number remaining by last report ; number committed since last report ; number discharged ; number transferred from other jails, &c. ; number transferred to other jails, &c. ; number now in confinement.

26. Every sheriff or prison officer who omits to make and transmit, according to the provisions of this act (preceding section), true answers to the inquiries contained in the schedules, and every director or county commissioner, when his board omits to make and transmit such answers, shall forfeit one hundred dollars.¹

¹ Stats. 1864, ch. 807, §§ 1, 4.

CHAPTER XXIII.

LAYING OUT AND DISCONTINUANCE OF HIGHWAYS.

1. Highways to be laid out by the commissioners.
2. What description of the road necessary.
3. Recognizance for payment of costs, &c.
4. Notice to be given to towns.
5. New town formed from existing town not entitled to further hearing.
6. Commissioners to view premises, if requested.
7. Hearing and adjudication upon common convenience, &c.
8. Notice before highway is laid out, &c.
9. Personal notice not necessary, nor notice of an adjourned meeting.
10. When the laying out or alteration of a highway is void.
11. Alterations between termini.
12. Commissioners may lay out, &c., highways, if at time of view no one objects.
13. Upon petition for laying out, &c., highway, commissioners may order specific repairs of existing ways.
14. Commissioners may order town to make a culvert or cattle pass.
15. After a town has notice, its neglect to act upon it fatal to its demand for a writ of certiorari or prohibition.
16. Highway may be temporarily closed.
17. Towns to make certain repairs.
18. Existing highway may be located anew.
19. Party aggrieved entitled to a jury trial.
20. What the term "expense" embraces.
21. Time prescribed for making highways, &c. For removing trees, &c.
22. Damages to be estimated, but not paid until, &c. Indemnity.
23. What constitutes damages. Discussion of the subject.
24. No return of damages by county commissioners equivalent to return of "no damage."
25. Application of the statute to public travelled ways.
26. Extent of the power of the commissioners.
27. Commissioners no authority to order a town to pay damages to individuals.
28. Damages occasioned by specific repairs. Indemnity.
29. Damages, how estimated. Set-off.
30. Party entitled to greater damage than value of land taken.
31. How the assessment shall be made.
32. Concerning right of way.
33. In estimating damages, what is allowed as set-off.
34. Discontinuance of highway. Damages.

35. When claimants have different interests, entire damages or indemnity to be paid to a trustee.
36. Trustee in certain cases to be appointed by judge of probate, &c.
37. Party aggrieved to have jury, &c.
38. Who may be a party aggrieved.
39. Duties of commissioners upon application for a jury.
40. Application for jury, when to be made.
41. Several applications may be considered by same jury.
42. Consideration of subject by Chief-Justice Shaw.
43. Recognizance for costs in all cases.
44. Petitions not to abate by death of parties.
45. Executors, &c., neglecting to appear, survivors may proceed.
46. Warrant for jury, &c.
47. Jury, how and whence summoned.
48. Jurors to pay fine for non-attendance.
49. Talesmen may be returned.
50. Jurors to be sworn.
51. Commissioners may appoint person to preside at trial.
52. Duties of presiding officer.
53. Commissioners to take notice on behalf of their counties. May appoint agent to attend jury.
54. Notice of trial.
55. Officer's fees.
56. Duty of jury.
57. Title of lands, determined only so far as respects damages.
58. Jury may extend time for removing trees, &c.
59. Verdict or report to be returned within three months. Court may set aside.
60. Complainant entitled to jury until verdict rendered; may waive right to trial, &c.
61. Clerks of courts to certify verdict, &c., to commissioners. Proceedings thereon.
62. Verdict, &c., recorded, conclusive.
63. Costs, how paid.
64. Questions of costs, finally settled, &c.
65. Highways not to be worked or shut up, until, &c.
66. Expenses, damages, &c., paid by county.
67. Expenses paid by petitioners.
68. Highways made at expense of county when towns neglect. Charged to towns.
69. Warrants to issue against towns neglecting to pay.
70. Commissioners may order expenses to be paid out of county treasury.
71. Commissioners to certify when highway is completed.
72. Several parties may go to the same jury.
73. Notice to persons interested to become parties.
74. Verdict, to apportion damages.
75. Verdict, conclusive on all who have notice, &c.

76. Costs of parties, how taxed.

77. Party neglecting to appear, to be barred.

78. Lands held for hospital for the insane cannot be taken for highways without special legislative authority.

79. Damages, how allowed and paid when turnpike is laid out as highway.

1. WHEN a new highway, from town to town, or from place to place within the same town, is wanting, or when any highway can with greater public convenience be altered or discontinued, application therefor shall be made, by petition in writing to the county commissioners who have jurisdiction in the place in which such new highway or such alteration or discontinuance is wanted.¹

The word "highway" may include county bridges; and shall be equivalent to the words "county way," "county road," and "common road."²

2. There should be such a description of the bounds of the road prayed for in the petition, as to give substantial notice of what is asked and intended to all persons and corporations interested.³

3. No petition for the laying out, altering, or discontinuing, a highway, shall be proceeded upon by the commissioners, until the petitioners cause a sufficient recognizance to be given to the county, with surety to the satisfaction of the commissioners, for the payment of all costs and expenses which shall arise by reason of such petition and the proceedings thereon, if the petitioners shall not finally prevail.

4. The commissioners to whom such petition is presented shall cause a copy thereof to be served upon the clerk of every town within which such new highway, alteration, or discontinuance, is prayed for, thirty days at

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, § 1.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 3, § 7.

³ Westport v. County Commissioners of Bristol, 9 Allen, 203.

least before the time appointed for any view or hearing. They shall also cause copies of the petition, or abstracts containing the substance thereof, to be posted in two public places in each of said towns, and shall give notice to all persons interested, by causing a like copy to be published three weeks successively in such newspaper as they shall order ; the posting and the last publication of the copy to be fourteen days at least before any view, hearing, or adjudication, on such petition.¹

5. A town created out of a part of a town already existing, after a highway within that part has been adjudged by the county commissioners to be of common convenience and necessity, and the time for locating it fixed, and notice given to the old town, is not entitled to a further hearing on the questions of the necessity of the way.²

6. They shall view the promises, when they deem it expedient or when requested by any party interested ; and, before any view, shall give notice in the manner provided in the preceding section (section four above), to all persons interested, of the time and place for commencing the same.

7. They shall hear the parties, either at the time of the view, or at any regular or special meeting, or any adjournment thereof, as they determine ; and as soon as may be after the hearing they shall consider and adjudicate upon the common convenience and necessity of laying out, altering, or discontinuing, such highway, as prayed for by the petitioners.

8. When they have adjudicated upon the common convenience and necessity of laying out, altering, or discontinuing a highway, they shall, as soon as may be, proceed to lay out, alter, or discontinue, the same

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 2, 3.

² North Reading v. County Commissioners, 7 Gray, 109.

accordingly ; first giving such notice ¹ thereof as is required before proceeding to view, except that instead of a copy of the whole petition it shall be sufficient to serve and publish an abstract thereof.²

9. Personal notice to all the proprietors over whose land the way passes, is not required by the statute.³ And county commissioners may lay out a highway at an adjournment of a meeting for that purpose, of which they have given due notice, without giving a new notice of the adjourned meeting.⁴

10. (But) the laying out or alteration of any highway, town way, or private way, shall be void as against the owner of any land over which the same shall be located, unless possession shall be taken of such land for the purpose of constructing such highway, town way or private way, within two years from the time when the right to take possession for such purpose first accrues by law : *provided, however*, that an entry for the purpose of constructing any part of the laying out or alterations in such way shall, for the purposes of this act, be deemed a taking of possession of all the lands included in the laying or alterations made upon the same petition.⁵

11. They may make such changes between the termini of the highway described in the petition, with regard to the direction, alteration, or discontinuance, thereof, as in their opinion the public convenience requires.

12. If at the time of view, upon a petition for laying out or altering a highway, no person interested shall object, the commissioners may within six months

¹ See above section 4.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 4-6.

³ Taylor v. County Commissioners, 18 Pick. 309.

⁴ Westport v. County Commissioners, 9 Allen, 203.

⁵ Stats. 1869, ch. 303.

proceed to lay out or alter the same without further notice. If at the time of view upon a petition for discontinuing a highway the commissioners shall decide that the same ought to be discontinued, they may at the same time adjudge and determine that it be discontinued without a further or subsequent meeting therefor, and may estimate the damages caused to any person thereby ; and when a return of said proceedings and adjudication is made at the next regular meeting of the commissioners and accepted, it shall be held to be a discontinuance of such highway.

18. If, upon a petition for laying out or altering a highway, the commissioners, after having viewed the same and heard all persons interested, are of opinion that the existing highway between the termini mentioned in the petition can be so far amended as to supersede the necessity of laying out a new highway or altering the location of existing ways, they may, after due notice to the towns interested, direct specific repairs to be made in the existing ways in such manner as the public convenience requires ; and they may apportion the expense of making the same upon the county and towns respectively as in laying out highways.¹

14. When in the laying out, widening or relocating any highway the county commissioners of any county shall require the making of any culvert, cattle-pass or other passage-way through or under the highway as the commissioners shall direct the same to be made and worked, said commissioners may order and require the town in which such highway is located, to construct such culvert, cattle-pass or other passage-way, and the town shall construct the same as a part

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 7-9.

of the highway. And the county commissioners may reimburse to said town out of the county treasury, such portion of the cost of the same, if any, as justice and equity may in their judgment require.¹

15. Where a town has due notice of the application of individuals to the county commissioners for the alteration of a road within the town, alleged in such application and in all the proceedings thereon to be a highway, and also has due notice of the proceedings of the commissioners in directing specific repairs to be made on said road by the town, and does not object that said road is a town way and not a highway, until after the commissioners have caused such repairs to be made, upon the neglect of the town to make them as ordered, and after the town is served with notice, to show cause why a warrant of distress should not issue against the inhabitants of the town for the collection of its proportion of the expense of such repairs, a writ of certiorari will not be granted to remove the records of the commissioners, on the ground that the road was a town way, and that they therefore had no jurisdiction. Nor will a writ of prohibition be granted to restrain the commissioners from issuing such warrant of distress.²

16. At the time of ordering specific repairs upon an existing highway, they may direct it to be closed to the public travel for such time as they may deem reasonable.

17. Towns in which specific repairs are ordered to be made shall be liable to make the same, and be entitled to a trial by jury in like manner as is provided in laying out highways.

18. When application is made to the commissioners by a town, or by five inhabitants of a town, to locate anew a road within such town, whether the same were laid out by the authority of the town or otherwise, they

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 256.

² *Whately v. County Commissioners of Franklin*, 1 Met. 336.

may, either for the purpose of establishing the boundary lines of such road or of making alterations in the course or width thereof, locate it anew, after giving like notice and proceeding in the manner prescribed in laying out highways. The expense shall be assessed upon the petitioners, or upon the town or county, as the commissioners order.¹

19. A party aggrieved by the action of county commissioners in locating a road anew, for the purpose of establishing the boundary line thereof, is entitled to a jury to determine his damages, in the same manner as in an original laying out of such road.²

20. The "expenses" arising in the case, which a town applying to the county commissioners to locate anew any road within the town is obliged to pay, include the damages occasioned to the owners of land by such location.³

21. When a highway is laid out or altered, the commissioners shall in their return determine and specify the manner in which such new highway or alteration shall be made, and also the time within which it shall be completed; and shall transmit to the clerks of the several towns in which said highway lies a description of the location and bounds thereof within the limits of such towns respectively, which description shall be recorded within ten days by the clerk in a book of records kept in the town for that purpose. They shall also allow the owner of the land a reasonable time to take off his timber, wood, or trees, which shall be expressed in their return. If he shall not remove the same within the time allowed, he shall be deemed to have relinquished his right thereto for the benefit of the town.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 10-12.

² Hadley v. County Commissioners of Middlesex, 11 Cush. 894.

³ Damon v. Reading, 2 Gray, 274.

22. If damage shall be sustained by any persons in their property, by the laying out, altering, or discontinuing, a highway, the commissioners shall estimate the amount, and in their return state the share of each separately ; but they shall not order such damages to be paid, nor shall a person claiming damage have a right to demand the same, until the land over which the highway or alteration is located has been entered upon and possession taken for the purpose of constructing it. But when a person so claiming damages has been put to trouble and expense by the proceedings, the commissioners shall allow him full indemnity therefor, instead of the damages awarded, although no entry is made upon his land.¹

23. The damage to the owner of lands over which a highway is laid out and established is practically equivalent to the whole value of the land. For the public have a right to hold a perpetual easement ; and the strong probability and the result usually is, that the easement for the public is of such a nature that substantially it deprives the owner of all, or nearly all, beneficial use of the land, and leaves him a barren fee only. Therefore it is that, in estimating the damages which the public shall pay for such an easement upon the land, the question resolves itself into this, What is the value of the land, the benefit of which is almost wholly lost to the owner by so large and perpetual a lien ?²

24. When county commissioners, on laying out a highway or ordering specific repairs therein, make no return of damages sustained by a party who has applied to them to estimate his damages, it is equivalent to a return that he has sustained no damage ; and the party aggrieved must apply for a jury within the same time as if the commissioners had expressly returned that he had sustained no damage.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 13, 14.

² *Harrington, Jr. v. County Commissioners of Berkshire*, 22 Pick. 263.

³ *Monagle v. County Commissioners of Bristol*, 8 Cush. 360.

25. The provision of the statute that "they shall not order such damages to be paid, nor shall a person claiming damage have a right to demand the same, until the land over which the highway or alteration is located has been entered upon, and possession taken for the purpose of constructing it," applies to all public, travelled ways, whether town ways or county ways; but it does not prohibit a person over whose land a town way is laid out by the commissioners, and who is aggrieved by their estimate of his damage from having the damage assessed by a jury before his land is entered upon, and possession thereof taken, for the purpose of constructing the way.¹

26. The powers of the commissioners extend alike to highways, town ways, and private ways, and are not thereby restricted to highways in the limited meaning of that term; but as it is used in its popular sense, to extend to travelled ways in relation to which they are called upon, under the provision of the statute to direct or adjudicate.²

27. But county commissioners have no authority to order a town to pay damages to an individual for land taken for a highway.³

28. When specific repairs are ordered to be made in a highway which occasion damage to any person or property, the commissioners shall estimate the same, and make return thereof; and at their first meeting after the repairs are completed, they shall order the damage to be paid. But if the order for repairs does not go into effect, or is rescinded or altered, they shall order only so much of the damage to be paid as in their opinion has been actually sustained.

29. In estimating the damage sustained by laying out, locating anew, altering or discontinuing, a high-

¹ *Harding v. Medway*, 10 Met. 465.

² *Jones v. Andover*, 6 Pick. 59; *Commonwealth v. Hubbard*, 24 Pick. 98; *Harding v. Medway*, 10 Met. 465.

³ *Westport v. County Commissioners of Bristol*, 9 Allen, 203.

way, or by an order for specific repairs, regard shall be had to all the damages done to the party, whether by taking his property or injuring it in any manner; and there shall be allowed, by way of set-off, the benefit, if any, to the property of the party by reason thereof.¹

30. In estimating the damage to the land-owner caused by the laying out of a public street over his land, neither the city or town authorities, nor a jury, are confined to the value of the land covered by the street. He is also entitled to the amount of the damage done to his remaining land by the laying out of the street.²

31. And the assessment is to be made according to the effect of the taking of the land at the time it was taken. And not as the land then lay unfitted for use as a street, but according to the prospective use of the street when wrought and fitted for use as a part of the street, for a sidewalk or carriage-way; and its effect upon the residue of the land when thus fitted for use as part of the street. Its value for the purpose of building is also to be considered.³

32. And if the owner of the land has built a house on a part thereof over which there is a right of way, he may recover, as part of the damage occasioned by the subsequent taking of the land for a highway, the value of the right to have the house remain on the land until its removal be required by the owner of the right of way.⁴

33. In estimating the damages occasioned by taking land for a highway, any direct and peculiar benefit or increase of value, accruing to land of the same owner adjoining or connected with the land taken, is to be allowed by way of set-off; but not any general benefit or increase of value, received

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 15, 16.

² *First Church in Boston v. City of Boston*, 14 Gray, 214.

³ *Dickenson v. Fitchburg*, 13 Gray, 546.

⁴ *Tufts v. Charlestown*, 4 Gray, 587.

by such land in common with other land in the neighborhood.¹

34. The discontinuance of a highway gives no right to recover damages to the owner of land abutting on the way discontinued, and accessible by other ways.²

35. When persons having a claim for damages sustained in their property by the laying out, alteration, or discontinuance, of a highway, have different or separate interests in the property, so that an estate for life or for a term of years in the same, belongs to one person, and the remainder or reversion in fee belongs to another, entire damages, or an entire sum as indemnity, shall be assessed in the same manner as is provided in other cases, without any apportionment thereof; and the amount of such damages or indemnity shall be paid over to or be recoverable by any person whom the parties owning the several interests may appoint, to be invested by him, when paid over or recovered, in bond, mortgage, or other good securities, and held in trust for the benefit of the parties according to their several interests; the annual income to be paid over to the person in whom was the estate for life or term of years, for the period such estate might have continued, and the remainder after the termination of such estate to be paid over absolutely to the person that was entitled to the reversion in fee, or to his heirs or devisees.

36. If any of the persons having an interest in such property shall, by reason of legal disability, be incapacitated from choosing a trustee, or if the parties in

¹ *Meacham v. Fitchburg R. R. Co.*, 4 Cush. 291; *Upton v. S. Reading Br. R. R. Co.*, 8 Cush. 600; *Farwell v. Cambridge*, 11 Gray, 418; *Dickinson v. Fitchburg*, 13 Gray, 546. See, in this connection, chapter on Betterment Law, hereafter.

² *Castle v. County of Berkshire*, 11 Gray, 26.

interest cannot agree upon a choice, the probate court of the county in which the property is situated, upon application, shall appoint some suitable person as trustee. Said trustee shall before entering upon the duties of his trust give a bond to the judge of probate and insolvency, with sufficient surety or sureties, in such penal sum as the judge directs, conditioned for the faithful performance of his duties as trustee under the provisions of this and the preceding section; which bond upon breach of its condition may be put in suit by order of the probate court for the use and benefit of the persons interested in the trust property, in like manner as is provided in case of bonds given by executors or administrators.¹

37. A party aggrieved by the doings of the commissioners in the estimation of his damages, occasioned either by the laying out, locating anew, altering or discontinuing a highway, or by any specific repairs ordered by the commissioners, or in the sum awarded him as indemnity therefor, may have a jury to determine the matter of his complaint upon written application to the commissioners; unless he agrees with the parties adversely interested to have the same determined by a committee, to be appointed under the direction of the commissioners.²

38. As to who may be "a party aggrieved," it has been decided that a town in which a highway is laid out may be one;³ and a person having only a possessory title of the land over which the highway is located.⁴

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 17, 18.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 76. See foregoing sections 19, 24, 25.

³ *Lanesborough v. County Commissioners of Berkshire*, 22 Pick. 278; *Westport v. County Commissioners*, 9 Allen, 204.

⁴ *Trustees of the State Lunatic Hospital v. County of Worcester*, 1 Met. 437.

39. The county commissioners having estimated the damages, if either party shall be dissatisfied and apply for a jury, they must grant it: their duty here is merely ministerial; they are without discretion, and if they refuse the application of the party, the supreme court will issue a mandate commanding them to grant the proper process for a jury in such a case.¹

40. Applications for a jury to revise the judgment of the commissioners in the assessment of damages merely, or in the award of indemnity, may be made at any time within one year from the time of the adoption of the order; or, if within that time a suit shall be instituted wherein the legal effect of the proceedings of the commissioners in laying out, locating anew, altering, or discontinuing, a highway, is drawn in question, such application may be made at any time within one year after the final determination of the suit.

41. If two or more persons apply at the same time for joint or several damages or indemnity, they may join in the same petition to the commissioners; and if several applications are pending at the same time before the commissioners for a jury to determine any matter relating to the laying out, alteration, or discontinuance, of a highway, or the assessment of damages or indemnity, they shall cause all such applications to be considered and determined by the same jury; and the costs shall be taxed either jointly or severally, as the court to which the verdict may be returned shall determine to be equitable.²

42. In *Lanesborough v. County Commissioners of Berkshire*,³ Chief-Justice Shaw said: "It is a matter of convenience and economy, that several cases upon the same general subject,

¹ *Carpenter v. County Commissioners of Bristol*, 21 Pick. 258.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 22, 23.

³ 22 Pick. 278.

shall be determined at once. But if one of the applicants obtains a verdict for his several damages and for his own use, there seems to be no reason why the controversy should not be considered as terminated in regard to him, because the jury in another and distinct case do not agree. If the question were solely upon the subject of alterations, two or more cases might perhaps be connected, that one could not properly be determined without including another. But where the verdict is for several damages, the court are of opinion that where there is a verdict in favor of one, it ought to be received and accepted *pro tanto*, and that the party who thus obtains a verdict for damages, is entitled to the benefit of it, although the jury do not agree as to other subjects committed to them at the same time."

43. No jury shall be ordered, nor committee appointed, until the petitioners give recognizance to the county for the payment of all the costs and expenses which may arise in case the jury or committee shall not alter such highway, nor increase the damages or indemnity allowed by the commissioners.

44. No petition for a jury shall abate or be defeated by the death of the petitioner ; but the excutor or administrator, or the heirs or devisees if they shall be the persons interested, may appear and prosecute such petition, or present a new petition, in the same manner and with the same effect as the original party might have done.

45. If, upon the death of one or more of several petitioners for a jury, the executors or administrators, heirs or devisees, of such petitioners, after due notice that such petition is pending, neglect to appear or to prosecute, the surviving petitioners may proceed in the same manner as if they only had made the application.

46. The warrant for a jury shall be directed to the

sheriff of the county or his deputy, who is disinterested, or to a coroner, as the commissioners shall order, requiring him to summon a jury of twelve men to hear and determine the matter of complaint set forth in the petition, and to decide all such matters as shall legally come before them on the hearing.

47. The officer who receives the warrant shall in writing require of the selectmen of the three nearest towns not interested in the question, if there be so many in the county, to return a number of jurors, not less than two nor more than six from any one town unless in case of necessity; and the jurors shall be drawn, summoned, and returned, as in other cases, except that the jurors need not be summoned more than twenty-four hours before the time appointed for their attendance.¹

In *Wyman v. Lexington and West Cambridge Railroad Company*,² Judge Dewey said that "We are of opinion that the three nearest towns from which a jury is to be summoned, are the three towns nearest to that in which the land is situate, and exclusive of such town. A jury summoned in part from the town in which the land lies that is the subject of damages, would therefore be irregularly summoned, and if seasonably objected to, their verdict would be set aside for that cause."

48. If a person so summoned as a juror fails to attend without sufficient cause, he shall pay a fine not exceeding ten dollars, at the discretion of the court to which the verdict is returned, to be paid into the county treasury.

49. If by reason of challenges or otherwise there is not a full jury of the persons summoned, the officer who summoned the jury, or in his absence the officer

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 24-28.

² 13 Metcalf, 316.

attending the jury, shall return some suitable person to supply the deficiency.

50. The jurors shall be sworn to make a just and true appraisement of the damages sustained by the complainant, or of the indemnity to which he is entitled, and well and truly to try all such other matters as shall be lawfully submitted to them under the complaint, and to give a true verdict therein, according to law and the evidence given them ; but when no estimate of damages or indemnity is required to be made, that part of the oath shall be omitted.

51. The commissioners, when they issue their warrant for a jury, may at the request of either party appoint some suitable person to preside at the trial, in which case the jury may be attended by a deputy-sheriff ; but if no person is appointed, the sheriff of such county shall preside ; or, when the sheriff is interested or unable to attend, a coroner of the county shall preside.¹

52. The person presiding at the trial shall keep order therein, and administer the oath to the jurors and witnesses ; shall decide all questions of law arising on the trial which would be proper for the decision of a judge ; shall direct the jury upon any question of law, when requested by either party ; and shall when requested certify to the court, with the verdict, the substance of any decision or direction by him given.²

53. When a petition for a jury is presented, the commissioners shall, on behalf of the county, take notice of the same ; and may in behalf of the county agree with the petitioners to substitute a committee in the place of a jury, as before provided. They shall, when they think it necessary, appoint some suitable

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 20-32.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 43, § 33.

person to attend upon the jury or the committee, as an agent for the county, who shall be allowed therefor three dollars a day and ten cents a mile travel.

54. The officer by whom a jury is summoned shall give seasonable notice of the time and place of their meeting to the person appointed to preside at the trial, and also to the person appointed agent for the county, if such appointments have been made. When a committee is substituted for a jury, the notice to the agent shall be given by the person first named on the committee.

55. The officer shall receive for summoning the jurors four cents a mile for all necessary travel, and one dollar and fifty cents for each day he attends upon them. He shall certify to the court his own travel and attendance, and also that of each juror.

56. The jury shall view the premises when they think proper, or upon the request of either party, and shall hear and examine all legal evidence laid before them, with the observations of the parties or their counsel thereon. All the jurors shall sign the verdict which may be agreed upon, which shall be enclosed in a sealed wrapper, with an indorsement thereon expressing what it contains, and delivered so indorsed to the officer having charge of the jury.

57. If the interest or right of a complainant in or to the real estate alleged to be damaged by the laying out, locating anew, altering, discontinuing, or making specific repairs upon, a highway, is drawn in question on such hearing, the jury may hear and determine the question of interest or right so far only as respects the damages of such complainant.

58. A jury assessing damages may extend the time allowed by the commissioners for the owner of the

land to take off the timber, wood, trees, or other property. If he neglects to take off the same within the extended time, he shall be deemed to have relinquished his claim thereto for the benefit of the town, as before provided.

59. When a jury is ordered, they shall be summoned and give their verdict within three months next after the date of the order. The verdict shall be returned to the next term of the superior court to be held for the same county, and the court shall receive it, and adjudicate thereon, and may set it aside for good cause. If the matter is determined by a committee, the report of the committee shall be made within three months after their appointment, shall be returned to the next term of the court held after making the same; and like proceedings shall be had thereon as upon the return of a verdict.

60. If the jury do not agree upon a verdict, or if the proceedings are set aside upon a writ of certiorari, the complainant shall be entitled to a new jury from time to time until a verdict is rendered and established; but he may at any stage of the proceedings, upon such terms as the court shall order, waive his right to a trial by jury, and accept the damages assessed by the commissioners.

61. The clerk of the court shall certify such verdict or report, with the adjudication of the court thereon, to the commissioners at their next meeting after the adjudication shall be had; and if the verdict or report has been set aside, the commissioners on application therefor, shall order a new jury, or the parties may agree upon a new committee; and thereupon like proceedings shall be had as are hereinbefore provided.

62. The verdict or report returned to the court as

before provided, and accepted and recorded, shall be conclusive upon the parties.

63. If the jury or committee do not alter the highway, nor increase the amount allowed by the commissioners, as damages or indemnity, the costs incurred by reason of the application for the jury or committee shall be paid by the persons who recognize for the payment of costs; otherwise all such costs shall be paid from the county treasury.

64. If a question arises with regard to the taxation of costs, in the proceedings and hearing before a jury or committee, it shall be determined by the court to which the verdict or report is returned; and the court may also determine the compensation of the committee and of the person who presides at the trial.

65. When the commissioners order a jury, or a committee is agreed upon, to consider and determine with regard to the laying out, alteration, or discontinuance, of a highway, or specific repairs upon an existing highway, the highway so laid out or altered shall not be opened or worked, nor shall the highway so discontinued, or upon which specific repairs are ordered, be shut up, until after the meeting of the commissioners at which the verdict of the jury or report of the committee, with the adjudication of the court thereon, is certified to them as before directed; and thereupon the commissioners may allow such further time as they think reasonable for making and completing such highway, and for the removal of the timber, wood, trees, or other property, if any, from the premises.

66. When a highway is finally laid out, and established, altered, or discontinued, or specific repairs are ordered, on an existing highway, all the expenses of the proceeding, and also all damages allowed therefor, and

all sums awarded as indemnity, shall be paid by order of the commissioners, by the county, except as herein otherwise provided.

67. If a highway is not finally laid out and established, located anew, altered, or discontinued, nor specific repairs ordered, all said expenses shall be paid by the persons who have recognized therefor. If they refuse or neglect to pay such expenses, or to pay the costs incurred by reason of the application for a jury or committee, when required by the commissioners, such expenses or costs shall be ordered by the commissioners to be paid from the county treasury; and thereupon the commissioners, after giving due notice to the persons who so recognized, shall issue a warrant against them or some of them (unless sufficient cause is shown to the contrary) for the amount ordered to be paid by them, with the further costs of the notice and warrant, and the money shall be collected as in other cases, and paid into the county treasury.

68. After a highway has been established by the commissioners, if a town whose duty it is to make such highway, or a part thereof, shall not make and complete the same within the time and in the manner prescribed, and to the acceptance of the commissioners, they shall, as soon as may be thereafter, cause such highway to be completed as aforesaid; and at their next meeting they shall direct the expenses and charges of completing the same to be paid out of the county treasury, and shall order notice thereof to be given to each town that is delinquent, stating the proportions which they are respectively required to pay.

69. If a delinquent town does not pay its proportion of the expenses and charges before the next regular meeting of the commissioners, with interest thereon at

the rate of ten per cent a year from the time the same is paid from the county treasury, the commissioners, unless sufficient cause is shown to the contrary, shall issue a warrant against such town for the sum it was ordered to pay, with the interest, and the further costs of such notice and warrant; and the same shall be collected as in other like cases, and paid into the county treasury.

70. When a highway is laid out or altered, the commissioners, after the same is completed, may order the whole or part of the expenses incurred by any town in making or altering the same, to be paid out of the county treasury.¹

The actual cost, and not the estimated expense, of making and altering highways, is to be divided between towns and the county, by the county commissioners, as they shall decide to be just and reasonable.²

71. Upon notice to the commissioners that the part of such highway lying within the limits of a town has been completed according to their directions for making the same, they shall view and carefully examine the same throughout; and if they find such highway well made, they shall so certify to the county treasurer, who shall thereupon pay to such town the sum so allowed.

72. When there shall be several parties, having several estates at the same time, in land or buildings, other than and different from the estates and interests for which provision is made in section seventeen (section thirty-five above), and the land or buildings are taken or otherwise damaged, in whole or in part, by

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 34-51.

² Lanesborough v. County Commissioners of Berkshire, 6 Met. 829.

the laying out, locating anew, altering, or discontinuing, of a highway, or making specific repairs thereon, and one of such parties, by petition as provided in this chapter, applies for a jury to ascertain his damages in the premises, all the other parties so interested may become parties to the proceedings under such petition, and the damages of all of them may be determined by the same jury, in the manner provided in the five following sections.¹

Under the operation of this section, a tenant in common of land over which the county commissioners have laid out a highway, may apply for a jury to assess his damages, without the joinder of his co-tenants.²

73. Upon such application of a party thus interested, the commissioners shall order the petitioner to give notice thereof to all the other parties interested, by serving each of them, fourteen days at least before their next regular meeting, with an attested copy of such petition and the order thereon, that the other parties may, if they see cause, appear at the next meeting, and become parties to the proceedings under the petition; and at the next meeting a jury shall be ordered as before provided in this chapter, who shall, under the direction of the person presiding at the trial, proceed to hear all the persons who have become parties to the proceedings.

74. If on such hearing the jury find any of the parties entitled to damages, they shall assess the same in the following manner, to wit: they shall first find and set forth in their verdict the total amount of the damages sustained by the owners of such land and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 62, 63.

² *Dwight v. County Commissioners of Hampden*, 7 Cush. 532.

buildings, estimating the same as an entire estate and as if the same were the sole property of one owner in fee simple; and they shall then apportion the total amount of damages among the several parties whom they find to be entitled, in proportion to their several interests and claims and to the damages sustained by them respectively, and set forth such apportionment in their verdict; and if they find any one or more of said parties not to have sustained damage, they shall set forth in their verdict that they award no damages to such party.

75. The verdict, if accepted, shall be conclusive upon all parties interested who shall either have had notice as aforesaid, or by consent have become parties to the proceedings.

76. Each party recovering damages shall recover his several costs; and each party not recovering damages shall be liable for costs to the town or other corporation of which he shall have claimed damages, in like manner as if the proceedings were had under his several petition; but if a party shall fourteen days before the trial give notice in writing to the town or other corporation that may be liable for damages, that he relinquishes all claim for damages, and shall also before the trial file in the case a relinquishment of such claim, he shall not be liable for costs in the case.

77. If a person, having notice as aforesaid, neglects to appear and become a party to the proceedings in court, he shall be for ever barred from making an application for damages.¹

78. The lands now holden, and which may hereafter be holden, by the trustees of any state lunatic hospital, in trust for the Commonwealth, for the use of the institution of which

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 54-58.

they are trustees, shall not be taken for any street, highway, or railroad, without leave of the legislature specially obtained.¹

79. The county commissioners may, in certain cases, lay out a turnpike road as a common highway. In such cases²

The commissioners upon such taking may allow such damages as they think reasonable to the corporation, to be paid out of the county treasury, and they may order a part of such damages, not exceeding one-third thereof, to be refunded to the county treasury by the cities and towns through which the road passes, at such times as they direct. In apportioning the proportions to be paid by each, they shall have regard to the length of way in each, and the advantages to be derived to it.

If a city or town refuses or neglects to pay its proportion, the same proceedings may be had to enforce the payment as are provided in case of expenses of making highways by the commissioners where cities or towns neglect to make the same.

In the assessment of damages there shall be allowed to persons injured such damages only as they would be entitled to beyond the damages they would have sustained by the continuance of the turnpike road, taking into consideration any advantage which may accrue in consequence of making the same a highway.³

¹ State. 1862, ch. 223, § 2.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 62, § 14.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 62, § 15.

CHAPTER XXIV.

LAYING OUT AND DISCONTINUANCE OF TOWN AND PRIVATE WAYS.

1. Town ways, &c., how laid out.
2. Distinction between town ways and highways.
3. Majority of selectmen may lay out town way.
4. They have authority to lay out town way for the public to enjoy "pleasing natural scenery."
5. No authority to lay out town way for use during a portion of the year; nor between high-water mark and channel of navigable river.
6. Town way, how discontinued.
7. Notice to be given by selectmen before laying out, &c.
8. Damages from laying out, &c., how determined and paid.
9. Construction of the provision for the estimation of damages.
10. Selectmen may estimate damages at the time of laying out.
11. Damages, when paid. Indemnity.
12. If interests are separate.
13. Location, &c., to be filed, &c., before laying out.
14. Vote of the town to lay out a way invalid.
15. Commissioners may lay out in certain cases.
16. If selectmen unreasonably refuse, &c., party may appeal to commissioners.
17. Commissioners must determine neglect of town before they can act.
18. What is neglect of town.
19. Jurisdiction of commissioners upon application made.
20. The matter then entirely within their discretion.
21. Appeal if town refuse to accept ways.
22. If ways laid out, &c., by commissioners are not completed within six months, &c., they may complete, and assess town.
23. If towns refuse to discontinue.
24. When towns cannot lay out, &c.
25. Recognizance for costs. Notice.
26. Parties may have jury or committee to ascertain damages. Rule as to costs.
27. Selectmen cannot apply for jury without authority of town. Liability for such action.
28. When application must be made. What the petition must contain.
29. Owner may remove trees, &c. Not removing, relinquishes right.
30. Jury may extend time for removal.
31. Towns not to contest legality of ways.

1. THE selectmen of the several towns may lay out or alter town ways for the use of their respective towns, and private ways for the use of one or more of the inhabitants thereof; or may order specific repairs to be made upon such ways.¹

2. "It is quite obvious, that the distinctive character of a road, as a town way or a public highway, must to some extent be indicated by the manner of its creation, or the power which gives it a legal existence. The county commissioners have not only authority to lay out highways from town to town, that is, passing through various towns, but also highways, the termini of which are exclusively within the same town. Hence, to some extent, local roads may be either town ways or public highways. So, also, a town road may be a road of great public travel, from its connection with other roads. The only criterion, therefore, for distinguishing between these different species of roads, is to ascertain whether the proceedings for their location originated with the selectmen, or with the county commissioners. If with the former, they must be town ways, as the jurisdiction of the selectmen is confined to such ways."²

3. A majority of the board of selectmen is sufficient to lay out a town way.³

4. And they have authority to lay out a town way wholly upon land of citizens, against their consent, entering their land from a highway and returning to it at about the same place where it enters, and leading to no other way or landing-place, and capable of being used for no purposes of business or duty, or of access to the land of any other person; and which is laid out with the design to provide access not for the town merely, but for the public, to points or places in the lands of those citizens esteemed as pleasing natural scenery.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, § 59.

² *Monterey v. County Commissioners of Berkshire*, 7 Cush. 894.

³ *Jones v. Andover*, 9 Pick. 145.

⁴ *Higginson v. Nahant*, 11 Allen, 530.

5. But it seems they have no authority to lay out a town way to be used only during a portion of the year.¹ Nor can they lay out a landing-place on a town way between high-water mark and the channel of a navigable river.²

6. A town, at a meeting regularly called for the purpose, may discontinue any town or private way.

7. No town way or private way shall be laid out or altered unless, seven days at least previously thereto, a written notice of the intention of the selectmen of the town to lay out or alter the same is left by them, or by their order, at the usual place of abode of the owners of the land over which such way is proposed to be laid out or altered, or unless such notice is delivered to such owner in person or to his tenant or authorized agent. If the owner has no such place of abode in the town, and no tenant or authorized agent therein known to the selectmen, or if, being a resident in the town, he is not known as such to the selectmen, such notice shall be posted up in some public place in the town seven days at least before the laying out of such way.

8. If damage is sustained by any person in his property by the laying out, alteration, or discontinuance, of a town or private way, or by specific repairs which may be ordered thereon, he shall receive such compensation as the selectmen shall determine, to be assessed and awarded in the manner provided for the assessment and award of damages by county commissioners in laying out highways ; which damages shall be paid by the town if it is a town way, but if a private way, then by the person for whose use it is so laid out or altered, or for whose benefit specific repairs are ordered, or on whose application it is discontinued,

¹ *Holcomb v. Moore*, 4 Allen, 529.

² *Kean v. Stetson*, 5 Pick. 492.

unless the selectmen deem it reasonable that part of the damage shall be paid by the town and the residue by said persons, in which case they shall make an order specifying the sums to be paid by each.¹

9. The provision in the foregoing section that the damages shall be assessed and awarded "in the manner provided for the assessment and award of damages by county commissioners in laying out highways," "has" said Hoar, J., in a recent case, "reference to the nature of the damages, the deductions to be made for benefits, and the distribution of damages among different parties in interest."²

10. The selectmen of a town may estimate the damages caused to the owner of land by the laying out of a town way at the same meeting at which the way is located.³

11. The damages so awarded shall not be paid until the land is entered upon and possession taken for the purpose of constructing such way or alteration, or until the specific repairs which have been ordered are commenced. And if possession is not taken, or if the specific repairs are not made, the party, instead of the damages awarded to him, shall be entitled to indemnity to be assessed by the selectmen in the same manner that indemnity is awarded by county commissioners in like cases.

12. If there are separate or different interests in lands or buildings which are so taken or injured, of the character and description mentioned in sections seventeen and eighteen,³ the damages shall be assessed by the selectmen in the mode therein provided for an assessment by the commissioners.

13. Except as is hereinafter provided, no town way

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 60-62. See previous chapter.

² *Higginson v. Nahant*, 11 Allen, 580.

³ See sections 25 and 26 previous chapter.

or private way laid out or altered by the selectmen, shall be established until such laying out or alteration, with the boundaries and admeasurements of the way, is reported to the town, and accepted and allowed at some public meeting of the inhabitants regularly warned and notified therefor, nor unless such laying out or alteration, with the boundaries and admeasurements, is filed in the office of the town clerk seven days at least before such meeting.¹

14. But a vote of a town that the selectmen shall lay out a particular town way, is unauthorized and improper, it being the intention of the statute that the selectmen shall exercise their own discretion upon the subject.²

15. When the location or alteration of a private way is desired in a town for the use of one or more persons, not being inhabitants thereof, or when the location or alteration of a private way lying partly in one town and partly in another is desired, the county commissioners may cause such way to be located or altered, proceeding therein as is provided where the selectmen refuse to lay out a private way.

16. If the selectmen of a town unreasonably refuse or neglect to lay out or alter a town way or private way, when requested in writing by one or more of the inhabitants thereof, the commissioners, on the petition in writing of a person aggrieved presented at any regular meeting within one year, may cause such way to be laid out or altered, ascertain the place and course of the way, and estimate the damages sustained by any person by reason thereof. Such damages with all costs of the proceedings shall be paid by the town, if it is a town way. If it is a private way, the damages and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 63-65.

² Kean v. Stetson, 5 Pick. 492.

costs, or such part thereof as the commissioners judge reasonable, shall be paid by the persons for whose use it is laid out or altered, and the residue, if any, by the town.¹

17. But before the commissioners have power to lay out such town way they must determine that the selectmen of the town in which the way is located had unreasonably neglected or refused to lay out the same; and their record should distinctly state such adjudication.²

18. The omission of selectmen to make a written report to the town of their alteration of a town way, on a written petition for an alteration, is such a refusal or neglect to alter it as gives jurisdiction of the matter to the county commissioners.³

19. But when they refuse to lay out a way, and application is thereupon made to the county commissioners to lay it out, they have jurisdiction of such application, and may proceed thereon, although the selectmen, in the petition to them, were requested to discontinue an old way (which they had no authority to do) as well as to lay out a new one.⁴

20. And it is a question exclusively within the discretion of the county commissioners to decide whether a town way, for the laying out of which application is made to them on the refusal of the selectmen to lay it out, is for the use of the town within which it is situated.⁵

21. If a town unreasonably refuses or delays to approve and allow a town way or private way laid out or altered by the selectmen, and to put the same on record, any person aggrieved thereby may, within one year thereafter, apply by petition in writing to the commissioners; and the commissioners, unless suffi-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 66, 67.

² Belchertown v. County Commissioners, 11 Cush. 189.

³ New Marlboro' v. County Commissioners, 9 Met. 423.

⁴ Brown v. County Commissioners, 12 Met. 208.

⁵ Monterey v. County Commissioners, 7 Cush. 394.

cient cause is shown against such application, may approve and allow of the way as laid out or altered by the selectmen, and direct the laying out or alteration and acceptance to be recorded by the clerk of such town, which shall have the like effect as if accepted by the town and recorded.

22. If a town in which a town way or private way is laid out, altered, or approved, in pursuance of the three preceding sections,¹ shall not make and complete the same in the manner prescribed by the commissioners, and to their acceptance, within six months from the time when the same is laid out or approved, or within the time directed by the commissioners, they shall, as soon as may be thereafter, cause such way to be completed, and at the next meeting shall direct the expenses and charges of completing the same to be paid out of the county treasury, and order notice thereof to be given to the delinquent town, stating the amount of such expenses and charges. If the town does not before the next regular meeting of the commissioners pay the same, with interest thereon at the rate of ten per cent from the time when the same was paid by the county treasurer, they [shall] cause the same with all further costs to be collected in the manner prescribed in section fifty.²

23. Upon the application in writing, of any person aggrieved by the refusal of a town to discontinue a town way or private way, the commissioners may order such way to be discontinued.

24. When a town way has been laid out or altered by the commissioners it shall not within two years thereafter be discontinued or altered by the town; and when such way has been discontinued by the

¹ See sections 15, 16, 21, above.

² See section 69, ch. 23.

commissioners, the town shall not within two years thereafter lay out the same again.

25. When an application is made to the commissioners in consequence of the refusal or neglect of selectmen to lay out or alter a private or town way, or in consequence of the refusal or neglect of the town to accept and allow such way when laid out or altered by the selectmen, or when such application is made for the discontinuance of a private or town way, the commissioners shall cause a like recognizance to be given to the county as is directed in this chapter¹ with regard to applications for highways; and like proceedings may be had on such recognizance. They shall also cause notice to be given, before they proceed to view, or to hear the parties, as in the case of highways.²

26. A person aggrieved by the laying out, or by the alteration or discontinuance, of a town or private way, or by an order for specific repairs, or by the assessment of his damages, or compensation by way of indemnity, may have the matter of his complaint determined by a jury, which may be applied for at any time within one year after such laying out, alteration, order for repairs, discontinuance, or assessment of indemnity; or if a suit is instituted within one year wherein the legal effect of the proceedings is drawn in question, such application for damages or indemnity may be made at any time within one year after the final determination of such suit. Upon such application, an order for a jury shall be made by the commissioners (or by agreement of the parties the matter may be determined by a committee to be appointed by the commissioners); and the jury or committee shall

¹ See preceding chapter.

² See preceding chapter.

have the same powers, and the proceedings in all respects shall be conducted in the same manner, as before provided in like case with respect to highways.¹ If the damages are increased or the way is altered, the damages and all charges shall be paid by the town; otherwise the charges arising on such application shall be paid by the applicant or person recognizing as aforesaid.²

27. A town may be an aggrieved party;³ but when the selectmen of such town, without its authority, apply for a jury to reduce damages estimated by the county commissioners, upon the laying out of a town way, and a warrant is thereupon issued to an officer, requiring him to summon a jury to hear and determine the matter of complaint, and he performs the service so required of him, he may maintain an action against the selectmen to recover therefor and for his disbursements.⁴

28. The aggrieved party's application for a jury must be made to the county commissioners at a regular term, or at an adjourned meeting of the board, held within one year from the time of the laying out of the town way.⁵ And his petition should contain a particular description of the land, and the situation of the same in relation to the town way alleged to have been laid out or discontinued, and also an allegation of the injury sustained.⁶

29. When a town or private way is laid out or altered by the selectmen or commissioners, they shall in their report or return thereof specify the manner in which such way, location, or alteration, shall be completed, and transmit to the clerk a description of the location and bounds thereof, which shall, within ten days, be recorded by him in a book of records kept for

¹ See preceding chapter.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 68-73.

³ See section 38, ch. 23.

⁴ *Baker v. Thayer*, 3 Met. 312

⁵ *Eaton v. Framingham*, 6 Cush. 245.

⁶ *Perry v. Sherburn*, 11 Cush. 388.

that purpose ; and they shall allow the owner of the land through which the way may pass, a reasonable time to take off his trees, fences, and other property, which may obstruct the building of such way. If he neglects to remove the same within the time allowed, he shall be deemed to have relinquished his right thereto for the benefit of the town, if the way be a town way ; and if it be a private way, for the benefit of such person as the selectmen or commissioners shall determine. .

30. If a jury is ordered to assess the damages done by the location or alteration of such way, they may extend the time for the owner of the land to remove his trees, fences, and other property ; and if he neglects to remove the same within such extended time, he shall be deemed to have relinquished his claim thereto.

31. No town shall contest the legality of a way laid out by such town and accepted and recorded as provided in this chapter.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 74-76.

CHAPTER XXV.

BETTERMENT LAW.

1. Board of aldermen may lay out, widen, alter, &c., any street, take land therefor, remove buildings, and assess portion of expense on abutting estates.
2. Estimate of expenses, and value of land, how made.
3. Damages, how paid.
4. Buildings and materials to be removed by owner, or upon failure by board of aldermen, who may sell, &c.
5. Special benefit to adjoining estate, how estimated.
6. Assessments to constitute a lien and to be collected like town taxes.
7. Party aggrieved by doings of board of aldermen may have jury.
8. Proceedings when abuttor objects to assessment.
9. Term "street," defined.
10. Existing laws as to alterations of highways not repealed.
11. Provisions of foregoing sections extended to towns.
12. Remedies of parties aggrieved by action of selectmen.
- 13 and 14. When and how far the three preceding sections shall apply.
15. Assessment shall be laid within two years.
16. When assessment is apportioned, interest to be added.
17. As to removal of buildings upon adjoining land of same owner.

1. (THIS and the nine following sections have been made applicable to towns, as will be seen in the eleventh and fourteenth sections below.) The board of aldermen of the city of Boston shall continue to have full power and authority to lay out, widen, discontinue, change the grade of, or otherwise alter any street within said city, and for these purposes may take any land, and may remove the whole or part of any building which in their judgment it may be necessary to take and remove, and may assess upon the estates abutting on any street which may be laid out, such portion of the expense of such laying out, widening,

discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration, including all damages sustained by any person or persons thereby, as is hereinafter provided; and their determination so to do shall be adjudicated in the same manner and upon like notice to parties interested, as is provided by law in other cases of laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade or other alteration of streets.

2. In making an estimate of the expense for said purposes for which an assessment as herein provided is to be laid, all damages sustained by any person or persons shall be estimated, including damages for land and buildings taken, and including the value of the whole of the buildings on the land, any part of which shall be so taken, deducting therefrom, however, the value of the materials to be removed, and of the buildings or parts of buildings, if any, which will remain standing; and in estimating the value of the land cut off for said purposes, the land so cut off shall be estimated at its value before the laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration, and such estimate shall not include the increased value occasioned merely by such laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration.

3. The damages estimated according to the preceding section, shall be paid to the persons entitled thereto, in the same manner, and upon the same conditions, as is provided by law in other cases of laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration of streets.

4. Buildings and materials remaining upon the land under the adjudication provided in section two, shall be taken care of by the owner thereof; and if such owner, after due notice by said board of aldermen,

neglects or fails so to do, said board of aldermen may take such care of the same as the public safety demands, at the expense of the owner, and if they shall adjudge a removal thereof to be necessary for the public security or necessity, they may remove the same at the expense of the owner, or they may sell the same after five days' notice, at public auction, and hold the net proceeds of such sale for the benefit of the owner.

5. Wherever any street in the city of Boston shall be laid out, widened, extended, discontinued, graded, or altered, and in the opinion of the board of aldermen of said city, any real estate, including any, a part of which may have been taken for such purpose, shall receive any benefit and advantage therefrom, beyond that general advantage which all real property in the said city may receive therefrom, the said board may adjudge and determine the value of such benefit and advantage to any such estate, and may assess upon the same a proportional share of the expense of such laying out, widening, discontinuance, grading, or alteration, including damages paid under the second section of the act of which this is in amendment: *provided*, that the entire amount assessed for such benefit or advantage upon all the estates shall not exceed in amount one-half the amount of such adjudged benefit and advantage, but in no case shall such assessment exceed the amount to be paid by the said city for such laying out, widening, discontinuance, grading, or alteration.

6. All assessments made under this act shall constitute a lien upon the real estate so assessed, to be enforced in the same manner, with like charges for costs and interest, as is provided by law for the collection of taxes. And if the owner of any estate so assessed desires to have the amount of said assessment

apportioned, he shall give notice thereof in writing to the board of aldermen, at any time before a demand is made upon him for the payment thereof; and said board shall thereupon apportion the said amount into three equal parts, which apportionment shall be certified to the assessors, and the said assessors shall add one of said equal parts to the annual tax of said estate each year for the three years next ensuing.

7. Any party aggrieved by the doings of the board of aldermen, under this act, shall have the like remedy by petition, for a jury or otherwise, and with the same limitations as to the time of bringing such petition, as in other cases of laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration of streets in the county of Suffolk. And any person aggrieved by the estimate made by the board of aldermen, under the eighth section of this act, may have the same assessed by a jury in the same manner as damages for the taking of land for streets and highways may be assessed.

8. Any person owning any estate abutting on any street which may be laid out, widened, discontinued, graded, or altered, and liable to assessment under this act, may, at any time before the estimate of damages is made under the second section of this act, give notice in writing to said board of aldermen that he objects to such assessment, and elects to surrender his said estate to the city of Boston, and if said board of aldermen shall then adjudge that public convenience and necessity require the taking of such estate, that such improvements may be made, they shall have full authority, and may take the whole of the abutting estate of such person so objecting, and shall thereupon estimate the value thereof with all the improvements thereon, excluding the benefit or advantage which has

accrued from the said laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration ; and the said owner shall convey the same to the said city, and the said city shall pay him therefor the value so estimated. Said city may sell all the building materials and buildings, and the remaining portion of said estate not used in said widening, grading, and improvements, and apply the net proceeds thereof towards the estimated value paid as aforesaid.

9. The term street, in this act (the eight foregoing sections) shall be construed to include highways, town ways, courts, lanes, and alleys.

10. This act shall not be construed as repealing any existing laws relating to the laying out, widening, discontinuance, change of grade, or other alteration of streets and highways.¹

11. The provisions of chapter one hundred and seventy-four of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six, and of chapter two hundred and seventy-six of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-eight (the preceding ten sections) are hereby extended and made applicable to any and all the towns of the Commonwealth : *provided*, that the powers vested by said acts in the board of aldermen of the city of Boston shall be vested in and exercised by the selectmen within their respective towns, and no assessments shall be made under the provisions of said acts until the work of laying out, altering, widening, and improving any street or way shall be completed ; and *also provided*, that the assessments authorized in said acts may be made when highways or town ways are laid out, altered, widened, or improved within any town by or under the order of the county commissioners ; and

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 174 ; Stats. 1868, ch. 276.

in any such case due allowance shall be made for any benefit set off under the provisions of section sixteen of chapter forty-three of the General Statutes.

12. All parties aggrieved by the action of the selectmen under this act (the foregoing section) shall have the rights and remedies provided in the laying out of town ways.

13. This act shall not apply to the laying out, altering, widening, or improving streets and ways within any town, commenced before the acceptance of this act by the town as herein provided, and shall not be construed as repealing any existing laws relating to the laying out, altering, widening, discontinuance, or improvement of ways in any town by the selectmen or the county commissioners.

14. The preceding (three) sections shall take effect in any town whenever the same is accepted by a vote of a majority of the legal voters of such town present and voting at a town meeting duly held for the purpose.¹

15. Whenever any real estate shall receive any benefit or advantage by the laying out, widening, extending, discontinuing, grading, or altering of any street or highway, and be liable to assessment on account of the benefit or advantage so received, such assessment shall be laid within two years after the passage of the order for the laying out, widening, extending, discontinuing, grading, or altering, and not afterwards.

16. Whenever any assessment upon real estate, for benefit or advantage received by any of the causes mentioned in the preceding section, shall be apportioned into three equal parts, and one of said parts added to the annual tax of said estate, each year for

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 169.

three consecutive years, interest shall be added to each of said parts, from the time of making the apportionment, to the time such part will become payable; and all assessments laid upon real estate, for any of the causes mentioned in this act, which shall remain unpaid after the same becomes due or payable, shall draw interest from the time when the same became due or payable until the time of the payment thereof.

17. When any land taken for the laying out, widening, or extending of any street or highway, is covered in whole or in part by a building or buildings, and such building or buildings may be removed upon other adjoining land of the same owner, the mayor and aldermen of any city, and the selectmen of any town, may, if they deem it expedient, make such removal, if the owner of said building or buildings shall neglect to remove the same, after reasonable notice so to do; and the expenses of said removal, incurred by the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, or the value thereof to the said owner, shall be allowed in reduction of the damages, which the said owner is entitled to recover.¹

¹ Stats. 1889, ch. 867.

CHAPTER XXVI.

SURVEYORS AND REPAIRS OF HIGHWAYS.

1. Penalty for refusing to serve as surveyor of highways.
2. Penalty on surveyors for neglect of duty.
3. Surveyors liable to towns for deficiencies, in certain cases.
4. Ways and bridges to be repaired at expense of town.
5. "To repair a way" defined.
6. How far a bridge includes the approaches to it.
7. No action for damages by reason of water being thrown upon land by repair of highway.
8. Natural streams of water crossed by highway must be provided with open bridge.
9. Where several towns are to repair bridge, commissioners may make orders.
10. Towns to vote sums to be paid in labor and materials.
11. Highway tax may be raised in money.
12. Non-residents, how assessed.
13. Selectmen to assign surveyors' limits.
14. Surveyor to give notice. Party taxed may work, &c.
15. Surveyor may remove obstructions.
16. No one without authority from surveyor has right to enter on land without limits of road and remove earth, &c.
17. Fence, &c., to prevent spreading of disease, not to be removed.
18. Surveyors not to turn watercourses so as to incommode, &c.
19. Surveyors may contract for repairing ways.
20. They may collect taxes, &c.
21. Power when sum voted is deficient or not paid.
22. If towns neglect to raise money, surveyor, &c., may repair at towns' expense.
23. Two-thirds the tax to be expended before July, unless, &c. How taxes shall be expended in succeeding year.
24. Surveyor to exhibit his tax bill and render account to selectmen.
25. Tax of delinquents to be collected in money.
26. Surveyor to pay over surplus. Penalty.
27. Towns to pay damages occasioned by repairs.
28. Remedy of owner of land by reason of turning of watercourse.
29. Petitioner aggrieved may apply for jury, or, &c.
30. If life is lost through defect, &c., executor may recover \$1,000.
31. Damages for defect of ways.

82. Party injured in order to recover must have been using road as a traveller.
83. And must have been using reasonable care.
84. Illustration of rule.
85. Traveller may use due care even if intoxicated.
86. Want of repair must be the direct cause of injury.
87. And must be the sole cause.
88. And causes must occur wholly within the highway.
89. Towns not chargeable for every obstruction even within highway.
40. Not liable for want of repair of bridge crossing railroad, which railroad company are bound to repair.
41. Rule as to obligation to provide railing.
42. Injury must be a physical one to one's person or property.
43. Sundays to be included in reckoning the twenty-four hours during which defect exists.
44. Party liable may tender, &c.
45. Penalty on towns for neglect, &c.
46. Fines imposed, appropriated for repairs, except, &c.
47. Location, when not to be denied.
48. Towns to erect and maintain guide-posts.
49. Selectmen to report locations, &c. Penalty.
50. Towns to determine places for guide-posts. Penalty.
51. Posts to be erected at places, with guide-boards.
52. Penalty for neglect to erect posts.
53. Sidewalks, how constructed. Penalty for riding, &c., over. Surveyor's authority.
54. When selectmen, &c., may grade, &c., sidewalks. Expense, how paid.
55. Sidewalks not to be obstructed, unless, &c.
56. Towns may establish by-laws as to removal of snow.
57. What such by-laws shall contain.
58. Fences, &c., when deemed boundaries of highways, &c.
59. Sufficient if fence has been substantially in same place.
60. When a fence is "upon or against a highway."
61. Limitation.
62. When building adjudged a nuisance is taken down, sold, &c. Costs.
63. Gates, rails, &c., on highways, how and when removed.
64. Gates, rails, &c., on town or private ways, how removed.
65. Shade-trees may be planted in highways, &c.
66. Penalty for injuring, &c.
67. Owner of beast damaging, linblo, &c.
68. May be set out at public expense, when, &c. Sums to be appropriated.
69. No person to remove shade or ornamental trees without notice to selectmen, &c.
70. Penalty for failure to comply with foregoing.
71. Provision not in force till accepted by town.
72. By-laws to prevent pasturing cattle in highways.
78. Certain town bridges.

- 74. No penalty unless by-laws are posted up.
- 75. When towns to maintain ferry.
- 76. When two towns to bear expense.
- 77. Penalty for neglect.
- 78. Selectmen may take land for gravel-pits for repairs of ways.
- 79. Damages therefor may be assessed by jury.
- 80. How such land shall be held and used.
- 81. Aqueduct corporation may dig up street for placing pipes, &c.
- 82. Selectmen may take land for protection of public ways and bridges.
- 83. Selectmen may authorize individuals to construct watering places in highway.
- 84. Damages and costs in certain cases to be recovered of gas companies.

1. If a person chosen surveyor of highways refuses to serve, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars ; but no person shall be obliged to serve oftener than once in three years.¹

It seems that selectmen may also be surveyors of highways.²

2. A surveyor of highways who neglects the duties of his office shall forfeit ten dollars for each neglect ; and he may be prosecuted by indictment for any deficiency in the highways within his limits occasioned by his fault or neglect.

3. If a town is sentenced to pay a fine for a deficiency in the highways or town ways therein, any surveyor through whose fault or neglect such deficiency existed, shall be liable for the amount of such fine and all costs, to be recovered by the town in an action of tort.³

A surveyor is not liable otherwise to the town than as herein provided, and consequently is not liable for damages recovered of the town on account of defects in its highway owing to his neglect.⁴

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, § 74.

² Benjamin v. Wheeler, 15 Gray, 490.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 18, §§ 75, 76.

⁴ White v. Phillipston, 10 Met. 108.

4. Highways, town ways, streets, causeways, and bridges, shall be kept in repair at the expense of the town, city, or place, in which they are situated, when other provision is not made therefor, so that the same may be safe and convenient for travellers, with their horses, teams, and carriages, at all seasons of the year.¹

5. To "repair" a way is to refit, make good, or restore an existing one, not to make a new one or widen the old one by including additional land. The surveyor has no lawful authority to use the money placed in his hands for ordinary repairs on existing roads, in making new structures and additions thereto.²

6. A bridge would seem to include to some extent the approaches to it as appendages to it. The particular extent must be determined by what is reasonable under the circumstances of each case. This matter becomes important when the bridge is to be kept in repair by a toll company, railroad company, or some party other than the town in which it is situated, which has the care of the roads approaching it also.³

7. Towns may bestow labor upon all parts of the located way, and may make such changes in the natural surface of the soil as will add to the convenience or safety of the traveller. If, in consequence of such changes, the water accumulating upon the surface of the way by the fall of rain or the melting of snow pours on to adjoining lands in different places or in somewhat greater quantities in particular places than it otherwise would have done, that is to be considered as one of the natural, probable, or necessary consequences resulting from the establishment and maintenance of the way; and therefore no action will lie for such an injury, as for a tort.⁴

And the owner of the land may raise his land, or may erect upon it a building or other structure which shall prevent this effect.⁴

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 44, § 1.

² *Todd v. Rowley*, 8 Allen, 58; *Parker v. Lowell*, 11 Gray, 855.

³ *Commonwealth v. Deerfield*, 6 Allen, 455.

⁴ *Flagg v. Worcester*, 13 Gray, 601; *Franklin v. Fish* 13 Allen, 213.

But see in this connection sections eighteen and twenty-seven below.

8. And it is the settled rule of law in this Commonwealth that in all cases where a highway, turnpike, bridge, town way or other way is laid across a natural stream of water, it is the duty of those who use such privilege to make provision by open bridges, culverts, or other means for the free current of the water, so that it shall not be obstructed and pent up to flow back on lands belonging to the riparian proprietors. And it is their duty not only to make such bridge, culvert, or passage for water, but to keep it in such condition that it shall not obstruct the stream.¹

9. When two or more towns are required by law to maintain or keep in repair a bridge upon a highway or town way, and differ as to the mode or time of doing the same, the county commissioners having jurisdiction to lay out highways in either of such towns to whom application is first made by one of the towns, may, after a hearing upon due notice to all parties interested, pass such orders concerning the maintenance and repair of such bridge as in their opinion the public good may require. Such orders shall be final, and shall be enforced in the same manner as other orders by the commissioners are by law enforced.

10. Towns shall vote such sums to be paid in labor and materials on the highways and town ways, as are necessary ; and the assessors shall assess the same on the polls and estates, real and personal, of the inhabitants, residents and non-residents, of their town, as other town charges are by law assessed ; and shall deliver to each surveyor a list of the persons within his limits, and the sums at which they are severally assessed.

¹ Parker v. Lowell, 11 Gray, 335.

11. Towns may vote to raise such sums of money as are necessary for making and repairing highways and town ways ; and order that the same be assessed upon the polls and estates of the inhabitants, residents and non-residents, as other town charges are assessed ; and the same shall be collected as other town taxes are collected.

12. The lands of non-resident proprietors shall be taxed for the making and repairing of highways in the same manner as for other town taxes ; and upon default of payment, the same proceedings shall be had as are provided for the collection of other town taxes of such persons.

13. The selectmen of every town having more than one surveyor of highways, shall annually in writing before the first day of May, assign to each surveyor the limits and divisions of the highways and town ways to be kept in repair by him.

14. The surveyor shall give reasonable notice, as directed by the town to each person in his list, of the sum he is assessed to the highways and town ways ; and to the inhabitants within the limits of his district, assessed as aforesaid, seven days' notice of the times and places he shall appoint, extraordinary casualties excepted, for providing materials and working on the highways and town ways ; and each inhabitant shall have an opportunity to work thereon, in person or by his substitute, or with his oxen, horses, cart and plough, at the prices which the town shall affix to such labor, to the full amount of the sum at which he is assessed ; but if any person so assessed pays to the surveyor in money the sum assessed to him, the surveyor shall according to his best judgment carefully expend the sum so paid in repairing said ways.

15. Surveyors of highways, except as is provided in the following section, and in sections six and nine of chapter forty-six, may cut down or lop off trees and bushes, and dig up and remove whatever obstructs or encumbers a highway or town way, or hinders, incommodes, or endangers, persons travelling thereon; and when such way is encumbered with snow they shall forthwith cause the same to be removed, or so trodden down as to make the way safe and convenient.¹

16. No individual not authorized by a surveyor can lawfully enter upon the land without the limits of the worked road, and take and remove earth or interfere with the same by placing rocks, stones, and rubbish upon the same, without leave of the owner of the land bordering upon such highway.²

17. No surveyor or other person shall remove or take down fences, gates, or bars, placed on a highway or town way for the purpose of preventing the spreading of a disease which may be dangerous to the public health.

18. No surveyor of highways shall, without the approbation of the selectmen first had in writing, cause a watercourse occasioned by the wash of a highway or town way to be so conveyed by the side of such way as to incommode any house, store, shop, or other building, or to obstruct any person in the prosecution of his business. Persons aggrieved by a violation of this section may complain to the selectmen or mayor and aldermen, who shall thereupon view the watercourse, and may direct the surveyor to alter the same in such manner as they shall determine.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 44, §§ 2-8. ² *Hollenbeck v. Rowley*, 8 Allen, 478.

19. Towns may authorize their surveyors or any other person to enter into contracts for making or repairing the highways or town ways within the same.

20. They may empower their surveyors to collect all such taxes as are not paid in labor or otherwise within the time limited by law, or at such periods as may be agreed upon by the town; and for that purpose the assessors shall deliver to them warrants of distress, in substance like the warrants proscribed by law for collecting other town taxes; or they may deliver a warrant for collecting the deficiency in any highway tax to the collector, who shall then proceed to collect the same in like manner as other taxes are by law to be collected, and shall pay over the same to the respective surveyors, who shall account with the selectmen for the exponditure thereof.

21. When there is a deficiency either of labor or money in the amount appropriated for the repair of highways or town ways within the limits of any surveyor, or when said amount is not furnished or paid to him, so that he is unable to make such repairs, he may to an amount not exceeding ten dollars employ persons to make such repairs; and the persons so employed shall be paid therefor by the town.

22. If a town neglects to vote a sufficient sum of money for the purpose of repairing the highways and town ways, or does not otherwise effectually provide therefor, each of its surveyors, first having obtained the consent of the selectmen for that purpose in writing, may employ persons to repair the highways and town ways in their respective districts, so that the same shall be safe and convenient for travellers at all seasons of the year, and the persons so employed shall be paid therefor by the town.

23. Two-thirds at least of the sums of money granted by each town for repairing highways and town ways, shall be laid out and expended for that purpose before the first day of July next after the same are granted, or at such other time or times as the town at a legal meeting called for that purpose shall determine. If any part of the money raised is to be expended in labor and materials in the month of March or April of the succeeding year, and after the surveyors of highways for such year are chosen and qualified, it shall be expended by the surveyors to whom the tax was committed, under the direction of the surveyors of the succeeding year having charge of the repairs of the highways and town ways in the district in which the same is to be thus expended.

24. Every surveyor shall exhibit his tax bill to the selectmen on the first Monday of July annually, and also at the expiration of the term for which he is appointed; and at those times shall render an account of all moneys expended by him on the highways and town ways. For each neglect he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars.

25. At the expiration of his term the surveyor shall render to the assessors a list of such persons as have neglected or refused to work out or otherwise pay their highway tax, when required by him as provided in section seven; and such deficient sums shall be collected and paid into the treasury like other town taxes.

26. If any money remains unexpended in the hands of a surveyor at the expiration of his office, he shall pay the same to the town treasurer; who, after demand, may recover the same in an action of contract for money had and received, with twenty per cent in addition thereto, to the use of the town.

27. When an owner of land adjoining a highway or town way sustains damage in his property by reason of any raising, lowering, or other act, done for the purpose of repairing such way, he shall have compensation therefor, to be determined by the selectmen or mayor and aldermen ; with whom he shall file his petition therefor after the commencement, and within one year from the completion of the work ; and who shall finally adjudicate upon the question of damages within thirty days after the filing of the petition therefor, unless the parties agree in writing to extend the time. The benefit, if any, which the complainant may receive by reason of such alteration or repair, shall be allowed by way of set-off.¹

28. If the owner of land receives injury by reason of the turning of a watercourse by a surveyor without authority his only remedy is under the preceding section.²

29. If the petitioner is aggrieved, either by the estimate of his damages or by a refusal or neglect to estimate the same, he may, within one year from the expiration of said thirty days, apply for a jury, and have his damages ascertained in the manner provided where land is taken in laying out highways. Or he may, by agreement with the adverse party and upon application made within the same time, have them ascertained by a committee to be appointed, in the city of Boston by the superior court, and elsewhere by the county commissioners in their respective jurisdictions.

30. If the life of a person is lost by reason of a defect or want of repair of a highway, town way, causeway, or bridge, or for want of suitable rails on such

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 44, §§ 9-19.

² Benjamin v. Wheeler, 15 Gray, 486.

way or bridge, the county, town, or person, by law obliged to repair the same, shall be liable to a fine of one thousand dollars, to be recovered by indictment to the use of the executor or administrator of the deceased person, for the benefit of his heirs, devisees, or creditors: *provided*, that the county, town, or person, had previous reasonable notice of the defect or want of repair of such way or bridge.

31. If a person receives or suffers bodily injury, or damage in his property, through a defect or want of repair, or of sufficient railing in or upon a highway, town way, causeway, or bridge, he may recover, in an action of tort, of the county, town, place, or persons, by law obliged to repair the same, the amount of damage sustained thereby, if such county, town, place, or persons, had reasonable notice of the defect, want of repair, or of sufficient railing, or if the same had existed for the space of twenty-four hours previous to the occurrence of the injury or damage. But no such damage shall be recovered by a person whose carriage and load thereon exceed the weight of six tons.

32. The party injured, in order to recover of the town, must have been using the way or bridge as a traveller, for legitimate purposes, in the usual and ordinary mode, including the use of any vehicle or animal which is suitable for a way prepared for the purpose of supplying the usual and common accommodation for persons having occasion to pass over the same; therefore a person who is using the highway for play cannot recover damages for injuries caused by a defect therein; nor the owner of an animal which has escaped and run into the highway without a driver; nor a person who has stopped on a highway for the purpose of conversation, and leaned against a railing, which (by reason of its insufficiency) had given way, and caused him to fall and receive injury; but

one who is walking in the highway simply for exercise is properly regarded as a traveller.¹

83. And he must at the time of the accident have been using such reasonable care as the circumstances required; and if he knows or has reason to believe that a road is dangerous, when he enters upon it, or before he has reached any dangerous place, he cannot, in the exercise of ordinary prudence, proceed and take his chance, and, if injured, hold the town responsible.² And using due care includes using a proper horse and vehicle, with strong and suitable harness.³

84. Under this rule, a town is not liable where a horse, being frightened by an accident, breaks away from his driver, and escapes from all control; and afterward, while running at large, meets with an injury through a defect in a highway;⁴ or when a horse, by reason of fright, disease, or viciousness, becomes actually uncontrollable, so that his driver cannot stop him, direct his course, or exercise control over him, unless it appears that the injury would have occurred, by reason of the defect in the highway, if the horse had not been so uncontrollable. "But a horse is not to be considered uncontrollable that merely shies or starts, or is momentarily not controlled by the driver." And where one is deficient in any faculty, such as sight or hearing, it would seem that common prudence requires of him greater care in walking upon the streets and avoiding obstructions than of persons not so deficient.⁵

85. It has been held that a traveller may be in the use of due care, even if intoxicated, although that would be an important circumstance to be considered by the jury, upon the

¹ *Blodgett v. Boston*, 8 Allen, 238; *Richards v. Enfield*, 13 Gray, 344; *Gregory v. Adams*, 14 Gray, 242; *Stickney v. Salem*, 8 Allen, 374; *Hamilton v. Boston*, 14 Allen, 475.

² *Stevens v. Boxford*, 10 Allen, 25; *Horton v. Ipswich*, 12 Cush. 492; *Bigelow v. Rutland*, 4 Cush. 247; *Wilson v. Charlestown*, 8 Allen, 138.

³ *Bliss v. Wilbraham*, 8 Allen, 564; *Murdock v. Warwick*, 4 Gray, 178, 180.

⁴ *Davis v. Dudley*, 4 Allen, 557.

⁵ *Titus v. Northbridge*, 97 Mass. 258. Also *Horton v. Taunton*, *ib.* 266. *Fogg v. Nahant*, 98 Mass. 578; *Winn v. Lowell*, 1 Allen, 177.

question whether due care was used; and the fact that he had previous knowledge of the defect, is not conclusive evidence that he was wanting in due care at the time of the accident.¹

36. The want of repair or defect in the highway must be the direct and immediate cause of the injury, in order to make the town liable. But it is often a question of much difficulty to determine what is a direct cause.²

37. And the party injured cannot recover, unless the defect in the highway was the sole cause of the injury, with this single exception, where the contributing cause was a pure accident, and one which common prudence and sagacity could not have foreseen and provided against.³

38. And, in order to render the town liable, the accident must be occasioned by causes which occur entirely within the highway.⁴ Nor is an object in the highway, or the condition of the surface of the road which is not otherwise a hindrance or obstacle to travellers, except that it may, by its appearance or shape, be the cause of fright in a horse, and over and by which a traveller might have passed in safety, but for the fear excited in the animal, a defect or want of repair for which a town is liable.⁵

39. But towns are not necessarily chargeable with damage arising from every obstruction even within the limits of a located highway. They are not liable for such obstructions in portions of the highway not a part of the travelled path, and not so connected with it that they will affect the security or convenience for travel of those using the travelled path. Therefore where the injury was sustained by a person using the public road for the purpose of entering upon his private

¹ *Alger v. Lowell*, 3 Allen, 406; *Whittaker v. West Boylston*, 97 Mass. 274.

² *Jenks v. Wilbraham*, 11 Gray, 142; *Marble v. Worcester*, 4 Gray, 395.

³ *Rowell v. Lowell*, 7 Gray, 100; *Kidder v. Dunstable*, *ib.* 104; *Palmer v. Andover*, 2 Cush. 600.

⁴ *Richards v. Enfield*, 13 Gray, 346.

⁵ *Kingsbury v. Dedham*, 13 Allen, 189. See also *Barber v. Roxbury*, 11 Allen, 318.

way, although it was occasioned by an obstruction within the limits of the located highway, but without the road for public travel, the town was held not liable.¹ But in order to restrict the liability of towns to defects within the limits of the highway, those limits should be indicated in some way so that the traveller may know when he is without the highway.²

40. Nor is a town responsible for a defect or want of repair in a bridge whereby a public highway passes over a railroad, the proprietors of which are bound by law to keep the bridge in repair;³ but the liability of the town is only limited to the extent to which the construction and operation of the railroad deprives the town of the power to discharge the duty imposed upon it by law.⁴

41. It is difficult to define by any general proposition the extent of the obligation of a town to provide sufficient railing. Mr. Justice Wells says, "They are bound to provide suitable railings against precipices, excavations, steep banks, deep water, &c., within or without the limits of the road, if they are so imminent to the line of public travel as to expose travellers to unusual hazard. Whether or not such a railing is necessary for the reasonable security of the public is a question which depends very much upon the circumstances of the particular locality in reference to which the question arises. But the essential and invariable term, or element, in all cases where a railing is required, is some dangerous object or place outside of the required railing, in or upon which the traveller may come to harm, if not warned or detained therefrom by the railing. The liability of horses to fright from the passage of railway trains near by may render more imperative the necessity and the duty of maintaining a railing, wherever there is occasion for a railing. But whether the absence of a

¹ *Shepardson v. Colerain*, 18 Met. 55; *Smith v. Wendell*, 7 Cush. 498; *Smith v. Dedham*, 8 Cush. 522.

² *Hayden v. Attleborough*, 7 Gray, 338.

³ *Sawyer v. Northfield*, 7 Cush. 490.

⁴ *Davis v. Leominster*, 1 Allen, 184, and cases cited, illustrating the rule.

railing is a defect, and the neglect to maintain one a breach of duty which will render a town liable, must be determined by the character of the place or object, between which and the travelled road it is claimed that the barrier should be interposed.”¹

But towns are not obliged to put up railings merely to prevent travellers from straying out of the highway where there is no unsafe place immediately contiguous to the way.²

42. The injury for which damages are recoverable must be “a physical injury to one’s person, or his horse, or other material object which can be denominated property, and does not extend to expenses incurred, or loss, unless they are incident to such physical injury and constitute one item of the damages caused by it.” Therefore one cannot recover for trouble, expense, and loss of time in extricating his horses and sleigh from the snow which the town negligently suffered to remain in the road and obstruct his passing over it. Nor can one recover damages caused to him by being prevented by snow from passing over the road with his teams and transporting his logs to a saw-mill, and otherwise working in his wood-lot. Nor can a *husband*, whose wife is injured by a defect in the highway recover for medical and other expenses incurred by him, or for the loss of her service, such damages being consequential or too remote. But where there is an injury to the person — a bodily injury — which causes a mental suffering, such suffering is a part of the injury for which the party is entitled to damages, but where he is not injured in his person, but merely has incurred risk and peril which caused fright and mental suffering, he cannot recover damages.³

43. In reckoning the twenty-four hours during which the defect existed, Sundays are to be included. And it is not

¹ *Adams v. Natick*, 13 Allen, 420.

² *Sparhawk v. Salem*, 1 Allen, 80.

³ *Brailey v. Southborough*, 6 Cush. 141; *Holman v. Townsend*, 18 Met. 297; *Harwood v. Lowell*, 4 Cush. 310; *Canning v. Williamstown*, 1 Cush. 451.

necessary that the defect should be in the precise condition it is when the accident occurs, during the entire twenty-four hours, if it be defective that length of time.¹

44. If, before the entry of an action provided for in the preceding section, the defendant tenders to the plaintiff the amount which he would be entitled to recover, together with all legal costs, and the plaintiff does not accept the same, and does not recover upon the trial more than the sum so tendered, the defendant shall recover his costs.

45. If a town neglects to repair any of the ways or bridges which it is by law obliged to keep in repair, or neglects to make the same safe and convenient when encumbered with snow, such town shall pay such fine as the court in its discretion may order.

46. Except in cases where it is otherwise specially provided, fines imposed on a town for deficiencies in the ways and bridges within the same, shall be appropriated to the repairing of such ways and bridges; and the court imposing such fine shall appoint one or more persons to superintend the collection and application of the same, who shall make a return of their doings therein to the court.

47. If, on the trial of an indictment or action brought to recover damages for an injury received by reason of a deficiency or want of repair in a highway, town way, causeway, or bridge, it appears that the county, town, or person, against whom such suit is brought, has, at any time within six years before such injury, made repairs on such way or bridge, such county, town, or person shall not deny the location thereof.²

¹ *Flagg v. Millbury*, 4 Cush. 243; *Winn v. Lowell*, 1 Allen, 177.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 44, §§ 23-26.

Repairs made by a duly elected surveyor, within his district, are made by the town.¹

48. Every town shall, in the manner provided in this chapter, erect and maintain guide-posts on the highways and other ways within the town, at such places as are necessary or convenient for the direction of travellers.

49. The selectmen of each town shall submit to the inhabitants, at every annual meeting, a report of all the places in which guide-posts are erected and maintained within the town, and of all places at which in their opinion they ought to be erected and maintained. For each neglect or refusal to make such report they shall severally forfeit the sum of ten dollars.

50. Upon the report of the selectmen, the town shall determine the several places at which guide-posts shall be erected and maintained, which shall be recorded in the town records. A town which neglects or refuses to determine such places, and to cause a record thereof to be made, shall forfeit the sum of five dollars for every month during which it neglects or refuses so to do ; and in such case, upon any trial for not erecting or maintaining guide-posts reported to be necessary or convenient by the selectmen, the town shall be estopped from alleging that such guide-posts were not necessary or convenient.

51. At each of the places determined by the town there shall be erected a substantial post of not less than eight feet in height, near the upper end of which shall be placed a board or boards, and upon each board shall be plainly and legibly painted, or otherwise marked, the name of the next town or place, and such other town or place of note as the selectmen

¹ *Hayden v. Attleborough*, 7 Gray, 344.

think proper, to which each of such roads leads, together with the distance or number of miles to the same; and also the figure of a hand, with the forefinger thereof pointing towards the towns or places to which said roads lead: *provided*, that the inhabitants of any town may at their annual meeting agree upon some suitable substitute for such guide-posts.

52. Every town which neglects or refuses to erect and maintain such guide-posts, or some suitable substitutes therefor, shall forfeit annually the sum of five dollars for every guide-post which it so neglects or refuses to maintain.

53. A person owning or occupying lands adjoining a highway or road in a town, may construct a sidewalk within such highway or road, and along the line of such land, indicating the width of such sidewalk by trees, posts, or curb-stones, set at reasonable distances apart, or by a railing erected thereto; and where a sidewalk is so constructed, whoever rides or drives a horse or team upon and along the same shall forfeit the sum of one dollar, to be recovered by such owner or occupant in an action of tort. But this section shall not diminish or interfere with the authority of surveyors of highways, or any other authority that can be legally exercised over highways or roads; nor shall it in any manner diminish the liability of any person for unreasonably obstructing highways or roads, nor shall it apply to cities.

54. In cities in which the city council, and in towns in which the inhabitants, have adopted the provisions of this and the following section, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may establish and grade sidewalks in such streets as in their judgment the public convenience may require, and may assess the abutters on

such sidewalks one-half the expense of the same, the residue being paid by such city or town. All assessments so made shall be a lien upon the abutting lands in the same manner as taxes are a lien upon real estate.

55. No sidewalk constructed or graded in a city or town shall be dug up or obstructed in any part thereof, without the consent of the mayor and aldermen of the city, or of the selectmen of the town, in which such sidewalk is established.¹

56. Towns which have adopted or shall adopt the provisions of sections seven and eight of chapter forty-five of the General Statutes (the two preceding sections) may, at their annual town meetings, establish by-laws to provide for the removal of snow and ice, to such extent as they may deem expedient, from sidewalks which have been or shall be established, constructed, or graded, in accordance with the provisions of said sections.

57. Said by-laws shall determine the time and manner of such removal, and annex penalties, not exceeding ten dollars, for each violation of their provisions by any owner or tenant of the estate abutting upon the sidewalk from which the snow and ice are required to be removed; and such penalties shall be recovered, in an action of tort, in the name and to the use of the town.²

58. Where buildings or fences have been erected and continued for more than twenty years, fronting upon or against a training field, burying place, common landing place, highway, private way, street, lane, or alley, and from the length of time or otherwise the boundaries thereof are not known, or cannot be made

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 45, §§ 1-8.

² Stats. 1863, ch. 114, §§ 1, 2.

certain by the records or by monuments, such fences or buildings shall be deemed and taken to be the true boundaries thereof. When such boundaries can be made certain, no length of time, less than forty years, shall justify the continuance of a fence or building on a town or private way, or on a highway, training field, burying place, landing place, or other land appropriated for the general use or convenience of the inhabitants of the Commonwealth, or of a county, town, or parish; but the same may, upon the presentment of a grand jury, be removed as a nuisance.¹

59. It is sufficient if the fence has been *substantially* in the same place.² And where the fence is a Virginia fence, a straight line drawn through its centre is to be taken as the true boundary.³ If the original boundary can be made certain by ancient monuments, although the same are not now in existence, it must be taken to be the true boundary; but when it cannot be made certain, the fence is conclusively evidence, and not merely *prima facie*, of the true boundary.⁴

60. The question whether a fence, more or less near a highway is "upon or against the highway," within the meaning of the foregoing statute, is a question of fact for the jury.⁵ Fences maintained under a claim of right for forty years within the limits of the highway, give to the owner an absolute right to continue them there as against the public.⁶

61. The limitations of time prescribed in the preceding section (section fifty-eight) shall take effect from and after the thirty-first day of December, in the year one thousand eight hundred and thirty-nine.

62. When a building, fence, or other encumbrance,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 40, § 1.

² Hollenbeck v. Rowley, 8 Allen, 473.

³ Holbrook v. McBride, 4 Gray, 215.

⁴ Wood v. Quincy, 11 Cush. 487; Pettingill v. Porter, 3 Allen, 349.

⁵ Sprague v. Waite, 17 Pick. 318.

⁶ Cutter v. Cambridge, 6 Allen, 20.

erected or continued on a town or private way, or on a highway, training field, burying place, landing place, or other land appropriated for the general use or convenience of the inhabitants of the Commonwealth, or of a county, town, or parish, is adjudged a nuisance and ordered to be abated, and the materials, upon a sale thereof by auction, shall be insufficient to pay the costs and charges of prosecution and removal, the court may order the deficient sum to be raised and levied from the goods and chattels of the party convicted of erecting or continuing such nuisance.

63. Any person may take down and remove gates, rails, bars, or fence[s], upon or across a highway, unless the same have been there placed for the purpose of preventing the spreading of a disease dangerous to the public health, or have been erected or continued by the license of the county commissioners or of the selectmen of the town; in which case a person aggrieved by such taking down and removal may apply to the commissioners, or selectmen, respectively, who may order the same to be replaced.

64. If fence[s], gates, rails, or bars are upon or across a town way or private way, the same may be removed by the order of a justice of the peace, unless the same are there placed for the purpose of preventing the spreading of a disease dangerous to the public health, or unless the same are erected or continued by license of the town, or of the person for whose use such private way was laid out; and a person aggrieved by such removal may apply to the commissioners; and if upon examination it appears that the same were erected or continued by license as aforesaid, the commissioners shall order them to be replaced.

65. The mayor and aldermen, selectmen, or any

municipal officer of a city or town to whom the care of the streets or roads may be intrusted, may authorize the planting of shade trees therein, wherever it may not interfere with the public travel or with private rights; and shade trees standing and trees planted pursuant to such license shall be deemed and taken to be the private property of the person so planting them, or upon whose premises they stand or are planted, and shall not be deemed a nuisance; but upon complaint made to the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, they may cause such trees to be removed at the expense of the owner thereof, if the public necessity seems to them so to require.¹

Standing, in this section, means standing June 1, 1860, the date when the statute took effect.²

66. Whoever wantonly injures, defaces, tears, or destroys, an ornamental or shade tree, or shrub, statue, fountain, vase, or other plant or fixture of ornament or utility, in a street, road, square, court, park, public garden, or other enclosure, shall forfeit not less than five nor more than one hundred dollars, to be recovered by complaint, one-half to the complainant, and the other half to the use of the person upon whose property, or within whose premises, the trespass was committed.

67. Whoever negligently or carelessly suffers any horse or other beast driven by or for him, or any beast belonging to him and lawfully on the highway, to break down, destroy, or injure any tree not his own, standing for use or ornament on said highway, or negligently or wilfully by any other means breaks down, destroys, or injures any such tree, shall be subject to

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 46, §§ 2-6.

² *White v. Godfrey*, 97 Mass. 475.

an action for damages, at the suit of the owner or tenant of the land in front of which the tree stands.

68. In a city in which the city council, and in a town in which the inhabitants, have accepted this section, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may set out and maintain shade trees upon the public squares and highways, at the expense of such city or town, which may appropriate annually, for that purpose, a sum not exceeding twenty-five cents for each of its ratable polls in the year next preceding that in which such appropriation is made.¹

69. No person who has by law a right to cut down or remove any ornamental or shade tree standing in any highway, town way or street, shall exercise such right without first giving notice of his intention to one of the selectmen of the town or mayor of the city in which the tree stands; and, if the selectmen of the town or mayor and aldermen of the city desire to retain the tree, they shall give notice thereof to such person within ten days after his notice to them; and in that case, the same course shall be taken and the same rules apply as to the assessment, appeal, and final determination and payment of the damage such person may suffer by the retaining of said tree, as in the case of damage done by an alteration in such highway, town way, or street.

70. If any such person shall cut down, remove, or injure such tree without first giving the notice required in the foregoing section or in violation of any of the provisions thereof, or of the rights of the city or town acquired thereunder to maintain the same, he shall suffer the penalty provided for the injury or destroying of ornamental or shade trees in the seventh section of the forty-sixth chapter of the General Statutes,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 46, §§ 7-9.

and the penalty in such case shall accrue to the town or city.

71. This act shall not be in force in any town or city until it shall be accepted by a majority of the legal voters in such town at a meeting legally called therefor, or by the city council.¹

72. A city or town may make suitable by-laws and regulations to prevent the pasturing of cattle or other animals, either with or without a keeper, upon any or all of the streets or ways in such city or town, and may annex penalties not exceeding twenty dollars for each violation thereof. But no such by-law or regulation shall affect the right of a person to the use of land within the limits of such way adjoining his own premises.

73. A town may, at an annual meeting, establish by-laws to prevent persons from riding or driving horses at a rate faster than a walk over any bridge within the limits of such town, which shall have cost not less than five hundred dollars; and annex penalties not exceeding one dollar for a breach thereof: but such by-laws shall first be approved by the commissioners for the county in which such town lies.

74. No person shall be liable to any of the penalties in the three (two) preceding sections, unless the commissioners, town, and proprietors respectively, keep posted up, at each end of such bridges, in some conspicuous place, a board, painted with a white ground, containing in black letters the substance of their said by-laws.²

If the by-laws are not posted up, and a person, crossing a bridge, without actual notice of such by-laws, receives an injury while violating them, such violation will be no defence to his action for damages.³

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 242.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 45, §§ 10, 12, 14.

³ Worcester v. Essex & Merrimack Bridge Corporation, 7 Gray, 457.

75. When the (county) commissioners judge it necessary to establish a ferry, and no person appears to keep the same for the stated profits thereof, the town where such ferry may be shall provide one or more suitable persons to keep and attend the same at such place and in such times of the year as the commissioners order, which persons shall be licensed as aforesaid (that is, by the county commissioners, as provided in chapter forty-seven of General Statutes, and the tolls are established by the same authority); and the expense of maintaining such ferry, beyond the amount received for tolls, shall be paid by the town.

76. If such ferry is established between two towns, they shall maintain the same, either jointly or alternately, as the commissioners shall order.

77. A town neglecting to maintain a ferry as provided in the two preceding sections, shall forfeit for each month's neglect a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.¹

78. The mayor and aldermen of cities, and the selectmen of towns, may select and lay out any lots of land within their respective limits, not appropriated to public uses, nor owned by any other city or town, as gravel and clay pits, from which earth and gravel necessary to be used in the construction, repair or improvement of the streets or ways which such city or town may by law be bound to construct or keep in repair, may be taken, together with such ways as they may deem to be necessary for convenient access thereto. All proceedings in relation to the taking and laying out of such land shall be the same as are now provided by law in the cases of laying out streets and town ways respectively; and the report of such laying out shall specify the extent and depth of excavation to

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 47, §§ 6-8.

be permitted upon such land, and the time, not exceeding ten years next after such laying out, during which such land or way shall be held and used for the purposes aforesaid.

79. Any person aggrieved in the assessment of his damages by the board of mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, for land taken under this act, may have the matter of his complaint determined by a jury, in the same manner as is now provided by law in cases of highways, which jury shall be applied for within one year after such assessment.

80. Any land taken by virtue of this act, shall be held and used by such cities or towns for no other purposes than those herein specified, and shall revert to the owner, his heirs and assigns, upon the expiration of the time limited ; and the owner may, during such time, enclose, occupy, and use such land, in any manner not inconsistent with the use of the same by such city or town for the purposes aforesaid.¹

81. A corporation may, with the assent of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen in writing, dig up and open any street or way for the purpose of placing such pipes as are necessary in constructing its aqueduct, or for repairing or extending the same : *provided*, the same be done in such manner as not to prevent the convenient passing of teams and carriages.²

82. Whenever, in the opinion of the mayor and aldermen of a city, or the selectmen of a town, it is necessary to enter upon, use or take any land for the purpose of securing or protecting any public way or bridge, it shall be lawful for them to enter upon, use, or take the same.

All damages sustained thereby shall be recovered in the manner provided for the assessment and award of

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 237, §§ 1-3.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 65, § 9.

damages occasioned by the laying out, altering, or discontinuance of town ways.¹

83. The selectmen of any town where public convenience requires it, on the application of any person, may authorize such person, on his own land and in such manner as they may order; to construct and maintain within the limits of any highway in such town, or in any place conveniently accessible from such highway, a suitable watering-place for horses and other animals, to be used by the public; and said selectmen, at any time when in their judgment such watering-place is no longer needed, or when public safety and convenience require it, may discontinue the same. Any person maintaining a watering-place in any town, in accordance with the first section of this act (the foregoing paragraph), shall be paid by such town, such sum as said selectmen, in their order authorizing such watering-place, may determine, not exceeding five dollars a year, so long as the same is so maintained.²

84. When a party injured in his person or property by a defect in a highway, caused by the operations of a gas company in laying down or repairing its pipes or otherwise obstructing such way, recovers damages therefor of the town wherein such injury is received, such town shall in addition to the damages so recovered against it, be entitled to recover all the taxable costs of the plaintiff and defendant, in the same action, in a suit brought against said gas company; *provided*, said gas company be liable for said damages; and *provided*, reasonable notice be given by such town to the gas company, so that it might have defended the original action.³

¹ Stats. 1868, ch. 264.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 119.

³ Stats. 1860, ch. 121.

CHAPTER XXVII.

RAILROADS CROSSING HIGHWAYS.

1. Railroads not to obstruct other roads.
2. Railroads crossing highway, &c., to pass over or under.
3. County commissioners may authorize, &c., railroads to cross highways, &c., on level, in certain cases.
4. Corporation wishing to raise or lower highway, &c., to obtain decree of commissioners, &c.
5. Corporations obstructing highways, neglecting bridges, &c., commissioners may order, &c.
6. Corporations proceeding without decree, or neglecting to give security, S. J. C. may restrain, &c.
7. Selectmen, &c., may request that way be raised or lowered.
8. Commissioners may decide upon necessity of raising or lowering ways.
9. Corporation may, under direction of commissioners, alter course of highways, &c.
10. Commissioners may authorize laying out ways across railroads. Expenses.
11. Notice to corporation. Manner of constructing crossing.
12. Commissioners may authorize selectmen, &c., to lay out way across railroad.
13. Other duties of corporation at crossings.
14. Repairs of bridges at crossings.
15. Bridges over railroads not to be less than eighteen feet, except, &c.
16. Bridge guards to be erected when bridges are now of less height.
17. Penalty on railroad companies for neglect.
18. Jurisdiction in cases of obstructions by railroads to be in county commissioners.
19. S. J. C. may enforce decisions.
20. Corporation liable to towns for expenses incurred by neglect at crossings.
21. Corporation, liability of, for obstructing ways, &c.
22. Towns, &c., subject to damages, may recover of corporation, if liable.
23. Bell to be attached to locomotive engines and rung at certain crossings.
24. Sign-boards to be erected at crossings.

- 25. County commissioners may order gates to be erected, flag-men stationed, &c.
- 26. Sign-boards at travelled places upon petition of selectmen, &c. Cost of application.
- 27. Gates, &c., may be erected, if necessary.
- 28. Same subject. Decision of commissioners to be complied with. Costs.
- 29. Proceedings in such case in Boston.
- 30. Selectmen, &c., may make request for flag-man at crossings. Proceedings.

1. If a railroad is laid out across a turnpike road or other way, it shall be so made as not to obstruct the same.¹

The company may put down and maintain upon any part of the highway within the limits of its location such number of tracks as are essential to the convenient transaction of its business, and for that purpose may make any necessary alteration in the grade or surface of the highway there.²

2. A corporation which constructs its road across a turnpike, highway, or town way, shall construct it so as to cross over or under the same; if over, a sufficient space shall be left under the railroad conveniently to accommodate the travel upon the turnpike or way; if under, the corporation shall build and maintain such bridges with suitable approaches thereto as in like manner to accommodate the travel upon the turnpike or way over the crossing.

3. The county commissioners, within their respective counties, upon the application of any railroad corporation authorized to construct its road across a turnpike, highway, or town way, or upon the application of the proprietors of any turnpike, the mayor and aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, in which

¹ Gen. Stats. c. 63, § 46.

² Commonwealth v. H. & N. H. R. R., 14 Gray, 370.

such crossing is situated, after due notice to all parties interested, and after hearing the parties, may, if public necessity requires, authorize and require the railroad corporation to construct its railroad at such crossing upon a level with such turnpike or way, in such manner as they may direct; said commissioners may, at any time before the construction of the railroad at said crossing, revoke any order made by them, or by the board of railroad commissioners, and make such new order in the premises as the public necessity requires.¹

4. Such corporation may raise or lower any highway or town way for the purpose of having its road pass over or under the same; but before proceeding to cross, alter, or excavate for the purpose of crossing a highway or town way, it shall obtain from the county commissioners a decree prescribing what alterations may be made in the way, and the manner and time of making the alterations or structures the commissioners may require at the crossing; and before entering upon, excavating, or altering the way, shall give security, satisfactory to the commissioners, to the city or town in which the crossing is situated, that it will faithfully comply with the requirements of the decree to the acceptance of the commissioners, and indemnify the city or town from all damages and charges by reason of any failure so to do.

5. If upon application of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place to the county commissioners it appears that the corporation crosses with its road a highway or town way in such place so as to cause an obstruction thereto, or refuses or neglects to erect or keep in proper repair any bridge or other structure

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 289, § 1.

required or necessary at such crossing, the commissioners, after due notice to the corporation, may pass a decree prescribing what alterations, structures, or repairs it shall make at the crossing, and the time within which they shall be made ; and shall order the corporation to pay the costs of the application. They may further order the corporation to give like security, as provided in the preceding section, for the faithful performance of the requirements of the decree and the indemnity of said place upon any failure in such performance.

6. If it is made to appear to the supreme judicial court, or any justice thereof, in term time or vacation, upon the petition of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place, that a corporation has excavated or altered a highway or town way without obtaining the decree and giving the security required by section forty-eight, or has neglected for fifteen days to give security as required by the preceding section, the court or justice may, by injunction or other suitable process according to the practice of courts of equity, restrain and prohibit the corporation from entering upon, altering, excavating, or crossing the way, until such decree is obtained or the security given.¹

7. If the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of a city or town wherein a turnpike, highway, or town way crossed by a railroad on a level therewith is situated, are of opinion that it is necessary for the security of the public that the turnpike or way should be raised or lowered so as to pass over or under the railroad, they may in writing request the corporation owning the railroad so to raise or lower such turnpike or way.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 48-50.

If the corporation neglects or refuses so to do, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may apply to the county commissioners to decide upon the reasonableness of the request.

8. If the commissioners, after due notice and hearing the parties, decide that such raising or lowering is necessary for the security of the public, the corporation shall comply with the decision and pay the costs of the application. If the commissioners decide that the alteration is not necessary, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall pay the costs. If the corporation unreasonably refuses or neglects to carry into effect the decision of the commissioners, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may proceed to do it, and may in an action of tort against the corporation recover all charges and expenses occasioned by making the alteration.

9. A corporation may alter the course of a highway or town way for the purpose of facilitating the crossing of the same by its road or permitting its road to pass at the side thereof without crossing, upon obtaining a decree of the county commissioners prescribing the manner and time of such alteration. Before granting the decree the commissioners after due notice to the town in which the way is situated shall decide that the alteration will not essentially injure the way. The corporation shall pay all damages occasioned to private property by the alteration as in case of land taken for its road.¹

10. If after the laying out and making of a railroad the public convenience and necessity require a turnpike road or other way to be laid out across it, such road or way may be so laid out and established when

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 53-55.

the county commissioners so authorize and direct; and all expenses of and incident to constructing and maintaining the road or way at such crossing shall be borne by the county, city, town, or corporation, owning the same.

11. The commissioners before so laying out any way across a railroad shall cause due notice to be given to the corporation that it may be heard in the premises; and after hearing all parties interested they may lay out the same, directing whether the crossing shall be over, under, or at a level with, the railroad, but not permitting it to be at a level unless public necessity so requires. If the way shall pass over the railroad they shall determine and specify in what manner the bridge necessary for the crossing shall be constructed. Such ways shall be so made as not to obstruct or injure the railroad.

12. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen, before laying out a way across a railroad, shall apply to the county commissioners for permission so to do. The commissioners shall cause due notice of the application to be given to the corporation owning the railroad; and after hearing the parties interested they may authorize the mayor and aldermen or selectmen so to lay out the way, and shall require it to be laid out and constructed in accordance with the provisions of the preceding section. They shall give special authority permitting it to be laid out upon a level with the railroad when in their opinion public necessity so requires.¹

“The word *railroad*, as used in this section, is to be interpreted as meaning all the land, not exceeding five rods in

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 68, §§ 57-59.

width, taken by a railroad corporation for their road, which is included within the location thereof filed according to law.”¹

13. A corporation whose road is crossed by a turnpike or other way on a level therewith, shall at its own expense so guard or protect its rails by plank, timber, or otherwise, as to secure a safe and easy passage across its road ; and if in the opinion of the county commissioners any subsequent alteration of the turnpike or other way, or any additional safeguards, are required at the crossing, they may order the corporation to establish the same as provided in section forty-eight.

14. A corporation shall maintain and keep in repair all bridges with their approaches and abutments which it constructs over or under any turnpike road, canal, highway, or other way.²

15. No bridge shall hereafter be constructed over any railroad in this Commonwealth at a height less than eighteen feet above the track of such railroad, except by the written consent of the county commissioners of the county within which such bridge shall be located.

16. Every railroad corporation shall, within six months from the passage of this act, erect and thereafter maintain suitable bridge guards at every bridge over its railroad, less than eighteen feet in height above the track, such bridge guards to be approved by the county commissioners of the county within which such bridge is located, and to be erected and adjusted to the satisfaction of such commissioners.

17. Any railroad corporation refusing or neglecting

¹ Commonwealth v. Haverhill, 7 Allen, 523.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 60, 61.

to comply with the provisions of this act, shall, for each month of continuance in such refusal or neglect, forfeit and pay the sum of fifty dollars, to be recovered by indictment.¹

18. The original jurisdiction of all questions touching obstructions to turnpikes, highways, or town ways, caused by the construction or operation of railroads, shall be vested in the county commissioners within their respective jurisdictions.

19. The supreme judicial court shall have jurisdiction in equity, and may compel such corporations to raise or lower any turnpike, highway, or town way, when the county commissioners have decided in due and legal form that such raising or lowering is necessary for the security of the public; and to comply with the orders, decrees, and judgments, of county commissioners, in all cases touching obstructions to such ways by railroads.²

20. A city or town may recover of the corporation whose road crosses a highway or town way therein, all damages, charges, and expenses, incurred by such city or town by reason of the neglect or refusal of the corporation to erect or keep in repair all structures required or necessary at such crossing.

21. If a corporation, its servants, or agents, wilfully or negligently obstruct a highway, town way, or public street, by its engines, tenders, or cars, it shall be liable to a fine not exceeding one hundred dollars for every such offence.

22. When a party, upon the trial of an action, recovers damages of a city or town for an injury caused to his person or property by a defect in a highway within the location of a railroad, the city or town,

¹ Stats. 1860, ch. 308, §§ 1-3.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 62, 63.

if the corporation owning the road is liable for such damages and has had reasonable notice to defend the action, may, in addition to the damages, recover all costs of both plaintiff and defendant in the action.¹

23. Every railroad corporation shall cause a bell of at least thirty-five pounds in weight, and a steam whistle, to be placed on each locomotive engine passing upon its road ; and such bell shall be rung, or such whistle sounded, at the distance of at least eighty rods from the place where the road crosses a turnpike, highway, or town way upon the same level therewith ; and in like manner, when the road crosses any travelled place over which a sign-board is required to be maintained, as provided in section eighty-five of chapter sixty-three of the General Statutes (section twenty-six of this chapter) ; and such bell shall be rung, or such whistle sounded, either one or the other, continuously or alternately, until the engine has crossed such turnpike, way, or travelled place.²

24. Every corporation shall cause boards, well supported by posts or otherwise, to be placed and constantly maintained across each turnpike, highway, or town way, where it is crossed by the railroad upon the same level therewith ; said posts and boards shall be of such height as to be easily seen by travellers without obstructing the travel ; and on each side of the boards the following inscription shall be printed, in capital letters of at least the size of nine inches each, — RAILROAD CROSSING, — LOOK OUT FOR THE ENGINE.³

25. Whenever (the county) commissioners shall be of the opinion that the security of the public requires that gates or bars be erected across any turnpike,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 67-69.

² Stats. 1862, ch. 81, § 1.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, § 84.

highway, or town way to be crossed by a railroad at grade, or that a flag-man be stationed at said crossing, they may order said railroad corporation to construct such gates or bars, or to station a flag-man there while an engine or train passes ; and any corporation which unreasonably neglects or refuses to comply with any such order made as aforesaid, shall forfeit, for every such refusal or neglect, a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars.¹

26. If the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of a city or town wherein a travelled place is so crossed by a railroad, decide that it is necessary for the better security of the public that such sign-boards should be maintained at such travelled place, they may in writing request the corporation owning the railroad to erect and maintain them. If the corporation neglects or refuses so to do, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may apply to the county commissioners to decide upon the reasonableness of their requests. If the commissioners, after due notice and hearing of the parties, decide that such erection is necessary for the better security of the public, the corporation shall comply with their decision, and pay the costs of the application. If they decide that it is not so necessary, one-half of the costs of the application shall be paid by the city or town, and one-half by the corporation.

27. If the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of a city or town wherein a highway, town way, or travelled place, so crossed by a railroad is situated, shall be of opinion that the provisions contained in the three preceding sections (sections twenty-three, twenty-four, and twenty-six of this chapter), are not a sufficient security to the public, and that it is necessary for such

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 239, § 2.

security that gates should be erected across such railroad, turnpike, highway, town way, or travelled place, and that an agent be stationed to open and close such gates when an engine passes, or that bars be erected instead of gates, for security across such travelled place, they may in writing request the corporation to erect gates and station an agent, or request the erection of bars. If the corporation shall refuse or neglect to comply with the request, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may apply to the county commissioners, who shall give due notice and hear the parties.

28. If the commissioners decide that the public security requires the erection of gates and providing an agent, or the erection of bars, as requested, the corporation shall comply with the decision, and pay the costs of the application. If the commissioners decide that the establishment of gates and an agent, or of bars, as requested, is not required, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall pay the costs of the application. If the application is for the establishment of gates and an agent at a travelled place, not adjudged to be a town way or highway, and the commissioners decide that bars will furnish sufficient security, they may order them to be erected, and make such order respecting costs as justice shall require.

29. In the city of Boston the above request may be made by any two or more of the inhabitants of the city, and upon the neglect or refusal of the corporation to comply with their request, they may apply to the board of aldermen; and thereupon like proceedings shall be had, with like liabilities as to costs, as are provided in the preceding section.

30. If the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of a

city or town wherein a turnpike, highway, street, or town way, so crossed by a railroad, is situated, decide that the safety of the public would be more effectually secured by the stationing of a flag-man than by the erection of a gate at the crossing, they may in writing request the corporation to which the railroad belongs to station a flag-man at the crossing, who shall display a flag whenever a locomotive engine or train of cars passes thereat. If the corporation refuses or neglects so to do, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may apply to the county commissioners to decide upon the reasonableness of the request; and if the commissioners, after due notice and hearing the parties, decide that the stationing of such flag-man is necessary for the security of the public, the corporation shall comply with the decision and pay the costs of the application. If the commissioners decide that the stationing of such flag-man is not required, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall pay the costs.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 63, §§ 86-89.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

CONSTRUCTION OF ROADS TO SWAMPS, MINES, &c.

1. Towns, &c., owning swamps, &c., authorized to construct roads &c., to.
2. Petition for improvements, to commissioners.
3. Petition for improvements, notice of.
4. Proceedings on the same.
5. Powers of the commissioners under foregoing section.
6. Appeal may be taken.
7. Repairs of improvements.
8. Petition may be made to selectmen, &c.
9. To be filed and recorded with decree.
10. Fees of selectmen, &c.
11. Appeal to county commissioners.

1. ANY town, city, person, company, or body corporate, having the ownership of low lands, lakes, swamps, quarries, mines, or mineral deposits, that on account of adjacent lands belonging to other persons or occupied as a highway, cannot be approached, worked, drained, or used, in the ordinary manner, without crossing such lands or highway, may be authorized to establish roads, drains, ditches, tunnels, and railway, to such places, in the manner hereinafter provided.

2. The party desiring to make such improvements shall file a petition therefor with the county commissioners within whose jurisdiction the premises are situated, setting forth the names of the persons interested, if known to the petitioner, and also, in detail, the nature of the proposed improvement and the situation of the adjoining lands; which petition shall be accompanied with a bond, satisfactory to said commis-

sioners, for the payment of expenses incurred in the prosecution of the application.

3. The commissioners at their first meeting after the filing of the petition and bond, shall give at least three weeks' public notice of the time and place of meeting to consider the petition, in some newspaper printed in the county ; and if there is no such paper, in a newspaper printed in an adjacent county ; they shall further give notice to the mayor of any city and the clerk of any town in which the premises are situated.

4. They shall meet at the time and place appointed, and after examination, inspection, and the hearing of evidence, shall determine whether the improvement prayed for is necessary, and if so, shall proceed to lay out and establish the same in such manner as shall do as little injury as practicable ; and shall assess the amount of damages which in their opinion the proprietor of the adjacent lands will sustain. They shall apportion the damages equitably among all parties to be benefited, having regard to the benefits each will receive ; and such award shall be deemed conclusive upon each of the parties charged with such payment, unless an appeal is taken within the period of one year.¹

5. But the commissioners have no power to authorize an owner of marshy or wet land to dig a ditch into his neighbor's land, and discharge the water upon the same to his injury, but only to authorize him to dig a ditch across the same, or to some outlet where the water may be discharged without injury.²

6. Any party aggrieved by the award may appeal

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 148, §§ 19-22.

² *Sherman v. Toboy*, 3 Allen, 7.

therefrom and thereupon like proceedings shall be had as are provided in chapter forty-three, for persons aggrieved in the laying out of highways.

7. When it is necessary to repair any improvement thus constructed, a majority of the persons benefited by it may cause such repairs to be made, and compel contributions from each person benefited, on the basis of the award.

8. When the premises mentioned in section nineteen are situated entirely in one town or city, the petition may be made to the selectmen or mayor and aldermen thereof, who shall proceed thereon in all respects as above provided for county commissioners upon such petitions, except that they need not give notice to their town or city.

9. The petition under the preceding section shall be filed in the office of the town or city clerk before proceedings are had thereon ; and together with the order or award thereon shall be recorded in said office within two months after the same is made.

10. The selectmen or mayor and aldermen shall each receive for services upon such petitions two dollars a day, and the clerk shall receive for recording petitions and orders the same fees as for mortgages of personal property.

11. A party aggrieved by any order, award, or refusal of the selectmen or mayor and aldermen herein, may complain to the county commissioners at any meeting held within one year thereafter ; and the commissioners may thereupon proceed in all respects as though the petition were originally made to them.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 148, §§ 28-28.

CHAPTER XXIX.

DEDICATION OF WAYS, ASCERTAINING LOCATION, ERECTION OF MONUMENTS, AND WAYS OVER BURYING-GROUNDS.

1. Ways not chargeable unless regularly laid out.
2. Selectmen, &c., to close such ways, or caution the public, &c.
3. When abutters to grade ways. If they refuse, to be assessed for expense.
4. Grade, how established; plan of, where deposited.
5. Grading of way, not a dedication. Establishment of grade, not an acceptance. Streets not to be obstructed without consent, &c.
6. Sections 3, 4, 5, declared unconstitutional.
7. If location of way is uncertain, selectmen, &c., to ascertain, &c.
8. Commissioners, &c., to mark termini and angles of ways. Penalty for neglect.
9. Notice to chairman insufficient.
10. Ways not to be laid out over burying-grounds, unless, &c.
11. Same subject.

1. No way opened and dedicated to the public use, which has not become a public way, shall be chargeable upon a city or town as a highway or town way, unless the same is laid out and established by such city or town in the manner prescribed by the statutes of the Commonwealth.

2. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall, whenever the public safety demands it, direct and cause the entrances of such ways entering on and uniting with an existing public highway, to be closed up; or may by other sufficient means caution the public against entering upon such ways; and if any such way shall not be closed, or sufficient notice given that the same is dangerous, the city or town shall be liable

for damages arising from defects therein in the same manner as if it had been duly laid out and established.

3. In cities in which the city council, and in towns in which the inhabitants at a legal meeting, have accepted the provisions of this and the two following sections, if a street or way has been or shall be opened over private land by the owner thereof, and permitted to be used by the public before the same has been accepted and laid out according to law, the owners of the lots abutting thereon shall grade such street or way at their own expense, in such manner as the safety and convenience of the public shall in the opinion of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen require. If the owners of such abutting lots, after reasonable notice from the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, neglect or refuse so to do, or to close the street from public use, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may cause the same to be graded, and after due notice to the parties interested shall assess the expense thereof upon the owners in such proportion as shall be judged reasonable. All assessments so made shall be a lien upon the abutting lands in the same manner as taxes are a lien upon real estate.

4. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen may fix and establish the grade of a street or way so opened and used, and cause a plan of such grade to be deposited in the office of the city or town clerk. And all persons making improvements upon the lots abutting thereon, after the grade has been established and recorded, shall conform to the grade. But nothing contained in this and the preceding section shall affect any agreements heretofore made respecting such streets or ways, between the owners of lots and the city or town.

5. The grading of such street or way by the owners of the land, in pursuance of the notice by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, shall not be construed to be a dedication of the same to the public use, nor shall the establishment and record of the grade, or the grading thereof by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, constitute an acceptance of the same by the city or town. But no such street or way shall be dug up or obstructed without the consent of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen.¹

6. The statute which is the basis of and comprises the three preceding sections, has been declared unconstitutional and void by the supreme judicial court.²

7. When ten or more freeholders represent to the mayor and aldermen of a city or selectmen of a town, that the exact location of a street, road, or way, over which they have jurisdiction, cannot readily be ascertained, they shall make investigation thereof, and if it appears that the representation is correct, shall, after giving the notice required in laying out a similar road or way, proceed to ascertain the correct location, erect the necessary bounds, and file a certificate thereof, for record, as provided in sections seventy-four and eighty-eight.

8. The county commissioners, mayor and aldermen, and selectmen, shall cause permanent stone bounds not less than three feet long, two feet of which at least shall be inserted in the earth, to be erected at the termini and angles of all roads laid out by them, when practicable ; and when not so, a heap of stones, a living tree, a permanent rock, or the corner of an edifice may be a substitute for such stones ; or said bounds

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 82-86.

² *Morse v. Stocker*, 1 Allen, 150.

may be permanent stone bounds not less than three feet long, with holes drilled therein, and filled with lead, placed a few inches below the travelled part of the street or way, as the officer whose duty it is to cause the same [to be] erected may determine. And if they neglect to establish such monuments after being notified so to do by an owner of land through which any such way is laid out (since the twenty-fifth of April, eighteen hundred and forty-eight) the county if it be a county road, and the city or town if it be a city or town road, shall pay to the owner of the land the sum of fifty dollars for each month that such neglect continues, to be recovered in an action of tort.¹

9. A notice to the chairman of the county commissioners is not sufficient under the statute to charge the county with the penalty imposed by that statute for the neglect of the county commissioners to erect bounds at the termination and angles of a county road for one month after being notified so to do by the owner of the land.²

10. No highway or town way shall be laid out or constructed in, upon, or through, an enclosure used or appropriated for the burial of the dead, unless authority to that effect is specially granted by law, or the consent of the inhabitants of the town where such enclosure is situated is first obtained.

11. No highway or town way shall be laid out or constructed in, upon, or through, such part of an enclosure belonging to private proprietors, as may be used or appropriated to the burial of the dead, unless the consent of such proprietors is first obtained therefor.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 87, 88.

² *Ilseley et al. v. Essex County*, 7 Gray, 466.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 43, §§ 89, 90.

CHAPTER XXX.

SEWERS AND DRAINS.

1. In certain towns, main drains and sewers may be laid.
2. Selectmen of towns may make and maintain drains and sewers.
3. Proceedings in relation to taking real estate for drains to be same as in case of town ways.
4. Persons damaged thereby to have same rights and remedies as in case of laying out town ways.
5. Persons entering their drains into the main drain to be assessed, &c.
6. Such assessments to constitute a lien.
7. Party aggrieved may have jury. To file specification of objections.
8. Town may provide that part of expense shall be paid by town, &c.
In Boston, not less than one quarter to be so paid.
9. Highways, streets, &c., not to be dug up to lay drains, &c., without consent of selectmen.
10. Drains, &c., how to be constructed.
11. Persons benefited to share expense of making drains, repairing, &c.
12. Persons benefited to share expense of removing obstructions, &c.
13. Persons benefited refusing to pay their proportions, shall pay double the amount, &c.
14. Notice to be given before opening any drain.
15. Provisions not to affect agreements of parties.

1. IN any city or town in which chapter one hundred and fifteen of the statutes of eighteen hundred and forty-one has been accepted according to the provisions of that act, and in any city in which this and the three following sections of this chapter (sections five, six, and seven below) have been accepted by the city council, and in any town in which the same have been accepted by the legal voters at a meeting called for that purpose, the mayor and aldermen of the city and the selectmen of the town may lay, make, maintain, and repair, all main drains or common sewers;

and all the main drains or common sewers shall be the property of such city or town.¹

This section has been repealed, except as to rights and obligations accrued before March 26, 1869.²

2. The mayor and aldermen of any city, and the selectmen of any town, may lay, make, and maintain all such main drains, or common sewers, as they shall adjudge to be necessary for the public convenience or the public health, through the lands of any persons or corporations, and may repair the same from time to time, whenever repair thereof shall be necessary ; and all main drains and common sewers so laid, shall be the property of the city or town laying the same.

3. When any lands or real estate shall be taken by virtue of this act, the proceedings in the several cities shall be the same, in all respects, as in the laying out of highways or streets in such cities respectively ; and the proceedings in the several towns shall be the same in all respects as in the laying out of town ways.

4. All persons or corporations suffering damage in their property, by reason of the laying, making, or maintaining of any main drains or common sewers, shall have the same rights and remedies for ascertaining and recovering the amount of such damage, in the several cities, as in the case of the laying out of highways or streets in such cities respectively, and in the several towns, as in the case of laying out of town ways.³

5. Every person who enters his particular drain into such main drain or common sewer, or who, by more remote means, receives benefit thereby for drain-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, § 3.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 111.

³ Stats. 1869, ch. 111, §§ 1-3.

ing his cellar or land, shall pay to the city or town a proportional part of the charge of making and repairing the same, to be ascertained, assessed, and certified by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, and notice thereof shall be given to the party to be charged, or his tenant or lessee.

6. Assessments so made shall constitute a lien on the real estates assessed for one year after they are laid, and may, together with incidental costs and expenses, be levied by sale thereof, if the assessment is not paid within three months after a written demand for payment, made either upon the person assessed or upon any person occupying the estate; such sale to be conducted in like manner as sales for the non-payment of taxes.

7. A person aggrieved by such assessment may, at any time within three months from receiving notice thereof, apply for a jury. Such application shall be made in like manner, and the proceedings thereon shall be the same as in case of lands taken for laying out of highways: *provided* that, before making his application the party shall give one month's notice in writing to the selectmen or mayor and aldermen of his intention so to apply, and shall therein particularly specify his objections to the assessment made by them; to which specification he shall be confined upon the hearing by the jury.

8. Nothing herein contained shall prevent a city or town from providing, by ordinance or otherwise, that a part of the expense of constructing, maintaining, and repairing, main drains or common sewers, shall be paid by such city or town. And in the city of Boston, not less than one-quarter part of such expense shall be

paid by the city, and shall not be charged upon those using the main drains or common sewers.

9. Whoever digs or breaks up the ground in a highway, street, or lane, in any town, for the laying, altering, or repairing of a drain or common sewer, without the consent of the selectmen in writing, shall forfeit five dollars for each offence to the use of the town.

10. All drains and common sewers in a street or highway shall be substantially made or repaired with brick or stone, or with such other materials, and in such manner, as the selectmen of the town shall permit or direct.

11. When a person, by the consent and under the direction of the selectmen, at his own charge, makes and lays a common sewer or main drain for the benefit of himself and others who think fit to join therein, every person who afterwards enters his particular drain into the same, or by any more remote means receives benefit thereby for the draining of his cellar or land, shall pay to the owners of such common sewer or main drain, a proportional part of the charge of making and repairing the same, to be determined by the selectmen of the town and certified under their hands; saving always to the party aggrieved by any such determination the right to a trial by jury, as provided in section six (section seven above).

12. When a common sewer or main drain is stopped or gone to decay, so that it is necessary to open the same in order to repair it or to remove such stoppage, all persons benefited by such repair or removal of obstructions, as well as those who do not as those who do cause such repairs to be made or obstruction to be

removed, shall pay to the person incurring the expenso their proportional parts thereof, to be determined as provided in the preceding section.

13. Every person so required to pay his proportional part of the expense of making or repairing a drain or common sewer, shall have notice of the sum and of the person to whom the same is to be paid ; and if he does not, within seven days after such notice, pay the same to the person authorized by the selectmen to receive it, he shall be held to pay double the amount certified by the selectmen as aforesaid, with all expenses arising upon such neglect ; and the person so authorized by the selectmen may recover the same in an action of contract in his own name.

14. Whoever has occasion to open a common sewer or main drain in order to clear and repair the same, shall, seven days at least before he begins to open the same, give notice to all parties interested, by advertising in such manner as the selectmen may direct, that such parties may, if they think proper, object thereto and state their objections in person or in writing to the selectmen ; and if the selectmen judge the objections reasonable, the parties making the same shall not be held to pay any part of such expenses ; but if they do not make their objections to the selectmen within three days after such notice, or if the objections are not adjudged reasonable, the selectmen shall in writing under their hands, give liberty to the persons applying to open such common sewer or main drain, and to clear and repair the same ; and all persons interested therein shall pay their proportions to be determined as provided in section ten.

15. Nothing contained in this chapter shall affect

any covenants or agreements among the proprietors of such drains or common sewers.¹

The previous ten sections apply (so far as the same are applicable) to the laying out of sewers and drains under the act of 1869, ch 111; which is contained in sections two, three, and four of this chapter.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 48, §§ 4-14.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 111, § 4.

CHAPTER XXXI.

FENCES AND FENCE VIEWERS.

1. What shall be a legal fence.
2. Adjoining occupants to maintain fences.
3. The rights and the duty of the owners of land to be enclosed.
4. What constitutes a reasonable quantity of land taken.
5. Proceedings when a party neglects to repair, &c.
6. Remedy against adjoining owner, &c., for repairing, &c., deficient fence.
7. Controversies between parties about repairing, &c., how determined.
8. Partial division legal.
9. Double damages in case, &c.
10. Fence viewers may order compensation for repairing more than just share.
11. Partition fences, how kept.
12. Partition fences, how and where made when lands are bounded by water.
13. Where lands have been improved without partition fences, division may be made.
- 14, 15. Amendment of the foregoing section.
16. Fences to be maintained by agreement of parties or assignment of fence viewers. Lands may be laid common by giving notice.
17. When one party lays open enclosed lands the other may purchase right in fence.
18. Where unimproved lands are afterwards enclosed, &c., party benefited shall pay, &c.
19. Fence viewers, when fences are on town lines.
20. Where water fence is necessary, how made.
21. Penalty for fence viewer's neglect of duty.
22. Fees of fence viewers, and how recovered.
23. Fence viewers, how elected.

1. FENCES four feet high and in good repair, consisting of rails, timber, boards, or stone, and brooks, rivers, ponds, creeks, ditches, and hedges, or other things which the fence viewers within whose jurisdiction the

same shall lie shall consider equivalent thereto, shall be deemed legal and sufficient fences.

2. The respective occupants of lands enclosed with fences shall, so long as both parties improve the same, keep up and maintain partition fences between their own and the next adjoining enclosures, in equal shares.¹

3. In *Newell v. Hill*,² Chief Justice Shaw said: "In the first place, it is to be considered that the division fence — that is, the whole of the division fence — is made for their mutual and equal benefit; and therefore, upon the plainest principles of equity, the expense, as well of cost of building as of land to build upon, must be borne by them equally. For although the fence is built, one section by one party and another by the other, this is only an easy and convenient mode of dividing the expense of building. Though thus built in separate sections, each has an interest in the whole and in every section; and, when built, it belongs beneficially to both, as much as if it had been done by contract and the expense divided, or both joined in building the whole. If it is to be, in all respects, for their common benefit and at their common expense, it follows that it is at their equal expense of land as well as cost of building. As every species of fence must take some land, and cannot stand on a mathematical line, and as there is no reason why it should stand more on the land of one than the other, it follows as a necessary consequence that it is to stand equally on the land of both, or one-half on each. It is one of the cases where equality is equity."³ But this rule as to division fence between adjoining proprietors does not apply as between the public and the owner of land abutting upon a highway, no such mutual duty or obligation existing; and therefore there can be no corresponding right or privilege.³

4. A reasonable quantity of land can be taken for building

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 1, 2.

² 2 Met. 182.

³ *Holbrook v. McBride*, 4 Gray, 215.

such fence upon. And it is to be determined by a just regard to the proper accomplishment of the purpose which both parties have in view, and in which they have a common interest. And great regard should be had to the usage and practice of men of ordinary skill and judgment in the building of fences in their own lands on similar kinds of soil, and for like purposes.¹ And where a ditch is a proper fence, half of it may be cut on the lands of each adjoining owner.

5. If a party refuses or neglects to repair or rebuild a partition fence which he ought to maintain, the aggrieved party may complain to two or more fence viewers of the place, who after due notice to each party, shall survey the same, and if they determine that the fence is insufficient, they shall signify the same in writing to the delinquent occupant, and direct him to repair or rebuild the same within such time as they judge reasonable, not exceeding fifteen days ; and if the fence shall not be repaired or rebuilt accordingly, the complainant may make or repair the same.

6. When a deficient fence built up or repaired by a complainant as provided in the preceding section, is, after due notice to each party, adjudged sufficient by two or more of the fence viewers, and the value thereof, with their fees, ascertained by a certificate under their hands, the complainant may demand, either of the occupant or owner of the land where the fence was deficient, double the sum so ascertained ; and in case of neglect or refusal to pay the same so due, for one month after demand, he may recover the same with interest at one per cent a month, in an action of contract.

7. When a controversy arises about the rights of the respective occupants in partition fences and their

¹ *Holbrook v. McBride*, 4 Gray, 215.

obligation to maintain the same, either party may apply to two or more fence viewers of the places where the lands lie, who, after due notice to each party may in writing assign to each his share thereof, and direct the time within which each party shall erect or repair his share, in the manner before provided ; which assignment, being recorded in the city or town clerk's office, shall be binding upon the parties and upon the succeeding occupants of the lands ; who shall thereafter maintain their respective parts of said fence.¹

8. A division by fence viewers would ordinarily embrace the whole continuous line of fence between two adjacent proprietors. But a division may be legal, although the assignment to the parties does not include the entire line of the land of the adjacent owner.²

9. If a party refuses or neglects to erect and maintain the part of a fence assigned to him by the fence viewers, the same may in the manner before provided be erected and maintained by any aggrieved party ; and he shall be entitled to double the value thereof ascertained and recovered in the manner aforesaid.

10. When in a controversy between adjoining occupants as to their respective rights in a partition fence, it appears to the fence viewers that either of the occupants had before any complaint made to them voluntarily erected the whole fence, or more than his just share of the same, or otherwise become proprietor thereof, the other occupant shall pay the value of so much thereof as may be assigned to him to repair or maintain, to be ascertained and recovered as provided in this chapter.

11. Partition fences shall be kept in good repair

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 3-5.

² *Alger v. Pool*, 11 Cush. 450.

throughout the year, unless the occupants of the lands on both sides shall otherwise agree.

12. When lands of different persons which are required to be fenced, are bounded upon or divided from each other, by a river, brook, pond, or creek, if the occupant of the land on one side refuses or neglects to join with the occupant of the land on the other side in making a partition fence on the one side or the other, or shall disagree respecting the same, then two or more fence viewers of the place or places wherein such lands lie, on application made to them, shall forthwith view such river, brook, pond, or creek; and if they determine the same not to answer the purpose of a sufficient fence, and that it is impracticable to fence on the true boundary line without unreasonable expense, they shall, after giving notice to the parties to be present, determine how, or on which side thereof, the fence shall be set up and maintained, or whether partly on the one side and partly on the other side, as to them shall appear just, and shall reduce their determination to writing; and if either of the parties refuses or neglects to make and maintain his part of the fence according to the determination of the fence viewers, the same may be made and maintained as before provided, and the delinquent party shall be subject to the same costs and charges to be recovered in like manner.

13. When lands belonging to two persons in severalty have been occupied in common without a partition fence between them, and one of the occupants desires to occupy his part in severalty, and the other occupant refuses or neglects on demand to divide the line where the fence ought to be built, or to build a sufficient fence on his part of the line when divided, the party desiring it may have the same divided and assigned by two or

more fence viewers of the same place in the manner provided in this chapter ; and the fence viewers may in writing assign a reasonable time, having regard to the season of the year, for making the fence ; and if the occupant complained of does not make his part of the fence within the time so assigned, the other party may, after having made up his part of the fence, make up the part of the other, and recover therefor double the expense thereof, together with the fees of the fence viewers, in the manner provided in this chapter.¹

14. Fence viewers, when called to act under the provisions of section ten, chapter twenty-five of the General Statutes (the foregoing section 13), shall have power to determine whether a partition fence is required between the lands of the respective occupants, and may, when the division line between their lands is in dispute, or unknown, designate a line on which the fence shall be built, and may employ a surveyor therefor, if necessary ; and such line shall, for the purpose of maintaining a fence, be deemed the division line between such lands, until it shall be determined by judicial proceedings, or otherwise, that the true line is in another place, and, until so determined, all provisions of law relating to the erection, maintenance and protection of fences, shall be applicable to the fence erected, or to be erected, on such line.

15. If, after a fence has been made upon a line thus designated, it shall be determined by judicial proceedings, or otherwise, that the true division line is in another place, each occupant shall remove his part of the fence to, and rebuild the same on such line ; and in case of neglect or refusal by either party to remove and rebuild his share thereof, the other may apply to two

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 6-10.

or more fence viewers, who, upon such application, shall view the premises and assign a time within which the fence shall be removed and rebuilt, and give the delinquent party notice thereof; and if such party does not remove and rebuild the fence within the time so assigned, the other party may remove and rebuild the same, and recover double the expense therefor, together with the fees of the fence viewers, to be ascertained and recovered in the manner provided in section four, chapter twenty-five, of the General Statutes.¹

16. Where a division of fence between the owners of improved lands has been made either by fence viewers or under an agreement in writing between the parties, recorded in the office of the clerk of the city or town, the several owners of such lands and their heirs and assigns shall erect and support said fences agreeably to such division; but if a person lays his lands common, and determines not to improve any part of the same adjoining the fence divided as aforesaid, and gives six months' notice of his determination to all the adjoining occupants of lands, he shall not be required to keep up or support said fence during the time that his lands lie common and unimproved.

17. When one party ceases to improve his land, or lays open his enclosure, he shall not take away any part of the partition fence belonging to him and adjoining to the next enclosure, *provided* the owner or occupant thereof will allow and pay therefor so much as two or more fence viewers in writing determine to be the reasonable value thereof.

18. When land which has lain unenclosed is afterwards enclosed or used for depasturing, the occupant

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 100, §§ 1, 2.

or owner thereof shall pay for one-half of each partition fence standing upon the line between the same land and the land of the enclosures of any other occupant or owner, the value thereof to be ascertained in writing (in case they do not agree between themselves), by two or more of the fence viewers of the same place wherein such partition fence stands ; and if such occupant or owner, after the value has been so ascertained, neglects or refuses, for thirty days after demand made, to pay for one-half of the partition fence, the proprietor of the fence may maintain an action of contract for such value, and the costs of ascertaining the same ; but the occupant or owner of unenclosed land on the island of Nantucket, used for depasturing only, shall not be subject to the foregoing provisions of this section.

19. Where the line upon which a partition fence is to be made or divided is the boundary line of one or more cities or towns, or partly in one and partly in another, a fence viewer shall be taken from each place.

20. When a water fence, or fence running into the water, is necessary to be made, the same shall be done in equal shares unless otherwise agreed by the parties ; and in case either party refuses or neglects to make or maintain the share to him belonging, similar proceedings shall be had as in other cases of the like kind respecting other fences before mentioned.

21. Any fence viewer duly chosen and sworn who when requested unreasonably neglects to view a fence, or to perform any other duties required of him in this chapter, shall forfeit five dollars, to be recovered by action of tort to the use of the place, or on complaint

to the use of the Commonwealth, and he shall also be liable for all damages to the party injured.¹

22. The fees prescribed by law for fence viewers (which are at the rate of two dollars per day for the time he is so employed),² shall be paid by all or by such of the parties in dispute, and in such proportions, as shall be determined by a certificate, in writing, under the hands of the fence viewers, acting in each case. And if any person or persons, so required to pay the whole or any portion of said fees, shall neglect to pay the fence viewers within thirty days after the certificate has been delivered, the fence viewers may recover double the amount of the fees due from such delinquent party.

23. Fence viewers shall hereafter be chosen by ballot.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 11-16.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 17.

³ Stats. 1862, ch. 98, §§ 1, 3.

CHAPTER XXXII.

POUNDS AND IMPOUNDING CATTLE. FIELD DRIVERS.

1. Pounds to be provided by towns. Penalty for neglect.
2. Penalty for injuring pounds.
3. Appointment of pound keeper.
4. Beasts going at large without keeper to be taken up, &c.
5. Duty of the field driver; no notice requisite.
6. A turnpike road is a highway.
7. Owners of land adjoining and extending to centre of highway cannot depasture cattle without a keeper. Statement of the law.
8. Beasts taken up to be impounded.
9. Field driver may impound on his own premises; to what towns Stat. of 1869 applies.
10. Meaning of the words "forthwith impound"; care of the pound intrusted to the keeper.
11. Beasts distrained damages feasant may be impounded by the pound keeper in a yard used by the town as a pound, although not so established by vote.
- 12, 13. Fees of field driver and pound keeper.
14. Fees to be paid by owner of beasts.
15. Beasts doing damage, may be distrained.
16. The restriction in the foregoing section considered.
17. Further consideration of the same by Judge Dowey.
18. Duty of the distrainer upon the delivery of the beasts distrained to the pound keeper. Liability for neglect.
19. Beasts distrained to be impounded.
20. Person distraining to state demand.
21. Owner of land suffering damage may perform field driver's duty.
22. Beasts not to be delivered until costs, &c., are paid.
23. Justification of pound keeper in refusing the delivery of the beasts until his and the field driver's fees are paid.
24. Notice to be given to owner or keeper.
25. What constitutes the validity and sufficiency of the notice.
26. The precise notice required by the law necessary. Its omission fatal to the justification of the persons impounding.
27. A written notice posted up or published in a newspaper sufficient if meeting the other requirements of the law.
28. Statement by Judge Merrick of the causes of impounding, and what properly constitutes a notice.

- 29. Notice to be posted up, and published in a newspaper, in case, &c.
- 30, 31. Sum due from owner, how determined.
- 32. If not paid, beasts to be sold.
- 33. Proceeds, how disposed of.
- 34. Beasts escaped or rescued may be retaken.
- 35. Penalty for rescuing beasts distrained.
- 36. Legality of distress, how tried.
- 37. Rams and he goats, when not to go at large.

1. EACH city and town shall, at its own expense and in such places therein as the city council of the city or the inhabitants of the town direct, maintain one or more sufficient pounds. A city or town that for three months neglects to provide or maintain a sufficient pound, shall forfeit fifty dollars.

2. Whoever wilfully injures a city or town pound, shall be punished by fine not exceeding fifty dollars or by imprisonment in the common jail not exceeding ninety days.

3. Each city and town shall annually appoint a suitable keeper of each pound therein.¹

4. Every field driver, within his city or town, shall take up, at any time, swine, sheep, horses, asses, mules, goats, or neat cattle, going at large in the public highways or town ways or on common and unimproved lands, and not under the care of a keeper; and for any such cattle or beasts so going at large on the Lord's day, the field driver or any other inhabitant of the city or town may, in an action of tort recover for each beast the same fees which the field driver is entitled to receive for like beasts when distrained and impounded.²

5. The duty of the field driver, under the last section, is confined to the taking up of cattle going at large and impounding them. And he is not required to state the cause of such acts,

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 18, 20.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 21.

has no claim for any damage, and can demand only his fees which are provided by statute. No notice is required by the statute to be given at the time of impounding by the field driver, as it seems to be taken for granted that the pound keeper will be bound to take notice of the public office, power, and duty of the field driver in the performance of his duties under the statute.¹

6. A turnpike road is a highway within the meaning of the statute restraining cattle from going at large.²

7. And the owner of land adjoining a highway, and who owns to the centre thereof, has a right to depasture his land in the highway; but he cannot, in virtue of this right, be exempted from the duty of preventing his cattle from going at large thereon without the care of a keeper, but is bound by the same law which is applicable to others;³ viz., that cattle must be "actually under the efficient care of a keeper" while upon the highways, or they will be "going at large," and may be impounded by a field driver.⁴

8. When beasts are so taken up and distrained by a field driver, they shall be forthwith impounded in the city or town pound, and the keeper shall furnish them with suitable food and water while they are detained in his custody.⁵

9. When beasts are taken up and distrained by a field driver, in pursuance of the provisions of chapter twenty-five of the General Statutes, he may impound them in any suitable place on his own premises; and for the purposes of said chapter he shall be considered a pound keeper, and such place on his own premises shall be considered a town pound, in relation to beasts therein impounded.

¹ *Wild v. Skinner*, 23 Pick. 251; *Pickard v. Howe*, 12 Met. 198.

² *Pickard v. Howe*, 12 Met. 198.

³ *Parker v. Jones*, 1 Allen, 270.

⁴ *Bruce v. White*, 4 Gray, 345.

⁵ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 22.

This shall apply only to such towns as shall adopt the same by a vote of the majority of the legal voters present and voting at a town meeting duly held for the purpose.¹

10. To "forthwith impound," is to impound without unnecessary delay. The act of impounding by the field driver does not require that he should open or close a gate. The pound is under the care and in the custody of a keeper elected for the purpose.²

11. A pound keeper may lawfully impound beasts which have been distrained damage feasant in a yard furnished and used by the town as a town pound, if the town have furnished and used no other place as a pound, although the inhabitants of the town have passed no vote concerning the same, and taken no action at any town meeting for the purpose of establishing it as a pound.³

12. The field driver shall be entitled to fifty cents per head for horses, asses, mules, and neat cattle, and ten cents per head for sheep, goats, and swine, so taken up by him, and the pound keeper shall be entitled to four cents per head for the animals so impounded; but if more than ten sheep are taken up at the same time, the fees for all above that number shall be only one-half of the above fees.⁴

13. The foregoing section is so far amended, as to make the fees of the field drivers fifty cents per head for driving swine to the pound.⁵

14. The pound keeper shall not deliver to the owner any beasts so impounded, until the owner pays him his fees, the expense of keeping the beasts, and the fees of the field driver, which latter when received, he shall pay to the field driver.

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 366, §§ 1, 2.

² *Byron v. Crippen*, 4 Gray, 312.

³ *Anthony v. Anthony*, 6 Allen, 408.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 23.

⁵ Stats. 1863, ch. 178.

15. When a person is injured in his land by sheep, swine, horses, asses, mules, goats, or neat cattle, he may recover his damages in an action of tort against the owner of the beasts, or by distraining the beasts doing the damage, and proceeding therewith as hereinafter directed ; but if the beasts were lawfully on the adjoining lands, and escape therefrom in consequence of the neglect of the person who suffered the damage to maintain his part of the division fence, the owner of the beasts shall not be liable for such damage.¹

16. The restriction, in the foregoing section, upon the right to maintain an action clearly applies, and applies only, to cases where there has been a division of fence. It is when the party neglects to maintain "his part of the division fence ;" but it cannot with propriety be said that any particular part of the fence is to be kept in repair by one rather than the other until a division has taken place.

17. In the same case,² Dewey, J., further said : " Upon general principles, it is no more the duty of the individual who has a field adjacent to that his neighbor proposes to depasture with his cattle, to take the incipient steps to cause a partition of the fence between their adjacent lands, than of him who owns the cattle, and intends to use his lands for depasturing them. Both parties are entitled to the privileges given by statute, authorizing proceedings for dividing their fences, and assigning to each his proper portion thereof ; and if either wishes to avail himself of its provisions for his protection, he must move in the matter if his neighbor does not. By taking the proper steps, and causing a partition to be made of the fences, and duly maintaining and keeping in repair the part assigned to him, he can easily avoid all liability to an action, if his cattle escape into the adjacent lot through defect of the fence assigned to the owner of such lot. If he neglects to procure a division of the fence, it

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 24, 25.

² Thayer v. Arnold, 4 Met. 589.

is not for him to complain that the owner of the adjacent lot has been alike inactive in the matter; but the result must be, that both parties must be presumed to elect to occupy and improve their lands under the rules of the common law, and subject to the common-law responsibilities; which is that at common law, no man is bound to fence against an adjoining close, unless by force of prescription; but that every man must, at his peril, keep his cattle on his own close, and prevent their escape therefrom. We take the rule therefore to be, that the obligation to make and maintain a partition fence is equally operative upon both adjacent owners: each party is equally bound to move in the matter; and, until such division, there can be no deficiency or neglect alleged as to the fence of either party, separately and individually. If either, therefore, puts cattle on his own land, and they enter upon the land of the adjacent proprietors, there being no partition of the fence separating the lots, he will be liable to an action of trespass therefor.

18. If beasts doing damage are distrained, and driven to the distrainer's yard till the pound keeper can be called, and then delivered to the latter in the highway, it is the duty of the distrainer to state his demand, and to give notices, as required in Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 27, 29, 30 (sections 20, 22, and 24 below); and, if he omits to do so, he will be liable as a trespasser *ab initio*.¹

19. The beasts so distrained for doing damage shall be impounded in the city or town pound, or in some suitable place, under the immediate care and inspection of the person who distrained them, and he shall furnish them with suitable food and water while they remain impounded. (See section nine above).

20. If the beasts are impounded in the city or town pound, the distrainer shall leave with the pound keeper a memorandum in writing under his hand stating the

¹ Merrick v Work, 10 Allen, 544; Sherman v. Braman, 13 Met. '407.

cause of impounding, and the sum that he demands from the owner for the damage done by the beasts, and also for the daily charges of feeding them ; and if they are impounded in any other place, he shall give a like memorandum to the owner of the beasts if demanded by him.¹

21. The owner of the land where the damage is committed is not required to employ a field driver to take up and impound the cattle, but he may do it himself.²

22. The pound keeper, when the beasts are in his custody, shall not deliver them to the owner until the owner pays him his fees, the sum so demanded by the distrainer for the damages and charges aforesaid, the expense of advertising the beasts if they are advertised, and all other legal costs and expenses.³

23. A pound keeper, who receives and impounds beasts for going at large, and refuses to deliver them to the owner on demand, is justified in his refusal until his fees and those of the field drivers are paid. And is not liable therefor in an action of replevin.⁴

24. When beasts are impounded, the person impounding them shall within twenty-four hours thereafter give notice thereof in writing to the owner or person having the care of them, if known and living within six miles from the place of impounding, which notice shall be delivered to the party or left at his place of abode, and shall contain a description of the beasts and a statement of the time, place, and cause, of impounding.⁵

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 26, 27. ² Wild v. Skinner, 23 Pick. 253.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 28.

⁴ Folger v. Hinckley, 5 Cush. 263.

⁵ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, § 29.

25. Such notice *must* be given within twenty-four hours after the beasts are taken up and impounded ; and the notice is valid, although the hour of the day on which they were thus taken up does not appear on the face of it. It is sufficient if it is left at the dwelling-house of the party ; and a personal service of it upon the owner of the beasts is not required.¹

26. An oral notice is not sufficient ; and the owners of the beasts impounded have a right to insist on the precise notice required by law. Upon it their rights and remedies might materially depend ; and unless by their actions the persons impounding the beasts are induced to omit it, the failure to give such notice is a fatal defect in their proceedings, and deprives them of their justification.

Neither is the notice rendered unnecessary where the owners of the beasts impounded have actual knowledge of it.²

27. But a written notice, posted up and published in a newspaper by a field driver who has impounded beasts going at large in a public highway, which states that the beasts were "going at large, and without a keeper," sets forth a sufficient cause of impounding under the statute.³

28. In the same case,³ Merrick, J., said: There are but two causes for which animals can lawfully be taken up by a field driver and impounded in the town pound. He may take them up in the first place, when they are at large without a keeper in highways or town ways, or on common and unimproved land ; or, in the second place, as the agent of a private proprietor other than the owner, when they are unlawfully upon his enclosed or improved land, doing or having done damage there. In either of these cases the animals may be impounded, and then the notices required by law are to be given, containing a description of the animals, and a statement of the time, place, and cause of impounding. It is not essential to the validity of the notices to be given that they

¹ Pickard v. Howe, 12 Met. 198.

² Coffin v. Field, 7 Cush. 355; Sanderson v. Lawrence, 2 Gray, 178.

³ Cleverly v. Fowle, 8 Allen, 89.

should be framed in the very words of the statute ; but any form of expression which evinces in a clear and intelligible manner the cause for which the animals were taken up and impounded is sufficient.

29. If there is no person entitled to notice according to the provisions of the preceding section, the person impounding the beasts shall within forty-eight hours thereafter cause to be posted in some public place in the city or town, and in a public place in each of any two adjoining cities or towns, if within four miles from the place where they were taken, a written notice containing a description of the beasts and a statement of the time, place, and cause, of impounding them ; and in such case, if the value of the beasts exceeds thirty dollars, and if no person appears to claim them within seven days after the day of impounding, a like notice shall be published three weeks successively in some public newspaper if there is any published within twenty miles from the place of impounding, the first publication to be within fifteen days after the day of impounding.

30. If the owner or keeper of the beasts is dissatisfied with the claim of the person impounding them, he may have the amount for which he is liable ascertained and determined by two disinterested and discreet persons, to be appointed and sworn for that purpose by a justice of the peace or by the city or town clerk ; and the sum so determined by them shall be received instead of the sum demanded by the person who impounded the beasts, and they shall thereupon be delivered to the owner or keeper thereof.

31. If the sum for which the beasts are impounded and detained is not paid within fourteen days after notice of the impounding has been given as before

directed, or after the last publication of such notice in a newspaper, the person who impounded them shall apply to a justice of the peace, or to the city or town clerk, and obtain a warrant to two disinterested and discreet persons, to be appointed and sworn by the justice or clerk, and the persons so appointed shall ascertain and determine the sum, due from the owner or keeper of the beasts for the damages, costs, and expenses, for which they are impounded and detained, including a reasonable compensation for their own services.

32. If the sum so found to be due is not forthwith paid, the person who impounded the beasts shall cause them to be sold by auction, in the city or town where they are impounded, first advertising the sale by posting up a notice thereof twenty-four hours beforehand at some public place in the same city or town.

33. The proceeds of such sale, after paying all said damages, costs, expenses, and charges for advertising and selling the beasts, shall be deposited in the treasury of the city or town, for the use of the owner of the beasts, in case he substantiates his claim thereto within two years from the sale.

34. If beasts lawfully distrained or impounded escape or are rescued, the pound keeper, field driver, or other person, who distrained them, may at any time within seven days thereafter retake the beasts and hold and dispose thereof as if no such escape or rescue had taken place.

35. Whoever rescues beasts lawfully distrained or impounded for any cause whatever, shall be liable in an action of tort brought by any person injured to pay all damages which such person sustains thereby, and the fees and charges incurred before the rescue;

and he shall also forfeit a sum not less than five nor more than twenty dollars, to be recovered by complaint.

36. The defendant in an action brought for rescuing beasts distrained or impounded shall not be allowed to allege or give in evidence the insufficiency of the fences, or any other fact or circumstance to show that the distress or impounding was illegal; but if there is such ground of objection to the proceeding of which he is entitled to avail himself, he may have the advantage thereof in an action of replevin.

37. If the owner of a ram or he-goat suffers it to go at large out of his enclosure between the first day of July and the twenty-fifth day of Decombor, he shall forfeit five dollars for each offence, if prosecuted within thirty days next after such ram or he-goat is found going at large, to be recovered on complaint in the county in which such owner lives.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 25, §§ 30-38.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

1. Each town to have school six months in a year. Branches to be taught.
2. High school in towns of five hundred families. Branches taught. Duration of school. Towns of four thousand inhabitants.
3. High school districts in adjacent towns, how established.
4. Committee, how chosen. Powers.
5. Committee to determine location of school-house.
6. Expenses apportioned.
7. Schools may be maintained for those over fifteen years of age.
8. Such schools under superintendence of school committee.
9. Female assistants.
10. Duty of instructors in colleges, &c.
11. Duty of ministers and town officers.
12. Towns to raise money for schools.
13. Towns may provide for the conveyance of pupils to the public schools.
14. Funds of corporations for supporting schools, not affected, &c.
15. Forfeiture for neglect to raise money, &c.
16. Three-fourths of, to be appropriated to schools.
17. School committee, how chosen. Number; term of service.
18. Vacancies, how filled.
19. When whole committee decline, new committee how elected.
20. Term of service of person filling vacancy.
21. On election of new board, certain duties of old to continue.
22. Committee, how increased or diminished.
23. Records of committee; secretary.
24. Committee to contract with teachers, unless, &c.
25. Power of the committee to contract with the teachers.
26. Committee sole judge of the teacher's qualifications.
27. Instructor to receive and file certificate. When and how paid.
28. Instructor may be dismissed. Compensation to cease.
29. Examinations and visits by committee.
30. Bible to be read in schools. Sectarian books excluded.
31. Committee to direct what books to be used.
32. Change of books, how made, &c.
33. Committee to procure books, apparatus, &c.
34. Committee to procure books for certain scholars at expense of town.

- 85. Expense of books so supplied to be taxed to parents, &c.
- 86. If parents unable to pay, tax may be omitted.
- 87. Duty of committee where school is for benefit of whole town.
- 88. Compensation of committee.
- 89. Superintendent of schools, appointment, duties, &c.
- 40. Towns not districted, to maintain school-houses, &c.
- 41. Location of school-houses.
- 42. Land may be taken for school-house lots, &c.
- 43. Owner of land may have jury. Proceedings. Damages and costs.
- 44. Committee of town not districted to have charge of school-houses.
- 45. Provisions of chapter to apply to cities, except, &c.
- 46. Upon abolition of district, its corporate powers to continue for certain purposes. Re-establishment of school districts.

1. In every town there shall be kept, for at least six months in each year, at the expense of said town, by a teacher or teachers of competent ability and good morals, a sufficient number of schools for the instruction of all the children who may legally attend public school therein, in orthography, reading, writing, English grammar, geography, arithmetic, the history of the United States, and good behavior. Algebra, vocal music, drawing, physiology, and hygiene shall be taught by lectures or otherwise, in all the public schools in which the school committee deem it expedient.¹

Agriculture shall be taught, by lectures or otherwise, in all the public schools in which the school committee deem it expedient.²

2. Every town may, and every town containing five hundred families or householders shall, besides the schools prescribed in the preceding section, maintain a school to be kept by a master of competent ability and good morals, who, in addition to the branches of learning before mentioned, shall give instruction in general history, bookkeeping, surveying, geometry, natural

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 38, § 1.

² Stats. 1802, ch. 7.

philosophy, chemistry, botany, the civil polity of this Commonwealth and of the United States, and the Latin language. Such last-mentioned school shall be kept for the benefit of all the inhabitants of the town, ten months at least, exclusive of vacations, in each year, and at such convenient place, or alternately at such places, in the town, as the legal voters at their annual meeting determine. And in every town containing four thousand inhabitants, the teacher or teachers of the schools required by this section, shall, in addition to the branches of instruction before required, be competent to give instruction in the Greek and French languages, astronomy, geology, rhetoric, logic, intellectual and moral science, and political economy.¹

In order to ascertain that any town is subject to the requirement of the foregoing section, "the number of families or householders thereof shall be determined by the latest public census which shall have been taken, by the authority either of this Commonwealth or of the United States."²

3. Two adjacent towns, having each less than five hundred families or householders, may form one high school district, for establishing such a school as is contemplated in the preceding section, when a majority of the legal voters of each town, in meetings called for that purpose, so determine.

4. The school committees of the two towns so united shall elect one person from each of their respective boards, and the two so elected shall form the committee for the management and control of such school, with all the powers conferred upon school committees and prudential committees.

5. The committee thus formed shall determine the

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, § 2.

² Stats. 1868, ch. 226.

location of the school-house authorized to be built by the towns forming the district, or if the towns do not determine to erect a house, shall authorize the location of such school alternately in the two towns.

6. In the erection of a school-house for the permanent location of such school, in the support and maintenance of the school, and in all incidental expenses attending the same, the proportions to be paid by each town, unless otherwise agreed upon, shall be according to its proportion of the county tax.

7. Any town may establish and maintain, in addition to the schools required by law to be maintained therein, schools for the education of persons over fifteen years of age; may determine the term or terms of time in each year, and the hours of the day or evening during which said school shall be kept; and appropriate such sums of money as may be necessary for the support thereof.

8. When a school is so established, the school committee shall have the same superintendence over it as they have over other schools; and shall determine what branches of learning may be taught therein.

9. In every public school, having an average of fifty scholars, the school district or town to which such school belongs shall employ one or more female assistants, unless such district or town, at a meeting called for the purpose, votes to dispense with such assistant.

10. It shall be the duty of the president, professors, and tutors of the university at Cambridge and of the several colleges, of all preceptors and teachers of academies, and of all other instructors of youth, to exert their best endeavors to impress on the minds of children and youth committed to their care and instruction, the principles of piety and justice, and a

sacred regard to truth ; love of their country, humanity, and universal benevolence ; sobriety, industry, and frugality ; chastity, moderation, and temperance ; and those other virtues which are the ornament of human society and the basis upon which a republican constitution is founded ; and it shall be the duty of such instructors to endeavor to lead their pupils, as their ages and capacities will admit, into a clear understanding of the tendency of the above-mentioned virtues to preserve and perfect a republican constitution and secure the blessings of liberty, as well as to promote their future happiness, and also to point out to them the evil tendency of the opposite vices.

11. It shall be the duty of the resident ministers of the gospel, the selectmen, and the school committees to exert their influence and use their best endeavors that the youth of their towns shall regularly attend the schools established for their instruction.

12. The several towns shall, at their annual meetings, or at a regular meeting called for the purpose, raise such sums of money for the support of schools as they judge necessary ; which sums shall be assessed and collected in like manner as other town taxes.¹

13. Any town in this Commonwealth may raise, by taxation or otherwise, and appropriate money to be expended by the school committee, in their discretion, in providing for the conveyance of pupils to and from the public schools.²

14. Nothing contained in this chapter shall affect the right of any corporation established in a town to manage any estate or funds given or obtained for the purpose of supporting schools therein, or in any wise affect such estate or funds.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 8-12.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 182.

15. A town which refuses or neglects to raise money for the support of schools, as required by this chapter, shall forfeit a sum equal to twice the highest sum ever before voted for the support of schools therein. A town which refuses or neglects to choose a school committee to superintend said schools, or to choose prudential committees in the several districts, when it is the duty of the town to choose such prudential committee, shall forfeit a sum not less than five hundred nor more than one thousand dollars, to be paid into the treasury of the county.

16. Three-fourths of any forfeiture paid into the treasury of the county, under the preceding section, shall be paid by the treasurer to the school committee, if any, otherwise to the selectmen of the town from which it is recovered, who shall apportion and appropriate the same to the support of the schools of such town, in the same manner as if it had been regularly raised by the town for that purpose.

17. Every town shall, at the annual meeting, choose, by written ballots, a board of school committee, which shall have the general charge and superintendence of all the public schools in town. Said board shall consist of any number of persons divisible by three, which said town has decided to elect, one-third thereof to be elected annually, and continue in office three years. If a town fails or neglects to choose such committee, an election at a subsequent meeting shall be valid.¹

The charge and superintendence which they are to take of the schools is general; they can delegate subordinate matters.² But the power of fixing times of vacation and granting holidays for schools resides only in the committee.³

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 18-16.

² *Huse v. Lowell*, 10 Allen, 149.

³ *Ninth School District in Weymouth v. Loud*, 12 Gray, 61.

18. If any person elected a member of the school committee, after being duly notified of his election in the manner in which town officers are required to be notified, refuses or neglects to accept said office, or if any member of the board declines further service, or, from change of residence or otherwise, becomes unable to attend to the duties of the board, the remaining members shall, in writing, give notice of the fact to the selectmen of the town, or to the mayor and aldermen of the city, and the two boards shall thereupon, after giving public notice of at least one week, proceed to fill such vacancy; and a majority of the ballots of persons entitled to vote shall be necessary to an election.

19. If all the persons elected as members of the school committee, after such notice of their election, refuse or neglect to accept the office, or, having accepted, afterwards decline further service, or become unable to attend to the duties of the board, the selectmen or the mayor and aldermen shall, after giving like public notice, proceed by ballot to elect a new board, and the votes of a majority of the entire board of selectmen, or of the mayor and aldermen, shall be necessary to an election.

20. The term of service of every member elected in pursuance of the provisions of the two preceding sections, shall end with the municipal or official year in which he is chosen, and if the vacancy which he was elected to fill was for a longer period, it shall, at the first annual election after the occurrence of the vacancy, be filled in the manner prescribed for original elections of the school committee.

21. All the members of the school committee shall continue in office for the purpose of superintending the winter terms of the several schools, and of making

and transmitting the certificate, returns, and report of the committee, notwithstanding the election of any successor at the annual meeting; but for all other duties, the term of office shall commence immediately after election.¹

22. Any town may, at the annual meeting, vote to increase or diminish the number of its school committee. Such increase shall be made by adding one or more to each class, to hold office according to the tenure of the class to which they are severally chosen. Such diminution shall be made by choosing, annually, such number as will in three years effect it, and a vote to diminish shall remain in force until the diminution under it is accomplished.

23. The school committee shall appoint a secretary and keep a permanent record book, in which all its votes, orders, and proceedings shall by him be recorded.

24. The school committee, unless the town at its annual meeting determines that the duty may be performed by the prudential committee, shall select and contract with the teachers of the public schools; shall require full and satisfactory evidence of the good moral character of all instructors who may be employed; and shall ascertain, by personal examination, their qualifications for teaching and capacity for the government of schools.²

25. The power conferred on school committees "to select and contract with the teachers for the town and district schools," includes the power to fix the compensation to be paid them, and to bind the town to pay the same.³ And the town authorities have no power to interfere with such duties

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 17-20.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 21-28.

³ Batchelder v. Salem, 4 Cush. 599.

of the committee; they can only vote to limit the school to the time prescribed by statute, and resolve, if they choose, not to continue it beyond such time.¹

26. The authority and duty of the school committee of a town are not confined to ascertaining by examination the literary qualifications of teachers selected by the prudential committee, and their capacity for the government of schools; but they are the sole judges of their qualification in all respects to teach and govern the school for which they are selected.²

27. Every instructor of a town or district school shall, before he opens such school, obtain from the school committee a certificate in duplicate of his qualifications, one of which shall be deposited with the selectmen before any payment is made to such instructor on account of his services; and upon so filing such certificate, the teacher of any public school shall be entitled to receive, on demand, his wages due at the expiration of any quarter, or term longer or shorter than a quarter, or upon the close of any single term of service, subject to the condition specified in section thirteen of chapter forty.

28. The school committee may dismiss from employment any teacher whenever they think proper, and such teacher shall receive no compensation for services rendered after such dismissal.³

And a teacher so dismissed can recover only that portion of the salary due at the time of such dismissal, even if under an annual salary payable at stated periods of time.⁴

29. The school committee, or some one or more of

¹ *Charlestown v. Gardner*, 98 Mass. 587; *Bachelor v. Salem*, *supra*.

² *School Dist. No. 10 in Uxbridge v. Mowry et al.*, 9 Allen, 94.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 24, 25.

⁴ *Knowles v. Boston*, 12 Gray, 330.

them, for the purpose of making a careful examination of the schools, and of ascertaining that the scholars are properly supplied with books, shall visit all the public schools in the town on some day during the first or second week after the opening of such schools respectively, and also on some day during the two weeks preceding the closing of the same; and shall also for the same purposes visit, without giving previous notice thereof to the instructors, all the public schools in the town once a month, and they shall, at such examinations, inquire into the regulation and discipline of the schools, and the habits and proficiency of the scholars therein.¹

30. The school committee shall require the daily reading of some portion of the Bible, without written note or oral comment, in the public schools, but they shall require no scholar to read from any particular version, whose parent or guardian shall declare that he has conscientious scruples against allowing him to read therefrom, nor shall they ever direct any school books calculated to favor the tenets of any particular sect of Christians, to be purchased or used in any of the public schools.²

31. The school committee shall direct what books shall be used in the public schools, and no change shall be made in said books except by the unanimous consent of the whole board, unless the committee consists of more than nine, and questions relating to school books are intrusted to a sub-committee. In that case, the consent of two-thirds of the whole number of said sub-committee, with the concurrent vote of three-fourths of the whole board, shall be requisite for such change. If any change is made, each pupil

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. '88, § 26.

² Stats. 1862, ch. 57.

then belonging to the public schools, and requiring the substituted book, shall be furnished with the same, by the school committee, at the expense of said town.¹

32. In any town or city in this Commonwealth, in which the school committee consists of less than twelve, a change may be made in the school books, in the public schools in such town or city, by a vote of two-thirds of the whole committee, at a meeting of said committee, notice of such intended change having been given at a previous meeting of said committee.²

33. The school committee shall procure, at the expense of the city or town, a sufficient supply of text-books for the public schools, and give notice of the place where they may be obtained. Said books shall be furnished to the pupils at such prices as merely to reimburse the expense of the same. The school committee may also procure, at the expense of the city or town, such apparatus, books of reference, and other means of illustration as they deem necessary for the schools under their supervision, in accordance with appropriations therefor previously made.

34. If any scholar is not furnished by his parent, master, or guardian, with the requisite books, he shall be supplied therewith by the school committee at the expense of the town.

35. The school committee shall give notice in writing to the assessors of the town of the names of the scholars supplied with books under the provisions of the preceding section, of the books so furnished, the prices thereof, and the names of the parents, masters, or guardians, who ought to have supplied the same. The assessors shall add the price of the books to the next annual tax of such parents, masters, or guardians; and the amount so added shall be levied, collected, and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 38, § 28.

² Stats. 1867, ch. 155.

paid into the town treasury, in the same manner as the town taxes.

36. If the assessors are of opinion that any parent, master, or guardian, is unable to pay the whole expense of the books so supplied on his account, they shall omit to add the price of such books, or shall add only a part thereof, to his annual tax, according to their opinion of his ability to pay.

37. In any town containing five hundred families in which a school is kept for the benefit of all the inhabitants as before provided, the school committee shall perform the like duties in relation to such school, the house where it is kept, and the supply of all things necessary therefor, as the prudential committee may perform in a school district.

38. The members of the school committee shall be paid in cities one dollar, and in towns one dollar and a half, each, a day, for the time they are actually employed in discharging the duties of their office, together with such additional compensation as the town or city may allow.

39. Any town annually by legal vote, and any city by an ordinance of the city council, may require the school committee annually to appoint a superintendent of public schools, who, under the direction and control of said committee, shall have the care and supervision of the schools, with such salary as the city government or town may determine; and in every city in which such ordinance is in force, and in every town in which such superintendent is appointed, the school committee shall receive no compensation, unless otherwise provided by such city government or town.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 38, §§ 29-35.

The compensation of such superintendent shall in no case be less than one dollar and fifty cents for each day of actual service.¹ And by statutes 1870, ch. 118, a school committee required to appoint a superintendent shall have authority to determine his salary.

40. Every town not divided into school districts shall provide and maintain a sufficient number of school-houses, properly furnished and conveniently located, for the accommodation of all the children therein entitled to attend the public schools ; and the school committee, unless the town otherwise direct, shall keep them in good order, procuring a suitable place for the schools, where there is no school-house, and providing fuel and all other things necessary for the comfort of the scholars therein, at the expense of the town.

41. Any town, at a meeting legally called for the purpose, may determine the location of its school-houses, and adopt all necessary measures to purchase or procure the land for the accommodation thereof.

42. When land has been designated by a town, school district, or those acting under its authority, or determined upon by the selectmen as a suitable place for the erection of a school-house and necessary buildings, or for enlarging a school-house lot, if the owner refuses to sell the same, or demands therefor a price deemed by the selectmen unreasonable, they may, with the approbation of the town, proceed to select, at their discretion, and lay out, a school-house lot, or an enlargement thereof, and to appraise the damages to the owner of such land in the manner provided for laying out (town ways²) and appraising damages sustained thereby ; and upon payment, or tender of payment, of

¹ Stats. 1860, ch. 101.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 26.

the amount of such damages, to the owner, by the town, the land shall be taken, held, and used, for the purpose aforesaid. But no lot so taken or enlarged shall exceed, in the whole, eighty square rods, exclusive of the land occupied by the school buildings.¹

Where the owner lives out of the Commonwealth, such tender may be made to a person left by him in possession of the premises, and who for some purposes is his agent.²

43. When the owner feels aggrieved by the laying out or enlargement of such lot, or by the award of damages, he may, upon application therefor in writing to the county commissioners within one year thereafter, have the matter of his complaint tried by a jury, and the jury may change the location of such lot or enlargement, and assess damages therefor. The proceedings shall in all respects be conducted in the manner provided in cases of damages by laying out highways. If the damages are increased, or the location changed, by the jury, the damages and all charges shall be paid by the town; otherwise the charges arising on such application shall be paid by such applicant. The land so taken shall be held and used for no other purpose than that contemplated by this chapter, and shall revert to the owner, his heirs or assigns, upon the discontinuance there, for one year, of such school as is required by law to be kept by the town.

44. The school committee of a town in which the school-district system has been abolished, or does not exist, shall have the general charge and superintendence of the school-houses in said town, so far as

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 86-88.

² *Gibbons v. S. W. School Dist.* in *East Granville*, 4 Allen, 508.

relates to the use to which the same may be appropriated.

45. Except as may be otherwise provided in their respective charters, or acts in amendment thereof, the provisions of this chapter, so far as applicable, shall apply to cities. And the mayor and aldermen in the several cities are authorized to execute the powers given in section thirty-eight of this chapter to the selectmen and town.

46. Upon the abolition or discontinuance of any district, its corporate powers and liabilities shall continue and remain so far as may be necessary for the enforcement of its rights and duties; and the property which it possessed at the time shall be subject to all legal process against it.¹

The school-district system in Massachusetts as well as union districts and contiguous school districts in adjoining towns has been abolished. It is supposed the duties of town officers attending the abolition, such as taking possession of the property of the districts, appraising the same, &c., have been performed, and therefore it is thought to be unnecessary to insert them here. By the leading act abolishing the school-district system it was provided that the corporate powers and liabilities of any school district abolished by this act, shall continue and remain for the purposes expressed in the foregoing section.² But it has since been provided by law that towns in which the school-district system was abolished as above, may at a meeting called for the purpose, within two years from the passage of the act (April 22, 1870), by a vote of two-thirds of the legal voters present and voting thereon, re-establish such school districts. School districts re-established under this provision shall possess corporate rights and powers, and be subject to liabilities the

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 89, § 6.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 110, and ch. 423.

same as before they were abolished. When any town votes to re-establish its school districts under this provision, all school-district property appraised and taken under the provisions of the law abolishing school districts, which is still in the possession of the town and used for public-school purposes, may forthwith be re-appraised under the direction of the town and restored to said districts. And at the next annual assessment thoreafter, a tax shall be levied and paid into the treasury of the towns, upon each district, equal to the amount of the appraised value of its property thus restored, or the public-school property may be divided among the several districts and adjusted in any other manner agreed upon by the town at a legal meeting: *provided*, nothing in this act shall be construed to require an appraisal of school property in towns where the school-district property has not been taken, appraised, and the value thereof remitted to the several districts as provided by law.¹

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 196. ,

CHAPTER XXXIV.

SCHOOL FUNDS.

1. School fund, how invested. Income only to be used.
2. Who shall constitute the commissioners.
3. Half the income to be distributed for support of common schools. Appropriations for other educational purposes to be paid from other half. Surplus to be added to principal.
4. Apportioned for schools by secretary and treasurer. When towns are not entitled to share.
- 5 and 6. Towns forfeit school fund unless they comply with certain provisions of the statute.
7. School fund, how distributed.
8. Income received by towns to be applied for support of schools therein.

1. THE present school fund of this Commonwealth together with such additions as may be made thereto, shall constitute a permanent fund, to be invested by the treasurer with the approbation of the governor and council, and called the "Massachusetts School Fund;" the principal of which shall not be diminished, and the income of which, including the interest on notes and bonds taken for sales of Maine lands and belonging to said fund, shall be appropriated as hereinafter provided.¹

2. The secretary of the board of education and the treasurer and receiver-general shall be commissioners whose duty shall be to invest and manage the Massachusetts school fund, and report annually to the legislature the condition and income thereof. All new

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 30, § 1.

investments of said fund, or any part of the same, shall be made with the approval of the governor and council.¹

3. One-half of the annual income of said fund shall be apportioned and distributed for the support of public schools without a specific appropriation. All money appropriated for other educational purposes, unless otherwise provided by the act appropriating the same, shall be paid from the other half of said income so long as it shall be sufficient for that purpose. If insufficient, the excess of such appropriations in any year shall be paid from any money in the treasury not otherwise appropriated. If the income in any year exceeds such appropriations for the year, the surplus shall be added to the principal of said fund.²

4. The income of the school fund appropriated by the preceding section to the support of public schools, which may have accrued upon the thirty-first day of December,³ in each year, shall be apportioned by the secretary and treasurer, and on the twenty-fifth day of January thereafter³ be paid over by the treasurer to the treasurers of the several towns and cities for the use of the public schools, according to the number of persons therein between the ages of five and fifteen years, ascertained and certified as provided in sections three and four of chapter forty. But no such apportionment shall be made to a town or city which has not complied with the provisions of sections five and six of said chapter, or which has not raised by taxation for the support of schools during the school year embraced in the last annual returns, including only wages and board of teachers, fuel for the schools, and care

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 53.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 86, § 2.

³ Stats. 1867, ch. 98.

of fires and school-rooms, a sum not less than one dollar and fifty cents for each person between the ages of five and fifteen years, belonging to said town or city on the first day of May of said school year.¹

5. No apportionment and distribution of the annual income of the school fund, as provided by the second and third sections of chapter thirty-six of the General Statutes, shall be made to any town or city which has not complied with the requisitions of the first and second sections of chapter thirty-eight, and the fifth and sixth sections of chapter forty of the General Statutes, and of any amendments to either of said sections; or which has not raised by taxation for the support of schools, during the school year embraced in the last annual returns, including only wages and board of teachers, fuel for the schools, and care of fires and school-rooms, a sum not less than three dollars for each person between the ages of five and fifteen years, belonging to said town or city on the first day of May of said school year.²

6. Any town which shall maintain the school required to be maintained by the second section of chapter thirty-eight of the General Statutes, not less than thirty-six weeks, exclusive of vacations in each year, shall not be liable to the forfeiture provided in the foregoing section for non-compliance with the requisitions of the aforesaid second section.³

7. In the distribution of the moiety of the income of the school fund, for the support of the public schools of the state, every city and town complying with all laws in force relating to the distribution of the same, shall annually receive one hundred dollars; and the

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 38, § 8.

² Stats. 1865, ch. 142, § 1.

³ Stats. 1866, ch. 208.

residue of said moiety shall annually be apportioned among the several cities and towns, in proportion to the number of children in each between the ages of five and fifteen years.¹

8. The income of the school fund received by the several cities and towns shall be applied by the school committees thereof to the support of the public schools therein, but said committees may, if they see fit, appropriate therefrom any sum, not exceeding twenty-five per cent of the same, to the purchase of books of reference, maps, and apparatus for the use of said schools.²

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 168.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 36, § 4.

CHAPTER XXXV.

SCHOOL REGISTERS AND RETURNS.

1. Town clerks to deliver registers, &c., to school committee.
2. If not received, to notify secretary.
3. Duties of assessors, as to persons between five and fifteen.
4. Duties of school committee; form of certificate.
5. Computation of a school month.
6. Registers to be kept; returns.
7. Committees' report; to whom sent; where deposited; to be printed.
8. When report is not made.
9. When informal, &c.
10. Penalty for neglect, or informal, &c., report.
11. Reports, &c., of board of education, how received, delivered, and for what purpose. In whom property of.
12. Who to sign reports.
13. Penalty on committee for neglect in returns, &c.
14. Registers, how kept. Teachers not to draw pay until return of register.

1. THE clerks of the several cities and towns, upon receiving from the secretary of the board of education the school registers and blank forms of inquiry for school returns, shall deliver them to the school committee of such cities and towns.

2. If a school committee fails to receive such blank forms of return on or before the last day of March, they shall forthwith notify the secretary of the board of education, who shall transmit such forms as soon as may be.

3. The assessors shall annually, in the month of May, ascertain the number of persons in their respective towns and cities, on the first day of May, between the ages of five and fifteen years, and on or before the

first day of July following, report the same to the school committee.

4. The school committee shall annually, on or before the last day of the following April, certify under oath the numbers so returned to them by the assessors, and also the sum raised by such city or town for the support of schools during the preceding school year, including only wages and board of teachers, fuel for the schools, and care of the fires and school-rooms, and shall transmit such certificate to the secretary of the board of education. The form of such certificate shall be as follows, to wit:—

We, the school committee of _____, do certify, that from the returns made by the assessors in the year _____, it appears that on the first day of May, in the year _____, there were belonging to said town the number of _____ persons between the ages of five and fifteen years; and we further certify, that said town raised the sum of _____ dollars for the support of public schools for the preceding school year, including only the wages and board of teachers, fuel for the schools, and care of fires and school-rooms; and that said town maintained, during said year, each of the schools required to be kept by the first section of the thirty-eight chapter of the General Statutes, for a period not less than six months; and we further certify, that said town maintained, during said year, _____ school for the benefit of all the inhabitants of the town, as required by section two, chapter thirty-eight, of the General Statutes, for _____ months and _____ days.

} *School Committee.*

ss. On this _____ day of _____, personally appeared the above-named school committee of _____, and made oath that the above certificate by them subscribed is true.

Before me,

Justice of the Peace.

5. In the returns made by the school committee to the secretary of the board of education, twenty days or forty half days of actual session shall be counted as one month.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 40, §§ 1-4; Stats. 1865, ch. 142, §§ 2, 3.

6. The school committee shall cause the school registers to be faithfully kept in all the public schools, and shall annually on or before the last day of April, return the blank forms of inquiry, duly filled up, to the secretary of the board of education ; and shall also specify in said returns the purposes to which the money received by their town or city from the income of the school fund has been appropriated.

7. The school committee shall annually make a detailed report of the condition of the several public schools, which report shall contain such statements and suggestions in relation to the schools as the committee deem necessary or proper to promote the interests thereof. The committee shall cause said report to be printed for the use of the inhabitants, in octavo, pamphlet form, of the size of the annual reports of the board of education, and transmit two copies thereof to the secretary of said board, on or before the last day of April, and deposit one copy in the office of the clerk of the city or town.

8. When a school committee fails, within the prescribed time, to make either the returns or report required of them by law, the secretary of the board of education shall forthwith notify such committee, or the clerk of the city or town, of such failure ; and the committee or clerk shall immediately cause the same to be transmitted to the secretary.

9. If a report or return is found to be informal or incorrect, the secretary shall forthwith return the same, with a statement of all deficiencies therein, to the committee for its further action.

10. The returns or reports of a city or town so returned by the secretary for correction, or which have not reached his office within the time prescribed by

law, shall be received by him, if returned during the month of May ; but in all such cases ten per cent shall be deducted from the income of the school fund which such city or town would have been otherwise entitled to. If such returns or reports fail to reach his office before the first day of June, then the whole of such city or town's share of the income shall be retained by the treasurer of the Commonwealth, and the amount so retained, as well as the ten per cent when deducted, shall be added to the principal of the school fund. And such city or town shall in addition thereto, forfeit not less than one hundred nor more than two hundred dollars : *provided, however*, if said returns and reports were duly mailed in season to reach said office within the time required by law, then the city or town from which said returns or reports are due shall be exempt from the forfeiture, otherwise incurred.

11. The clerk of each city and town shall deliver one copy of the reports of the board of education and its secretary to the secretary of the school committee of the city or town, to be by him preserved for the use of the committee, and transmitted to his successor in office ; and two additional copies of said reports, for the use of said committee ; and shall also deliver one copy of said reports to the clerk of each school district, to be by him deposited in the school-district library, or, if there is no such library, carefully kept for the use of the prudential committee, teachers, and inhabitants of the district, during his continuance in office, and then transmitted to his successor ; and in case the city or town shall not be districted, said reports shall be delivered to the school committee, and so deposited by them as to be accessible to the several teachers and to the citizens ; and such reports shall be

deemed to be the property of the town or city, and not of any officer, teacher, or citizen, thereof.

12. When the school committee of a city or town is not less than thirteen in number, the chairman and secretary thereof may, in behalf of the committee, sign the annual school returns and the certificate required by sections four and five.

13. A city or town which has forfeited any part of its portion of the income of the school fund through the failure of the school committee to perform their duties in regard to the school report and school returns, may withhold the compensation of the committee.

14. The several school teachers shall faithfully keep the registers furnished to them, and make due return thereof to the school committee, or such person as they may designate, and no teacher shall be entitled to receive payment for services until the register, properly filled up and completed, shall be so returned.¹

And the school committee have no authority to waive this keeping of the register.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 40, §§ 5-13.

² Jewell v. Abington, 2 Allen, 592.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

ATTENDANCE OF CHILDREN IN THE SCHOOLS.

1. Children to be sent to school by parents, &c. Penalty for neglect.
Excuses for neglect.
2. Truant officers and school committee to inquire and report.
3. All children may attend where they reside.
4. School committee to regulate admission, &c., to high school.
5. Children may attend in adjoining town, and committee pay for instruction.
6. Wards may attend where guardian resides.
7. Children may attend in other towns than place of parents' residence, and parents pay, &c.
8. Children not to attend unless vaccinated.
9. Itaco, &c., not to exclude.
10. Teachers and school committee to state grounds of exclusion.
11. Damages for exclusion, how recovered.
12. Interrogatories to committee, &c.

1. EVERY person having under his control a child between the ages of eight and fourteen years, shall annually during the continuance of his control send such child to some public school in the city or town in which he resides, at least twelve weeks, if the public schools of such city or town so long continue, six weeks of which time shall be consecutive; and for every neglect of such duty the party offending shall forfeit to the use of such city or town a sum not exceeding twenty dollars: but if it appears upon the inquiry of the truant officers or school committee of any city or town, or upon the trial of any prosecution, that the party so neglecting was not able, by reason of poverty, to send such child to school, or to furnish him with the means of education, or that such child has

been otherwise furnished with the means of education for a like period of time, or has already acquired the branches of learning taught in the public schools, or that his bodily or mental condition has been such as to prevent his attendance at school or application to study for the period required, the penalty before mentioned shall not be incurred.

2. The truant officers and the school committees of the several cities and towns shall inquire into all cases of neglect of the duty prescribed in the preceding section; and ascertain from the persons neglecting, the reasons if any therefor; and shall forthwith give notice of all violations, with the reasons, to the treasurer of the city or town; and if such treasurer wilfully neglects or refuses to prosecute any person liable to the penalty provided for in the preceding section, he shall forfeit the sum of twenty dollars.

3. All children within the Commonwealth may attend the public schools in the place in which they have their legal residence, subject to the regulations prescribed by law.

4. The school committee shall determine the number and qualifications of the scholars to be admitted into the school kept for the use of the whole town.

5. Children living remote from any public school in the town in which they reside, may be allowed to attend the public schools in an adjoining town, under such regulations, and on such terms, as the school committees of the said towns agree upon and prescribe; and the school committee of the town in which such children reside shall pay out of the appropriations of money raised in said town for the support of schools the sum agreed upon.

6. Minors under guardianship, their father having

deceased, may attend the public schools of the city or town of which their guardian is an inhabitant.

7. With the consent of school committees first obtained, children between the ages of five and fifteen years may attend school in cities and towns other than those in which their parents or guardians reside ; but whenever a child resides in a city or town different from that of the residence of the parent or guardian, for the sole purpose of attending school there, the parent or guardian of such child shall be liable to pay to such city or town, for tuition, a sum equal to the average expense per scholar for such school for the period the child shall have so attended.

8. The school committee shall not allow any child to be admitted to or connected with the public schools, who has not been duly vaccinated.

9. No person shall be excluded from a public school on account of the race, color, or religious opinions, of the applicant or scholar.¹

The school committee of a town may lawfully pass an order that the schools thereof shall be opened each morning with reading from the Bible and prayer, and that during the prayer each scholar shall bow the head, unless his parents request that he should be excused from doing so, and may lawfully exclude from the school a scholar who refuses to comply with such order, and whose parents refuse to request that he shall be excused from doing so.²

10. Every member of the school committee under whose directions a child is excluded from a public school, and every teacher of such school from which a child is excluded, shall, on application by the parent or guardian of such child, state in writing the grounds and reason of the exclusion.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 41, §§ 1-9.

² Spiller v. Woburn, 12 Allen, 127.

11. A child unlawfully excluded from any public school shall recover damages therefor in an action of tort, to be brought in the name of such child by his guardian or next friend against the city or town by which such school is supported.

12. The plaintiff in such action may, by filing interrogatories for discovery, examine any member of the school committee, or any other officer of the defendant city or town, as if he were a party to the suit.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 41, §§ 10-12.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

EMPLOYMENT OF CHILDREN AND REGULATIONS RESPECTING THEM.

1. Children under fifteen, who have not attended school, &c., not to be employed in manufactory, unless, &c.
2. Penalty, school committee to prosecute.
3. Children under twelve not to be employed more than ten hours a day. Penalty.
4. Cities and towns may make by-laws respecting habitual truants, &c. Fines.
5. Cities and towns shall appoint persons to prosecute for violations of by-laws.
6. Minor convicted may be committed, &c.
7. On non-payment of fine, may be committed. How discharged.
8. Warrants, where returnable. Compensation.
9. No child under ten years shall be employed, unless, &c.
10. No child under fifteen shall be employed more than sixty hours a week.
11. Penalty for violation of preceding regulations.
12. Duty of constable of Commonwealth.

1. CHILDREN of the age of twelve years and under the age of fifteen years, who have resided in this state for the term of six months, shall not be employed in a manufacturing establishment unless within twelve months next preceding the term of such employment they have attended some public or private day school, under teachers approved by the school committee of the place in which said school was kept, at least one term of eleven weeks, and unless they shall attend such a school for a like period during each twelve months of such employment. Children under twelve years of age, having resided in this state for a like

period, shall not be so employed unless they have attended a like school for the term of eighteen weeks within twelve months next preceding their employment, and a like term during each twelve months of such employment.

2. The owner, agent, or superintendent, of a manufacturing establishment, who employs a child in violation of the provisions of the preceding section, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars for each offence, to be recovered by indictment, to the use of the public schools in the city or town where such establishment is situated ; and the school committees in the several cities and towns shall prosecute for all such forfeitures.

3. No child under the age of twelve years shall be employed in any manufacturing establishment more than ten hours in one day ; and the owner, agent, or superintendent, who knowingly employs such child for a greater number of hours, shall forfeit the sum of fifty dollars for each offence, to the use of the person prosecuting therefor.¹

In connection with the foregoing, see the provisions of statutes 1867, chapter 285, contained in sections nine, ten, eleven, and twelve at the end of this chapter.

4. Each city and town shall² make all needful provisions and arrangements concerning habitual truants, and children not attending school, or without any regular and lawful occupation, or growing up in ignorance, between the ages of five and sixteen years ; and also all such by-laws respecting such children, as shall be deemed most conducive to their welfare and the good order of such city or town ; and there shall be annexed

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 42, §§ 1-3.

² Stats. 1862, ch. 21.

to such by-laws suitable penalties, not exceeding twenty dollars for any one breach : *provided*, that said by-laws shall be approved by the superior court of the county.

5. The several cities and towns¹ shall appoint at the annual meetings of such towns, or annually by the mayor and aldermen of such cities, three or more persons, who alone shall be authorized, in case of violation of such by-laws, to make the complaint and carry into execution the judgments thereon.

6. A minor convicted under such by-law of being an habitual truant, or of not attending school, or of being without regular and lawful occupation, or growing up in ignorance, may, at the discretion of the justice or court having jurisdiction of the case, instead of the fine mentioned in section four, be committed to any such institution of instruction, house of reformation, or suitable situation provided for the purpose under authority of section four, for such time, not exceeding two years, as such justice or court may determine.

7. A minor convicted of either of said offences and sentenced to pay a fine may, in default of payment thereof, be committed to such institution of instruction, house of reformation, or suitable situation provided as aforesaid. And upon proof that the minor is unable to pay the fine, and has no parent, guardian, or person chargeable with his support, able to pay the same, he may be discharged by such justice or court, whenever it is deemed expedient, or he may be discharged in the manner poor convicts may be discharged from imprisonment for non-payment of fine and costs.

8. Warrants issued under this chapter shall be returnable before any trial justice or judge of a police

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 21.

court, at the place named in the warrant; and the justice or judge shall receive such compensation as the city or town determines.¹

9. No child under the age of ten years shall be employed in any manufacturing or mechanical establishment within this Commonwealth, and no child between the age of ten and fifteen years shall be so employed, unless he has attended some public or private day school under teachers approved by the school committee of the place in which such school is kept, at least three months during the year next preceding such employment: *provided*, said child shall have lived within the Commonwealth during the preceding six months; nor shall such employment continue unless such child shall attend school at least three months in each and every year; and *provided*, that tuition of three hours per day in a public or private day school approved by the school committee of the place in which such school is kept, during a term of six months, shall be deemed the equivalent of three months' attendance at a school kept in accordance with the customary hours of tuition; and no time less than sixty days of actual schooling shall be accounted as three months, and no time less than one hundred and twenty half days of actual schooling shall be deemed an equivalent of three months.

10. No child under the age of fifteen years shall be employed in any manufacturing or mechanical establishment more than sixty hours in one week.

11. Any owner, agent, superintendent, or overseer of any manufacturing or mechanical establishment, who shall knowingly employ or permit to be employed any child in violation of the preceding sections, and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 42, §§ 4-8.

any parent or guardian who allows or consents to such employment, shall, for such offence forfeit the sum of fifty dollars.

12. It shall be the duty of the constable of the Commonwealth to specially detail one of his deputies, to see that the provisions of this act, and all other laws regulating the employment of children or minors in manufacturing or mechanical establishments are complied with, and to prosecute offences against the same; and he shall report annually to the governor all proceedings under this act; and nothing in this section shall be so construed as to prohibit any person from prosecuting such offences.¹

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 285.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

TRUANT CHILDREN, ABSENTEES FROM SCHOOL, AND NEGLECTED CHILDREN.

1. Towns shall make all needful provisions and by-laws concerning habitual truants and absentees from school, &c.
2. Punishment of such offenders.
3. Courts having jurisdiction of such cases.
4. Such courts may discharge minors imprisoned for such offences.
5. Punishment upon such convicts in Dukes county.
6. Towns from which minor is sentenced to pay New Bedford for support.
7. No person under ten years shall be sentenced to jail or house of correction, except for, &c.
8. County commissioners may establish houses of reformation.
9. Any town may assign such house of reformation as place of confinement.
10. Power of such commissioners to make regulations, &c.
11. Towns authorized to make provision concerning neglected children.
12. Selectmen to appoint suitable persons to make complaints.
13. Certain judges authorized to make provision for neglected children.
14. How such children may be discharged.

1. EACH city and town shall make all needful provisions and arrangements concerning habitual truants, and also concerning children wandering about in the streets or public places of any city or town, having no lawful occupation or business, not attending school, and growing up in ignorance, between the ages of seven and sixteen years; and shall also make all such by-laws respecting such children as shall be deemed most conducive to their welfare and the good order of such city or town; and there shall be annexed to such by-laws suitable penalties not exceeding twenty dollars, for any one breach: *provided*, that said by-laws

shall be approved by the superior court sitting in any county in the Commonwealth.

2. Any minor convicted of being an habitual truant, or any child convicted of wandering about in the streets or public places of any city or town, having no lawful occupation or business, not attending school, and growing up in ignorance, between the ages of seven and sixteen years, may, at the discretion of the justice or court having jurisdiction of the case, instead of the fine mentioned in the first section, be committed to any such institution of instruction, house of reformation, or suitable situation provided for the purpose, under the authority of the first section, for such time, not exceeding two years, as such justice or court may determine.¹

3. Either of the justices of the police court of the city of Boston, and any judge or justice of any police court, and any trial justice, in this state, shall have jurisdiction within their respective counties of the offences described in chapter two hundred and seven of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-two. (That is, the two preceding sections.)

4. Whenever it shall be made to appear to any such justice, judge, or trial justice, acting within his jurisdiction, upon a hearing of the case, that there is good and sufficient reason for the discharge of any minor imprisoned for either of such offences, he may issue such discharge under his hand upon such terms as to costs as to him seem just, directed to the person having the custody of such minor, and upon the service of the same on such person and payment of costs required, said minor shall be discharged.²

5. Any minor convicted under the provisions of

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 207.

² Stats. 1863, ch. 44.

the two hundred and seventh chapter of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-two, in Dukes County, may be sentenced and confined in the farm school, so-called, in the city of New Bedford, in the county of Bristol, in the same manner as if the same was in Dukes County.

6. Any town in Dukes county from which any minor may be sentenced as aforesaid, shall pay to the city of New Bedford, for the support of every person so confined, the sum of two dollars for each and every week such person may remain at said school.¹

7. No person under the age of ten years shall be sentenced to a jail or house of correction, except for non-payment of fine, or fine and costs.

8. The county commissioners of the several counties may, in their discretion, establish therein, at the expense of the county, houses of reformation, to which offenders under the age of sixteen years may be sentenced in all cases punishable by law with imprisonment, or for non-payment of fine, or fine and costs.

9. Any city or town in such county may assign such house of reformation as the institution provided for persons convicted of being habitual truants, or of the offences described in chapter two hundred and seven of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-two, and in such case shall pay such sum for the support of those committed thereto as the county commissioners shall determine.

10. The said commissioners, except in the county of Suffolk, shall make all suitable regulations for the government and control of said houses of reformation, and the appointment of teachers and officers thereof; and they shall have power at any time to discharge

¹ Stats. 1868, ch. 128.

deceased, may attend the public schools of the city or town of which their guardian is an inhabitant.

7. With the consent of school committees first obtained, children between the ages of five and fifteen years may attend school in cities and towns other than those in which their parents or guardians reside ; but whenever a child resides in a city or town different from that of the residence of the parent or guardian, for the sole purpose of attending school there, the parent or guardian of such child shall be liable to pay to such city or town, for tuition, a sum equal to the average expense per scholar for such school for the period the child shall have so attended.

8. The school committee shall not allow any child to be admitted to or connected with the public schools, who has not been duly vaccinated.

9. No person shall be excluded from a public school on account of the race, color, or religious opinions, of the applicant or scholar.¹

The school committee of a town may lawfully pass an order that the schools thereof shall be opened each morning with reading from the Bible and prayer, and that during the prayer each scholar shall bow the head, unless his parents request that he should be excused from doing so, and may lawfully exclude from the school a scholar who refuses to comply with such order, and whose parents refuse to request that he shall be excused from doing so.²

10. Every member of the school committee under whose directions a child is excluded from a public school, and every teacher of such school from which a child is excluded, shall, on application by the parent or guardian of such child, state in writing the grounds and reason of the exclusion.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 41, §§ 1-9.

² *Spiller v. Woburn*, 12 Allen, 127.

11. A child unlawfully excluded from any public school shall recover damages therefor in an action of tort, to be brought in the name of such child by his guardian or next friend against the city or town by which such school is supported.

12. The plaintiff in such action may, by filing interrogatories for discovery, examine any member of the school committee, or any other officer of the defendant city or town, as if he were a party to the suit.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 41, §§ 10-12.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

JURORS.

1. Qualification of jurors.
2. Persons absolutely exempt.
3. Jurors to serve but once in three years.
4. Certain exceptions.
5. Jurors before justices of peace and police courts, when exempt, &c.
6. Selectmen to prepare lists of persons qualified.
7. Lists to be posted up and approved or altered by town.
8. Names to be put into a box.
9. Name of person convicted, &c., to be withdrawn.
10. Clerks to issue writs of *venire facias*.
11. Jurors to be apportioned.
12. *Venires*, how served.
13. Additional *venires* may be issued in term time. How served.
14. Special provisions for Dukes County.
15. Jurors selected by drawing names.
16. Names, when and how to be drawn.
17. Date of each draft to be indorsed on ballot.
18. May be drawn in town meeting.
19. Meetings for drawing jurors, when hold.
20. Summoning jurors and returning *venire*.
21. Grand jurors, how drawn, summoned, &c.
22. Practice in cases of disqualification.
23. Fines on jurors neglecting to attend.
24. Fines on officers and others for neglect.
25. Same, in cases of highways, mills, &c.
26. Punishment for fraud in drawing jurors.
27. Special juries not affected by this chapter.

1. ALL persons who are qualified to vote in the choice of representatives in the general court shall be liable to be drawn and serve as jurors, except as is hereinafter provided.

2. The following persons shall be exempt from serving as jurors, to wit: —

The governor, lieutenant-governor, members of the council, secretary of the Commonwealth, members and officers of the senate and house of representatives during the session of the general court, judges and justices of any court (except justices of the peace), county and special commissioners, clerks of courts, registers of probate and insolvency, registers of deeds, sheriffs and their deputies, coroners, constables, marshals of the United States and their deputies, and all other officers of the United States, counsellors and attorneys-at-law, settled ministers of the gospel, officers of colleges, preceptors and teachers of incorporated academics, practising physicians and surgeons regularly licensed, cashiers of incorporated banks, constant ferry-men, persons who are more than sixty-five years old, members of the volunteer militia, members of the ancient and honorable artillery company, and enginemen and members of the fire department of the city of Boston ; and enginemen and members of the fire department of other places may be exempt by the vote of the city council of the city or the inhabitants of the town.¹

The superintendents, officers and assistants employed in or about either of the state hospitals, state almshouses, jails, lunatic hospitals, houses of correction, houses of industry, reform schools, or the state prison, keepers of light-houses, conductors and engine-drivers of railroad trains, and teachers in public schools, shall be exempt from service as jurors.²

3. No person shall be liable to be drawn and serve as a juror in any court oftener than once in three years, except as provided in the two following sections, but he shall not be so exempt unless he actually attends and serves as a juror in pursuance of the draft.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 132, §§ 1, 2.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 215.

4. The inhabitants of the counties of Nantucket and Dukes County shall be liable to be drawn and serve as jurors once in every two years.

5. No person shall be exempt from serving on a jury in any other court, in consequence of his having served before a justice of the peace or police court. No person shall be compelled to serve as a juror before any justice of the peace, or police court, more than twenty-four days in any one year, nor more than fourteen days at any one time, except to finish a case commenced within that time.¹

“Any court” in the foregoing includes courts of the United States.²

6. The selectmen of each town shall once in every year prepare a list of such inhabitants of the town not absolutely exempt, as they think well qualified to serve as jurors, being persons of good moral character, of sound judgment, and free from all legal exceptions; which list shall include not less than one for every one hundred inhabitants of the town, and not more than one for every sixty inhabitants, computing by the then last census, except that in the county of Dukes County it may include one for every thirty inhabitants.

7. The list when so prepared shall be posted up by the selectmen in public places in the town, ten days at least before it is submitted for revision and acceptance, and shall then be laid before the town; and the town may alter it by adding the names of any persons liable to serve, or striking any names therefrom.

8. The selectmen shall cause the names borne on the list to be written, each on a separate paper or

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 182, §§ 2-5.

² Swan's case, 16 Mass. 220.

ballot, and shall roll up or fold the ballots so as to resemble each other as much as possible, and so that the name written thereon shall not be visible on the outside; and they shall place the ballots in a box to be kept by the town clerk for that purpose.

9. If any person whose name is so placed in the jury box is convicted of any scandalous crime, or is guilty of any gross immorality, his name shall be withdrawn therefrom by the selectmen, and he shall not be returned to serve as a juror.

10. The clerks of the supreme judicial and superior courts, in due season before each term (except the terms of the superior court in the county of Suffolk for criminal business commencing at other times than in January, April, July, and October), and at such other times as the respective courts may order, shall issue writs of *venire facias* for jurors, and shall therein require the attendance of the jurors on such day of the term as the court may order. The jurors returned for the superior court for criminal business in the county of Suffolk shall serve three terms.

11. The clerks in issuing the *venires* shall require from each town and city a number of jurors as nearly as may be in proportion to their respective number of inhabitants, so as to equalize as far as possible the duty of serving as jurors.

12. The *venires* shall be delivered to the sheriff of the county, and by him transmitted to a constable in each of the towns and cities to which they are respectively issued, and they shall be served by the constable, without delay, on the selectmen and town clerk.

13. Nothing contained in the preceding sections shall prevent any court from issuing *venires* for additional jurors in term time whenever it is necessary for the

convenient despatch of their business ; in which case the *venires* shall be served and returned, and the jurors required to attend on such days, as the court shall direct.

14. When a suit is pending in the superior court for the county of Dukes County, wherein the inhabitants of any town in said county are disqualified from acting as jurors, any justice of the court, in term time or in vacation, may order the clerk of the court to issue writs of *venire facias* for a sufficient number of jurors to try such cause, from any town whose inhabitants are not so disqualified ; and the clerk shall issue a *venire facias* accordingly.

15. All jurors, whether required to serve on a grand or traverse jury, by force of the laws relating to highways or mills, or on any other occasion (except inquests and proceedings relating to the commitment of insane persons), shall be selected by drawing ballots from the jury box, and the persons whose names are borne on the ballots so drawn shall be returned to serve as jurors.

16. When jurors are to be so drawn, the town clerk and selectmen shall attend at the clerk's office or some other public place appointed for the purpose, and if the clerk is absent, the selectmen may proceed without him. The ballots in the jury box shall be shaken and mixed together, and one of the selectmen without seeing the names written thereon shall openly draw therefrom a number of ballots equal to the number of jurors required. If a person so drawn is exempt by law, or is unable by reason of sickness or absence from home to attend as a juror, or if he has served as a juror in any court within three years then next preceding, his name shall be returned into the box and another drawn in his stead.

17. When a person is drawn and returned to serve as a juror in any court, the selectmen shall indorse on the ballot the date of the draft and return it into the box, and whenever there is a revision and renewal of the ballots in the box, the selectmen shall transfer to the new ballots the date of all the drafts made within three years then next preceding.

18. Any town may at a legal meeting order that all drafts for jurors therein shall be made in open town meeting, in which case the draft shall be made by the selectmen in the manner prescribed in the two preceding sections, except that it shall be done in a town meeting. In such town when a *venire* is served upon the selectmen they shall cause a town meeting to be notified and warned for that purpose in the manner ordered by the town or otherwise prescribed by law.¹

19. The meeting for drawing jurors, whether the draft is made in town meeting or before the selectmen and town clerk only, shall be held not less than seven nor more than twenty-one days, before the day when the jurors are required to attend.

20. The constable shall, four days at least before the time when the jurors are required to attend, summon each person who is drawn, by reading to him the *venire* with the indorsement thereon of his having been drawn, or by leaving at his place of abode a written notification of his having been drawn and of the time and place of the sitting of the court at which he is to attend, and shall make a return of the *venire* with his doings thereon to the clerk, before the opening of the court from which it was issued.²

It is not necessary that notice to jurors, who are drawn to assess damages caused by the laying out of a highway or rail-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 132, §§ 6-18.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 132, §§ 19, 20.

road, should be served by a constable; such notice may be served by the officer to whom the warrant for summoning a jury is directed.¹

21. Grand jurors shall be drawn, summoned, and returned in the same manner as jurors for trials; and when drawn at the same time with jurors for trials, the persons whose names are first drawn, to the number required, shall be returned as grand jurors, and those afterwards drawn shall be jurors for trials.

22. In case of deficiency of grand jurors in any court, writs of *venire facias* may be issued to the constables of such cities or towns as the court may direct, to return forthwith such further number of grand jurors as may be required.²

23. If a person duly drawn and summoned to attend as a juror in any court neglects to attend without sufficient excuse, he shall pay a fine not exceeding forty dollars, which shall be imposed by the court to which the juror was summoned, and shall be paid into the county treasury.

24. When, by neglect of any of the duties required in this chapter to be performed by any of the officers or persons herein mentioned, the jurors to be returned from any place are not duly drawn and summoned to attend the court, every person guilty of such neglect shall pay a fine not exceeding twenty dollars, to be imposed by the same court to the use of the county in which the offence is committed.

25. If such neglect occurs with regard to jurors required to serve on any other occasion than in the supreme judicial court, the superior court, or before any justice of the peace or police court, the sheriff or

¹ Wyman v. Lexington, &c. R. R., 13 Met. 316.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 171, §§ 3, 4.

juror officer before whom the jurors were required to appear shall make known the fact to the superior court, next to be held in the same county, and the court, after due examination and a hearing of the parties who are charged, shall impose the fine.

26. If any city or town clerk, selectmen, mayor, or alderman is guilty of fraud, either by practising on the jury box previously to a draft, or in drawing a juror, or in returning into the box the name of any juror which had been lawfully drawn out and drawing or substituting another in his stead, or in any other way in the drawing of jurors, he shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars.¹

27. Nothing contained in the foregoing shall affect the power and duty of coroners or magistrates to summon and empanel jurors when authorized by other provisions of law.²

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 132, §§ 36-39.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 132, § 40.

CHAPTER XL.

CENSUS.

1. Census to be taken in 1865, and every tenth year.
2. Particulars of.
3. Census shall be taken by selectmen, or agents appointed by them.
Returns.
4. Secretary to furnish blanks for census to town clerks, &c.
5. Secretary to prepare abstract of census.
6. Penalties for refusal to perform duties.

1. A CENSUS of the inhabitants of each city and town in the Commonwealth, on the first day of May, shall be taken in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, and in every tenth year thereafter, and shall contain a special enumeration of the legal voters residing in each town, and in each ward of the several cities.

2. In taking the census, the following particulars shall be ascertained and enumerated, in separate columns of the schedule, to wit: —

1. Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.
2. Families numbered in the order of visitation.
3. Name of each person in the family or dwelling.
4. Age of each person one year old and upward.
5. Sex of each person.
6. Color of each person; whether white, black, mulatto, or Indian.
7. Place of birth; naming state, territory, or country.
8. Condition; whether single, married, or widowed.

9. Profession, trade, or occupation of every person over fifteen years of age.

10. Persons over twenty years of age who cannot read and write.

11. Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.

12. Ratable polls.

13. Legal voters.

14. Naturalized voters.

3. The census shall be taken in cities by agents appointed by the mayor and aldermen, and in towns by the selectmen, or by agents appointed by them. Such selectmen or agents shall be sworn, shall make out in words, at length, a return of the aggregates and results of said census, and shall sign and make oath to the truth thereof; and a certificate of the oath, by the magistrate administering it, shall be annexed thereto. They shall, on or before the twentieth day of August of the same year, deliver the return to the sheriff of the county, who shall transmit it to the office of the secretary of the Commonwealth on or before the last day of said August; or the selectmen or agents may themselves transmit the return to the office of the secretary on or before the day last named.

4. The secretary shall, on or before the first day of May in each year in which the census is to be taken, transmit to the clerks of the several cities and towns, printed forms for the returns required by this act, with such instructions as he may deem necessary, and a notice that the returns must be made into his office on or before the last day of August of the same year.

5. The secretary shall prepare an abstract from the census, showing the number of legal voters in each

town, and in each ward of the several cities, arranged by counties, and shall submit the same to the general court, within the first ten days of the annual session following the taking of such census.

6. If any selectman or agent wilfully refuses to perform any duty required of him by this act, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars; and if he is guilty of wilful deceit and falsehood in the discharge of his duty, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two thousand dollars, or be imprisoned not exceeding one year. A sheriff who shall wilfully refuse or neglect to perform the duty required by this act, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars.¹

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 69.

CHAPTER XLI.

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

1. What weights, measures, and balances to be authorized standards.
2. To be replaced when necessary, and marked, stamped, &c.
3. Treasurer to keep and furnish duplicates to sworn deputy; deputy to keep and use duplicates as standards.
4. Treasurer to furnish town with sets.
5. County, city, and town treasurers to provide for safe-keeping, &c.
6. Penalty on treasurers for neglect.
7. Treasurers to have standards proved. Penalty.
8. Each town sealer to have set of standards.
9. Sealers accountable to towns for preservation of standards.
10. Treasurers, deputies, and sealers, to have seal. Form of.
11. Sealers annually to notify inhabitants, &c., to have weights, &c., proved.
12. Sealers to annually visit and prove platform, &c., not to remove standards, &c.
13. Penalty for neglect.
14. Fees of sealers.
15. Vibrating steelyards allowed to be used, if scaled.
16. Penalty for using unscaled weights, &c.
17. "Hundred weight" to be construed the net hundred.
18. Rules for weighing. Penalty for violation. Who to be deemed public weighers.
19. Provisions respecting measures for salt and grain.
20. Sealers required to go to the places of those neglecting to have their weights, &c., sealed.
21. Penalty for refusal to have weights, &c., scaled.
22. Penalty for alteration of weights, measures, &c. scaled.
23. Cities and towns may pay sealer a salary for his services.
24. Removal of sealer.
25. Sealing of milk-cans.
26. When act shall take effect.
27. Act of 1870 on sealing weights and measures.

1. THE weights, measures, and balances received from the United States and now in the treasury of the Commonwealth, to wit, one half bushel, one wine gal-

lon, one wine quart, one wine pint, one wine half pint, one yard measure; a set of avoirdupois weights consisting of fifty, twenty-five, twenty, ten, five, four, three, two, and one pounds, and from eight ounces down to one drachm; one set of troy weights, from five thousand pennyweights down to half a grain, and from one pound down to the ten-thousandth part of an ounce; and three sets of balances: also the measures caused to be made by the treasurer and now in the treasury, to wit, one of eight quarts, one of four quarts, one of two quarts, and one of one quart, dry measure, shall be, remain, and be used as the sole authorized public standards of weights and measures.

2. Such weights, measures, and balances as may be procured from time to time to replace those before mentioned, shall be preserved in the same form and of the same dimensions, the denominations of the weights and measures being marked and stamped thereon respectively, and they shall be sealed with the seal which is kept for that purpose by the treasurer.

3. The treasurer shall keep the authorized public standard weights, measures, and balances, in the treasury, in his care and custody. He shall furnish duplicates thereof to a deputy appointed by him, who shall be sworn and give bond for the faithful discharge of the duties of his office. The duplicates shall be kept by the deputy, and used by him for sealing weights, measures, and balances, in like manner as the standards kept in the treasury may be used by the treasurer.

4. The treasurer shall furnish to each town hereafter incorporated, at a cost not exceeding one hundred and fifty dollars, a complete set of standard weights, measures, and balances, such as have been furnished

to other towns, made to conform as near as practicable to the models caused to be made by the treasurer as town standards. The expense of transportation shall be defrayed by the town.

5. The several county, city, and town treasurers shall, at the expense of their respective counties, cities, and towns, provide therein places for the safe and suitable keeping and preservation of the weights, measures, and balances furnished by the Commonwealth, which shall be used only as standards. They shall have the care and oversight thereof; shall see that they are kept in good order and repair; and if any portion of them are lost, destroyed, or irreparably damaged, shall, at the expense of the county, city, or town, replace the same by similar weights, measures, or balances.

6. Each treasurer who neglects to provide a suitable place for keeping such weights, measures, and balances, or to keep them in good order and repair, or who suffers any of them, through his neglect, to be lost, damaged, or destroyed, shall forfeit two hundred dollars, to be recovered by indictment.

7. Each treasurer shall, once at least in every ten years, have the standards in his custody tried, adjusted, and sealed by the treasurer of the Commonwealth or his deputy; the expense whercof shall be paid by the respective counties, cities, and towns. Every treasurer who neglects to have the standards under his charge so sealed, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars.

8. When a city or town votes to have more than one scaler of weights and measures, the treasurer shall, at the expense thereof, procure and preserve the necessary additional scales, weights, and measures, before

specified ; so that each sealer may have a complete set of the same.

9. Every sealer of weights and measures shall receive of the treasurer a set of the standards and seal, and shall give him a receipt therefor, expressing the condition in which the same are ; and he shall be accountable to the city or town for the due preservation of the same in the like condition, until he redelivers them to the treasurer.

10. The treasurer of the Commonwealth and his deputy, the county treasurers, and the city and town sealers, shall each keep a seal for their several uses. The seals of the treasurer and of his deputy shall be the letters *C. M.*, those of county treasurers shall be the initial and final letters of their respective counties, followed by the letters *Co.* ; those of city and town sealers, the name of their respective cities or towns, or such intelligible abbreviation thereof as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may prescribe.

11. Every sealer of weights and measures shall annually, in May, advertise in some newspaper, or post up notifications in different parts of the city or town, for every inhabitant who uses weights and measures for the purpose of buying and selling, and for public weighers who have the same, to bring in their measures, weights, balances, scales, and beams, to be adjusted and scaled ; and he shall forthwith adjust and seal all weights and measures brought to him for that purpose (see section twenty-seven below).

12. The sealers of each city and town shall go annually to every hay scale or platform balance which cannot be readily removed, and try, adjust, and seal the same.

No sealer, except for the purposes of this section shall carry his standards of weights, measures

scales, from one place to another, for the purpose of adjusting others (see section twenty-seven below).

13. For every neglect of any duty prescribed in the three preceding sections, the sealer shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars.

14. Each sealer of weights and measures, including the deputy of the treasurer and county treasurers, shall receive a fee of three cents for every weight, measure, scale, beam, or balance, by him sealed, except platform balances. For sealing each platform balance weighing five thousand pounds and upwards, the sealer shall receive one dollar ; and for each platform balance weighing less, fifty cents. Every sealer shall also have a reasonable compensation for all repairs, alterations, and adjustments, which it is necessary for him to make (see section twenty-seven below).

15. The vibrating steelyards which have been heretofore allowed and used in this state, may continue to be used: *provided*, that each beam and the poises thereof shall be annually tried, proved, and sealed, by a sealer of weights and measures, like other beams and weights.


16. Whoever sells by any other weights, measures, scales, beams, or balances, than those which have been sealed as before provided, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars for each offence ; and when by the custom of trade they are provided by the buyer, if he purchases by any other weights, measures, scales, beams, or balances, he shall be subject to a like penalty, to be recovered by an action of tort to the use of the complainant.

17. When commodities are sold by the hundred weight, it shall be understood to mean the net weight of all packages from one to one hundred pounds avoirdupois ; and all contracts concerning goods sold by

weight shall be understood and construed accordingly.

18. Every public weigher of goods or commodities shall weigh the same according to the provisions of the preceding section, and make his certificate accordingly; and for each refusal or neglect he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars. Every weigher of goods appointed by a city or town, and every weigher for hire or reward, shall be deemed and taken to be a public weigher within the provisions of this section.

19. In every city and town in which section twenty-three of chapter thirty of the Revised Statutes has been adopted according to the provisions thereof, or in which the provisions of this section shall be accepted by the city council of the city, or by the inhabitants of the town at a legal meeting, every measure by which salt or grain is sold, in addition to being conformable in capacity and diameter to the public standards, shall have a bar of iron across the middle thereof at the top, to be approved by a sealer of weights and measures, and a bar or standard of iron from the centre of the first-mentioned bar to the centre of the bottom of the measure, to be approved in like manner; and every such measure shall be filled by shovelling such salt or grain into the same, and the striking thereof shall always be lengthwise of the first described bar. And whoever sells or exposes to sale any salt or grain in any other measure, or fills or strikes such measure in any other manner than is provided in this section, shall forfeit fifty cents for every bushel of salt or grain so measured, filled, or stricken: *provided*, that salt may be measured from vessels in such measures as are used by the government of the United States, and that nothing contained in this section shall prevent the measuring of salt in tubs, or any proportional parts



of hogsheads, without bars, as may be determined by any city or town.¹

20. The respective sealers of weights and measures in the several cities and towns are authorized and required to go to the houses, stores, and shops of all such persons within their respective cities and towns using weights and measures for the purpose of buying and selling, as shall neglect to bring in their weights, measures, milk-cans, balances, scales and beams to be adjusted and sealed, and there, at the said houses, stores, and shops, having entered the same with the assent of the occupant thereof, to adjust and seal the same, or send the same to his office to be adjusted and sealed, and shall be entitled to receive therefor the fees provided by law, together with all the expense of removing the same (see section twenty-seven below).

21. If any such person shall refuse to have his measures, milk-cans, weights, balances, scales or beams so tried, adjusted, and sealed, the same not having been tried, adjusted, and sealed within one year preceding such refusal, he shall forfeit ten dollars for each offence, one-half to the use of the city or town, and one-half to the use of the sealer of weights and measures.

22. If any person shall alter any weight, measure, milk-can, scale, balance, or beam, after the same shall have been adjusted and sealed, so that the same thereby shall not conform to the public standard, and shall fraudulently make use of the same, he shall forfeit for each offence the sum of fifty dollars, one-half to the use of the city or town and one-half to the use of the complainant. And any sealer when he shall have reasonable cause to believe that any weight, measure, milk-can, scale, balance or beam has been altered

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 51, §§ 1-19.

since the same was last adjusted and sealed, is authorized and required to enter the premises in which any such weight, measure, milk-can, scale, balance or beam is kept or used, and examine the same.

23. The city council of any city may by ordinance, and any town may by by-law, provide that the sealer of weights and measures for their respective city or town be paid by a salary, and that he account for, and pay into the treasury of the city or town, the fees received by him by virtue of his office.

24. The mayor and aldermen of any city are authorized to remove the sealer of weights and measures at any time they may see fit.

25. No milk-can shall be sealed by any sealer which does not contain one or more quarts without any fractional part of a quart.

26. This act (six preceding sections) shall not take effect in any city or town until it shall have been accepted by the city council of such city, or by the inhabitants of such town, at a legal meeting.¹

27. (1) All persons using scales, weights, measures or milk-cans, for the purpose of selling any goods, wares, merchandise or other commodities, shall have them adjusted, sealed and recorded by the sealer of weights and measures in the city or town in which they reside or have their usual place of business, and shall thereafter be responsible for the correctness and exactness of the same : *provided, however*, that they shall have the right to have such scales, weights, measures and milk-cans tested and adjusted at the office of the sealer of weights and measures whenever they desire to do so.

(2) The sealers of weights and measures in each city and town shall go once a year, and oftener if necessary, to every hay and coal scale, dormant or other platform balance, within said city or town, that cannot be easily or conveniently removed, and test the accuracy of and adjust and seal the same.

¹ Stats. 1863, ch. 179, §§ 1-7.

(3) All persons using any scales, weights, measures or milk-cans, for the purpose of buying or selling any commodity, may have the same tested and sealed by the sealer of weights and measures in the city or town where they reside or have their usual place of business, at his office, whenever they desire to have it done.

(4) Whenever a complaint is made to a sealer of weights and measures under oath, by any person, that he has reasonable cause to believe that any scale, weight or measure used in the sale of any commodity within the city or town, is incorrect, the said sealer shall go to the place where such scale, weight or measure is, and test and mark the same according to the result of the test applied thereto, and if the same be incorrect and cannot be adjusted, the said sealer shall attach a notice thereto certifying the fact and forbidding the use thereof until the same has been made to conform to the authorized standard. Any person using any scales, weights or measures after a sealer of weights and measures has demanded permission to test the same, and has been refused such permission, shall be liable to the same penalties as if he had knowingly used a false scale, weight or measure.

(5) All scales, weights and measures that cannot be made to conform to the standard shall be stamped "Condemned" or "CD." by the sealer of weights and measures, and no person shall thereafter use the same for weighing or measuring any commodity sold or exchanged, under the penalties provided in the case of the use of false weights and measures.

(6) Every sealer of weights and measures shall receive such compensation for his services as may be fixed by the city or town within which he is appointed, and no fees shall be charged for any official duty he may perform.

(7) Every city and town shall within the first ten days of January and July in each year, advertise the several sections of this act (this section), by publishing them in some newspaper printed in such city or town, or by posting them up in one or more public places therein.¹

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 218.

CHAPTER XLII.

INSPECTION AND SALE OF ARTICLES.

1. Weighers of beef, when and how appointed.
2. Fees for weighing.
3. Grain and meal, how sold.
4. Provisions of section do not apply to sales made out of state, &c.
5. Weight of bushel.
6. Measurers to be appointed. Duty.
7. Penalty for short weight when measurer not employed.
8. Fees of measurer, who to pay.
9. Penalty for false weights, &c., or collusion, &c.
10. Weighers of hay to be appointed.
11. Duty of.
12. May be removed.
13. Penalty for setting up hay scales without authority.
14. Pressed hay, how branded.
15. Forfeiture for selling without brand.
16. Inspectors of bundle hay, appointment of; to be sworn, &c.
17. Duties of.
18. Bundle hay, how numbered and marked.
19. Inspectors to furnish weights, &c.
20. Fees.
21. Penalty for selling without inspection, &c.
22. Same provisions apply to bundled straw.
23. Cullers of hoops and staves to be chosen.
24. Quality and size of staves.
25. Quality and size of hogshead hoops.
26. Fees for culling.
27. Penalty for fraud in culling.
28. Inspectors of lime may be chosen; to be sworn.
29. Casks of lime; how branded.
30. Fees.
31. Quality of lime and casks.
32. Description of casks for Maine lime. Same rules, &c., except as to size of casks.
33. Penalty for selling in other casks, &c.
- 34, 35. Forfeitures.
36. Appointment of measurers of upper leather.

37. Territory over which the measurer's duties extend.
38. Duty of measurers.
39. Fees.
40. Penalty for counterfeiting marks, &c.
41. Waiving of the provisions of this act.
42. City and town authorities may establish ordinances for survey of marble.
43. Appointment of inspector.
44. Duties of.
45. Penalty for selling adulterated milk.
46. Publication of the convicted persons' names.
47. Penalty for selling, &c., adulterated milk.
48. Penalty for selling adulterated milk for making cheese.
49. Inspectors must institute complaint.
50. Publication of act in each town.
51. Cord wood, dimensions of.
52. Penalty for selling wood, &c., not measured.
53. Fees.
54. Wood brought by water, how measured. Towns may make regulations, &c.
55. Carters to have tickets.
56. Cities may regulate inspection and sale of bark.
57. Certain coals to be sold by weight, except, &c.
58. Appointment of weighers.
59. Coal must be weighed by a sworn weigher of the place.
60. Buyer can compel the seller to have it weighed by a weigher not in his employ.
61. Penalty for fraud, &c., in weight of coal.
62. Certain other penalties.
63. Form and dimensions of charcoal measures.
64. Dimensions of charcoal boxes, bins, or cans.
65. Penalty for having, &c., illegal measures.
66. Persons to be appointed to seize illegal measures, &c., and arrest without warrant, &c.
67. Duties of surveyors.
68. Boards and planks.
69. Joists and dimension timber.
70. Spruce, hemlock, juniper, southern pine, &c.
71. Ash, maple, &c., boards, &c.
72. Hewn timber.
73. Oak, juniper, and spruce knees.
74. Mahogany and cedar.
75. Hewn and round ship timber. White and Norway pine, how marked.
76. Fees.
77. Penalty on surveyors for fraud, neglect, &c.
78. Penalty on persons selling without survey.
79. Penalty on person acting as surveyor without authority.

1. THE mayor and aldermen and selectmen of each city and town where beef cattle are sold for the purpose of market or barrelling, shall appoint one or more persons, conveniently situated in such city or town, and not dealers in cattle, to be weighers of beef; who shall be sworn.

2. The fees for weighing shall be as follows: For weighing any number of cattle not exceeding five, twenty cents each; for all above five and not exceeding ten, fifteen cents each; for all above ten and not exceeding twenty, ten cents each; for all above twenty-five cents each after the first twenty; and twelve and a half cents for each certificate, which shall contain the several weights of all the cattle offered for weight by one person, unless otherwise regulated by the seller thereof; which shall be paid by the seller.

3. In all contracts for the sale and delivery of wheat, corn, rye, oats, barley, buckwheat, cracked corn, ground corn or corn meal, ground rye or rye meal, and any other meal except oatmeal, the same shall be bargained for and sold by the bushel.¹

4. The provisions relating to certain sales do not apply to sales made out of the Commonwealth, although the articles sold are in the Commonwealth at the time of sale.²

5. A bushel of wheat shall be sixty pounds; a bushel of corn or rye, fifty-six pounds; a bushel of oats, thirty-two pounds; a bushel of barley or buckwheat, forty-eight pounds; and a bushel of cracked corn, corn meal, rye meal, or any other meal except oatmeal, fifty pounds avoirdupois.

6. The mayor and aldermen of cities and selectmen of towns shall annually appoint one or more measurers

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 3, 4, 63.

² Hardy v. Potter, 10 Gray, 89.

of grain; and when but one is appointed by them, they may authorize him to appoint deputy-measurers. Each of such measurers and deputies shall, when called upon by either of the parties to a contract for the sale of any quantity exceeding one bushel of either of the articles mentioned in the preceding section, ascertain the weight thereof, and give a certificate of the number of bushels as ascertained by weight according to the rule therein prescribed.

7. Whoever sells or delivers any quantity exceeding one bushel of either of the articles aforesaid, without the same having been weighed by one of the public measurers appointed under the preceding section, shall forfeit the sum of two dollars for every measured bushel so delivered not containing the number of pounds herein before required, to be recovered by the purchaser in an action of tort.

8. The fees of such measurers shall be prescribed by the mayor and aldermen or the selectmen of the several places in which they are appointed, and shall be paid one-half by the seller and one-half by the purchaser.

9. If a measurer or deputy-measurer uses, or has in his possession with intent to use, for the purposes herein provided, any false weights, scales, balance, or other instrument for weighing, or colludes with the purchaser or seller with intent to defraud the other party, or makes and utters a false and fraudulent certificate under this chapter, he may be removed from office by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, and shall also, on conviction thereof, be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars and by imprisonment not exceeding six months in the house of correction.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 64-68.

10. In cities in which the city council, and in towns in which the inhabitants shall adopt this and the three following sections, the mayor and aldermen and selectmen may from time to time appoint, for a term not exceeding one year, some person or persons to have the superintendence of the hay scales belonging to their place, who shall weigh hay offered for sale therein, and any other article offered to be weighed.

11. The persons so appointed shall conform to all such rules and regulations as shall be established by the city council or selectmen respectively concerning the hay scales, and the compensation or fees for weighing hay and other articles.

12. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen may remove any weigher of hay, and fill any vacancy that may occur from death or otherwise.

13. If a person not so appointed sets up hay scales in a town or city, for the purpose of weighing hay or other articles, he shall forfeit twenty dollars a month so long as the same are continued, to be recovered in an action of tort and appropriated to the use of the city or town.

14. Pressed hay offered for sale shall be branded upon the crate enclosing it with the first letter of the Christian name and the whole of the surname of the person packing and screwing or otherwise pressing said hay, and with the name of the city or town and state where the hay is pressed.

15. Pressed hay offered for sale without being so branded shall be forfeited, one-half to the person or persons prosecuting therefor, and the other half to the use of the city or town where the same is so offered for sale, and may be seized and libelled.

16. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen of each city and town in which bale or bundle hay is sold, may,

on the petition of ten or more legal voters of such city or town, annually appoint one or more persons as inspectors of bale or bundle hay, who shall be sworn; and may remove any inspector so appointed, and fill any vacancy that may occur from death or otherwise.

17. Each inspector shall inspect and weigh all bale or bundle hay within the limits of the city, town, or ward, for which he may be appointed, when requested so to do by the owner or vendor.

18. Bales or bundles of hay so inspected which are found to be sweet, of good quality, and free from damage or improper mixture, shall be branded or marked *No. 1*. Bales or bundles found to be sweet, and free from damage or improper mixture, but consisting of hay of a secondary quality, shall be branded or marked *No. 2*. Bales or bundles found to be wet, or in any way damaged, or which shall contain straw or other substances not valuable as hay, shall be branded or marked *bad*. Each bale or bundle so inspected shall be branded or marked with the first letter of the Christian name and the whole of the surname of the inspector, and the name of the place for which he is inspector, together with the month and year when inspected, and also the net weight of the bundle.

19. Each inspector shall furnish himself with proper scales, weights, seals, and other suitable instruments, for the purposes aforesaid.

20. The fees for inspecting, weighing, and marking hay, as provided for in this chapter, shall be fixed by the respective officers having the power of appointment, and shall be paid by the employer of the inspector.

21. Whoever sells bale or bundle hay in a place where an inspector is appointed, which has not been inspected and weighed as herein provided, shall forfeit

for each bale or bundle so sold two dollars; but no inspection need be made where the vendor and vendee agree to waive an inspection.¹

22. The provisions relating to the inspection, weighing, branding, and sale of pressed or bundled hay shall also apply to pressed or bundled straw.²

23. In every maritime place from which staves are usually exported, there shall be annually chosen two or more suitable persons to be viewers and cullers of staves and hoops, who shall be sworn.

24. White oak butt staves shall be at least five feet in length, five inches wide, and one inch and a quarter thick on the heart or thinnest edge and every part thereof; white oak pipe staves shall be at least four feet and eight inches in length, four inches broad in the narrowest part, and not less than three-quarters of an inch thick on the heart or thinnest edge; white oak and red oak hogshead staves shall be at least forty-two inches long, and not less than half an inch thick on the heart or thinnest edge; white oak and red oak barrel staves for foreign market shall be thirty-two inches long, and for home use thirty inches long, and shall average half an inch thick on the heart or thinnest edge; white oak and red oak hogshead and barrel staves shall be at least four inches in breadth, and none less than three inches in breadth in the narrowest part, and those of the breadth last mentioned shall be clear of sap; and all staves shall be well and proportionably split.

25. Hogshead hoops that are exposed to sale or exported shall be from ten to thirteen feet in length, of white oak or walnut, of good and sufficient substance, and well shaved; those of oak shall not be less than

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 72-83.

² Stats. 1861, ch. 67.

one inch broad at the least end, and those of walnut shall not be less than three-quarters of an inch broad at the least end ; each bundle shall consist of thirty hoops ; and all hoops of ten, twelve, and thirteen feet respectively, shall be made up in distinct bundles by themselves. If hoops of less dimensions than those prescribed by law, are packed, or if a bundle contains less than thirty hoops, the bundles shall be forfeited, and may be seized by the culler of hoops and libelled for the benefit of the place where it is offered for sale.

26. Cullers shall be allowed for their time and services, fifty cents a thousand for hoops, twenty-eight cents a thousand for barrel staves, thirty-three cents a thousand for hogshhead staves, forty cents a thousand for pipe staves, and forty-four cents a thousand for butt staves, as well refuse as merchantable : the merchantable to be paid for by the buyer, the refuse by the seller.

27. If a culler connives at or is guilty of fraud in culling staves or hoops, he shall forfeit fifty dollars for each offence ; and if he refuses to perform service when requested shall forfeit five dollars.¹

28. Each city and town in which lime is manufactured, or into which it is imported, may annually choose one or more inspectors of lime ; who shall be sworn, and shall inspect all lime manufactured in such place at the time when it is filled at the kiln, and all lime imported or sold therein.

29. Every cask of lime so inspected shall be branded with the word *inspected*, with the first letter of the Christian name and the whole of the surname of the inspector, and with the name of the place where it is manufactured.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 84-88.

30. The inspectors shall receive for the inspection and branding of each cask of such manufactured lime, four cents, to be paid by the manufacturer or owner ; and for the inspection of each cask of lime so imported or sold, the same sum, to be paid by the purchaser.

31. No stone lime manufactured within this state shall be sold or exposed to sale, or shipped on board of a vessel, in casks, unless it is well burnt and pure, in good and sufficient new casks, containing either fifty or one hundred gallons each, made of well-seasoned heads and staves, with ten good and sufficient hoops on each cask, well driven and sufficiently secured with nails or pins.

32. When an inspection is demanded of lime manufactured in and imported from the state of Maine, the inspector shall require that such lime be in casks manufactured from sound and well-seasoned lumber, with at least ten good hoops well driven and secured upon each cask ; the staves of the cask shall be thirty inches in length and not less than half an inch in thickness ; the heads shall be not less than three-fourths of an inch in thickness and shall be well crozed in ; each cask to be not less than twenty-six and one-half inches between the heads and seventeen inches between the chimes, with a good and suitable bilge, and made in a workman-like manner ; and the same rules, regulations, restrictions, and liabilities except as to the size of the cask, shall apply to lime imported from the state of Maine, as are provided respecting lime manufactured in this state.

33. Whoever sells, exposes to sale, ships, or receives on board of a vessel, in casks, any lime manufactured within this state, or the state of Maine, other than such as is contained in casks made according to the provisions of the preceding sections, and having the

aforesaid marks or brands respectively, shall forfeit one dollar and fifty cents for each cask sold, offered for sale, shipped, or received on board of a vessel: *provided*, that nothing contained in this chapter shall be construed to restrain any person from retailing lime by the bushel, or other quantities not in casks.

34. If a cask of lime is sold, or exposed to sale, or put on board of a vessel, contrary to the provisions of this chapter, the same shall be forfeited, and an inspector may seize and libel the same.

35. If, after a cask containing lime has been branded as aforesaid, any person shifts the contents of such cask and puts therein other lime with intent to sell the same, he shall forfeit one dollar and fifty cents for each cask of lime so shifted.¹

36. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place, when thereto requested by two or more citizens thereof, shall annually in April appoint one or more persons as measurers of upper leather, who shall be sworn.²

37. Each measurer who is appointed a measurer of upper leather for one place in a county, may, upon application made to him, measure and seal leather in any other place of the same county, when there is no measurer in such other place; and he shall, upon the like application, measure and seal leather in any place of an adjoining county, when there is no measurer appointed in such adjoining county.³

38. Each measurer shall furnish himself with proper racks or measures, and suitable seals; shall, when requested, go to any place within the city or town for which he is appointed measurer, and there ascertain the number of square feet in each side of upper leather made of the hides of neat cattle, buffalo, or other ani-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 118-125.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 49, § 112.

³ Stats. 1866, ch. 236, § 2.

mal, usually heretofore sold by measure, except such as shall have been previously measured and sealed by a measurer of some place in this state, or by some person lawfully appointed for that purpose in another of the United States; and shall seal the same, impressing thereon his name and the name of the place for which he is a measurer, at full length, and the measure thereof in square feet, as low as a quarter.¹ "No such upper leather, except what has been previously measured and sealed by one of the measurers of this state, or by some measurer lawfully appointed for that purpose in some other of the United States, shall be sold for any purpose whatsoever, until it has been measured and sealed; and whoever sells such upper leather not measured and sealed as aforesaid, shall forfeit one dollar for each side of leather so sold; and such forfeiture may, in addition to the methods now provided, be recovered by an action at law in favor of any person injured by the sale of such leather not so measured and sealed."²

39. Every measurer shall be paid for measuring and sealing each side of upper leather the sum of one cent, which shall be paid by the person who requests him to measure and seal the same.

40. Whoever counterfeits, wilfully alters, or defaces, such marks on any side of upper leather so measured, shall for each offence forfeit the sum of twenty-five dollars.³

41. The buyer and manufacturer of leather may, by agreement, waive inspection, measurement, and sealing of leather as provided in this act (sections thirty-seven and part of thirty-eight).⁴

42. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen of a city

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, § 113.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 236, § 3.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 114, 115.

⁴ Stats. 1860, ch. 236, § 1.

or town may establish such regulations, with suitable penalties, respecting the appointment of a surveyor, and the survey and admeasurement of marble of every description (soapstone and free stone),¹ foreign or American, that is imported or brought into such place for sale, as they from time to time deem expedient.²

43. The mayor and aldermen of cities shall, and the selectmen of towns may, annually appoint one or more persons to be inspectors of milk, for their respective places, who shall, before entering upon the duties of their offices, be sworn. Each inspector shall give notice of his appointment by publishing the same two weeks in a newspaper published in his city or town, or if no newspaper is published therein, by posting up such notice in two or more public places in such city or town.

44. The inspectors shall keep an office and books for the purpose of recording the names and places of business of all persons engaged in the sale of milk within their limits. They may enter any place where milk is stored or kept for sale, and all carriages used in the conveyance of milk; and whenever they have reason to believe any milk found therein is adulterated, they shall take specimens thereof and cause the same to be analyzed, or otherwise satisfactorily tested, the result of which they shall record and preserve as evidence; and a certificate of such result, sworn to by the analyzer, shall be admissible in evidence in all prosecutions under this act. The inspectors shall receive such compensation as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall determine. All measures, cans, or other vessels used in the sale, or buying at wholesale, of milk, shall be annually sealed by the sealer of

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 70.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 40, § 146.

weights and measures, by wine measure ; and all cans so used shall be marked by the scaler with figures showing the quantity which they hold. (All acts and parts of acts which require the sealing of cans in which milk is transported or sold, are hereby repealed.) ¹

45. Whoever neglects to cause his name and place of business to be recorded in the inspector's books, and his name legibly placed upon all carriages used by him in the conveyance of milk, before engaging in the sale thereof, shall forfeit twenty dollars for the first offence, and for a second and each subsequent offence fifty dollars. And whoever offers for sale milk produced from cows fed upon the refuse of distilleries, or any substance deleterious to the quality of the milk, or whoever knowingly offers for sale milk produced from sick or diseased cows, shall forfeit twenty-five dollars for the first, and fifty dollars for every subsequent offence. Whoever sells, or keeps, or offers for sale, adulterated milk, or milk to which water or any foreign substance has been added, shall for the first offence be punished by a fine of twenty dollars, and for a second offence by a fine of fifty dollars ; and for any subsequent violation he shall be imprisoned in the house of correction not less than thirty nor more than ninety days ; and whoever, in the employment of another knowingly violates any provision of this section, shall be held equally guilty with the principal, and suffer the same penalty.

46. It shall be the duty of the inspector to cause the name and place of business of all persons convicted under the preceding section, to be published in two newspapers printed in the town or county where the offence may have been committed.²

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 204.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 122.

47. Whoever sells or exchanges, or has in his possession with intent to sell or exchange, or offers for sale or exchange, adulterated milk, or milk to which water or any foreign substance has been added, shall, for each offence, be punished by a fine of not less than twenty nor more than one hundred dollars.

48. Whoever adulterates by water or otherwise, milk to be delivered for manufacture into butter or cheese, shall be liable to the penalties provided in the preceding section.

49. It shall be the duty of every inspector of milk to institute complaint, on the information of any person who shall lay before him satisfactory evidence on which to sustain the same.

50. Each inspector of milk in this Commonwealth is hereby required to cause the provisions of this act to be published in his town, at least three times, by publication in some newspaper printed in said town, or some newspaper in the county in which the town is situated.¹

51. Cord wood exposed for sale shall be either four, three, or two feet long, including half the kerf; and the wood, being well and close laid together, shall measure in quantity equal to a cord of eight feet in length, four in width, and four in height.

52. If any fire wood or bark exposed to sale in a market, or upon a cart or other vehicle, is offered for sale before the same has been measured by a public measurer of wood and bark, and a ticket thereof signed by him delivered to the driver, certifying the quantity which the load contains, the name of the driver, and the place in which he resides, the driver and owner

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 150.

shall for each load thereof severally forfeit the sum of five dollars.¹

This section does not apply to a sale of bark on the owner's land in the country.²

53. The measurers of wood and bark in any place shall be entitled to such fees for their services as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall establish; and the fees shall in each case be paid to the measurer by the driver, and shall be repaid by the purchaser.

54. Cord wood brought by water into a place for sale and landed, shall be measured by a public measurer; and for that purpose the wood shall be corded and piled by itself in ranges, making up in height what shall be wanting in length; and being so measured, a ticket shall be given to the purchaser, who shall pay the stated fees for such service. But cities and towns may establish ordinances and regulations, with suitable penalties, for the inspection, survey, admeasurement, and sale of wood, coal, and bark for fuel, brought into such places for sale, and may also provide for the appointment of such surveyors, inspectors, and other officers, and establish their fees of office.

55. Each wharfinger, carter, or driver who conveys any firewood or bark from a wharf or landing-place, shall be furnished by the owner or seller with a ticket certifying the quantity which the load contains and the name of the driver; and if firewood or bark is thus conveyed without such ticket accompanying the same, or if a driver refuses to produce and show such ticket on demand to any sworn measurer, or to give his consent to have the same measured, or if such

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 181, 182.

² *Huntington v. Knox*, 7 Cush. 871.

ticket certifies a greater quantity of wood or bark than the load contains, in the opinion of the measurer after measuring the same, the driver and owner shall for each load thereof forfeit the sum of five dollars. But nothing contained in this chapter shall be construed to extend to a person who transports, carts, or causes to be transported or carted, from a wharf or landing-place to his own dwelling-house or store, cord wood or bark which he has purchased on a wharf or landing-place, or has landed thereon upon his own account.

56. The city council of a city may establish ordinances and regulations, with suitable penalties, for the inspection, survey, admeasurement, and sale of bark for fuel or manufacturing purposes brought into said city for sale, whether the same is exposed for sale in ranges or upon a cart or other vehicle; and said city may provide for the appointment of such surveyors, inspectors, and other officers, as may be necessary to carry into effect said ordinances, and may establish their fees: *provided*, that no penalty for any one violation shall exceed the sum of five dollars.¹

57. All anthracite, bituminous, or mineral coal, shall hereafter be sold by weight, and except when sold by the cargo, two thousand pounds avoirdupois shall be the standard for the ton by which the same shall be weighed and sold.

58. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of every place where such coal is sold shall appoint suitable persons, one or more of whom shall not be engaged in the business of selling coal, to be weighers of coal, who shall be sworn, and be removable at the pleasure of the board appointing them, and all coal shall be weighed by such sworn weighers.

59. On or before the delivery of any such coal to a

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 183-186.

purchaser, the seller shall cause the same to be weighed by a sworn weigher of the place in which the same is sold or delivered, who shall keep a record thereof for the use of both parties, and a certificate of the weight thereof, signed by such weigher, when so requested, shall be delivered to the purchaser or his agent at the time of the delivery of the coal.

60. When the purchaser of coal, in quantities of five hundred pounds or more, shall so request before the delivery thereof, the seller shall cause the same to be weighed by a sworn weigher, not the seller nor in his employ, and not engaged in the business of selling coal, and a certificate of the weight thereof shall be delivered, signed by such weigher, to the purchaser or his agent at the time of the delivery of the coal. The fees for such weighing to be paid by the purchaser.

61. Any fraud or deceit in the weight of coal, on the part of the seller or those employed by him to sell, weigh, or deliver the same, shall be punishable by a fine of not less than twenty-five dollars, and not more than seventy-five dollars for each offence.

62. Whoever violates any of the provisions of the first, second, third, and fourth sections of this act (sections fifty-seven to sixty inclusive), shall be punished by a fine of not less than twenty-five dollars, and not more than seventy-five dollars for each offence.¹

63. In the sale of charcoal, the baskets, tubs, or vessels used in measuring the same, except as hereinafter provided, shall be of a cylindrical form and of the following dimensions in the inside thereof, to wit: nineteen inches in diameter in every part and eighteen inches and one-tenth of an inch in depth, measured from the highest part of the bottom thereof; each of which shall be deemed to be of the capacity of two

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 205.

bushels, and shall be filled level full; and every such vessel shall be sealed by a sealer of the place in which the person using the same shall usually reside or do business.

64. Charcoal may be measured in boxes, bins, or cans, of the following capacities, to wit: of five, ten, twenty, thirty, forty, or fifty bushels, such boxes, bins, or cans being first lawfully sealed as aforesaid; and five thousand one hundred and thirty-two cubic inches shall be deemed equal to two bushels, or the level basket, tub, or vessel described in the preceding section.

65. Every vendor of charcoal, who has in his possession any basket, tub, box, bin, vessel, or measure of less dimensions than those required by the two preceding sections, or not sealed as therein provided, with intent to use the same or permit the same to be used for measuring charcoal, sold or agreed to be sold, shall forfeit ten dollars for every such measure in his possession. And every person who measures, in any such basket, vessel, or measure, any charcoal sold or offered for sale, unless by special agreement of the buyer and seller, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one dollar for every two bushels so measured or pretended to be measured, and such basket, vessel, or measure shall be destroyed.

66. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of every place shall appoint one or more suitable persons to seize all baskets, vessels, or measures used or intended to be used for measuring charcoal, and not conforming to the foregoing provisions; and to arrest without warrant any person having in his possession such baskets, vessels, or measures, and take him and them before the proper tribunal for prosecution; and upon

his being convicted or found guilty, such tribunal shall order said baskets, vessels, and measures to be destroyed.¹

67. Surveyors of lumber in cities and towns, when requested so to do by either the purchaser or seller, shall survey oak and other hard wood commonly used in ship-building, mahogany, ash, and other ornamental wood, and all other lumber brought for sale into or manufactured in, this state. But no surveyor shall survey lumber in which he has a pecuniary interest.

68. Of pine boards and planks, except southern pine, there shall be six sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include boards not less than one inch thick, square edge, free from rot, shakes, and nearly free from knots and sap, except such boards and planks as are not less than fifteen inches wide and not more than one-eighth waste, which shall be received as number one. The second sort shall be denominated number two, and include boards not less than one inch thick, and of which not less than seven-eighths is suitable for planing and first-class finish: *provided*, that such boards as are clear but deficient in thickness as aforesaid, shall be received as number two. The third sort shall be denominated number three, and include boards not less than seven-eighths of an inch thick, and of which not less than three-fourths is suitable for planing and second-class finish. The fourth sort shall be denominated number four, and include boards not less than seven-eighths of an inch thick, nearly free from rot and nearly square edged, free from loose and large branch knots, and suitable for covering buildings; all Norway pine boards and planks shall be included in the fourth, fifth, and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 191-194.

sixth sorts. The fifth sort shall be denominated number five, and include all boards and planks of every description not being within the other four denominations, except when one-third is worthless, which boards and planks shall be denominated refuse.

69. Of pine joists and dimension timber there shall be three sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include all joists and dimension timber that are sound and nearly square edged. The second sort shall be denominated number two, and include all other descriptions, except when one-third is worthless, which joists and dimension timber shall be denominated refuse.

70. Of spruce, hemlock, juniper, and southern pine boards, planks, sawed timber, and joists, there shall be three sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include all boards, planks, sawed timber, and joists, that are sound and nearly square-edged. The second sort shall be denominated number two, and include all other descriptions, except when one-third is worthless, which boards, planks, sawed timber, and joists shall be denominated refuse.

71. Of ash, maple, and other hard wood and ornamental boards, planks, and joists, there shall be three sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include all boards, planks, and joists that are free from rot, shakes, and bad knots. The second sort shall be denominated number two, and include all other descriptions, except when one-third is worthless, which boards, planks, and joists shall be denominated refuse.

72. Of hewn timber, except mahogany and cedar, there shall be three sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include all timber that

is sound and nearly square edged. The second sort shall be denominated number two, and include timber of all other descriptions, except [when] one-third is worthless, which timber shall be denominated refuse.

73. Of oak, juniper, and spruce knees, there shall be two sorts. The first sort shall be denominated number one, and include all sound knees of the following dimensions : arm or root one foot six inches long, body of knee three feet long, working thickness four inches ; arm or root two feet and six inches long, body of knee three feet long, working thickness five inches ; arm or root two feet and nine inches long, body of knee three feet and six inches long, working thickness six inches ; arm or root three feet and three inches long, body of knee four feet and six inches long, working thickness seven inches ; arm or root three feet and six inches long, body of knee four feet and three inches long, working thickness eight inches ; arm or root three feet and nine inches long, body of knee four feet and six inches long, working thickness nine inches ; arm or root four feet long, body of knee five feet long, working thickness ten inches and upwards. The second sort shall be denominated refuse, and shall include all other descriptions of less dimensions than those specified in the first denomination ; all knees shall have the working thickness marked thereon, and on the first sort, the number "*one*" shall be marked.

74. Of mahogany and cedar there shall be but one sort, and it shall be the duty of the surveyors who are especially appointed to survey mahogany and cedar, to number all the mahogany and cedar logs or sticks contained in each lot or cargo in regular numerical order, and to mark the number of each log or stick upon the same in legible characters. And the said

surveyor shall, to the best of his ability, ascertain the whole number of feet, board measure, in each and every log or stick, and what quantity thereof is merchantable, and what is refuse. And said surveyor shall thereupon issue a certificate or survey bill, of said survey, in which shall be stated the number of each log or stick, and the whole number of feet contained in the same, and specifying the number of feet which is merchantable and refuse, respectively.

75. Hewn timber, and round timber, used for masts and ship-building, shall be surveyed and sold as ton timber, at the rate of forty cubic feet to the ton ; oak and other timber and planks commonly used in ship-building, shall have the true contents marked thereon in cubic feet or board measure, and in the first and second sorts, the numbers "*one*" and "*two*" shall be marked thereon respectively. In the survey of white and Norway pine boards, planks, joists, sawed timber, and dimensions, the contents of the same shall be truly marked thereon in legible numbers, and on the first, second, third, fourth, and fifth sort of white and Norway pine boards, planks, and dimensions, the numbers shall be marked respectively. All boards, planks, joists, sawed timber, and dimension lumber shall be received and sold according to the contents thereof, as fixed and marked under the aforesaid regulations. In the admeasurement of round timber, one-fourth of the girth shall be taken for the side of the square.

76. The fees for surveying and marking shall be paid by the purchaser, as follows : for white, southern, and Norway pine, spruce, hemlock, juniper, and white wood boards, planks, joists, sawed timber, and dimension, (thirty)¹ cents for every thousand feet board

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 115, § 1.

measure ; for southern pine flooring boards, thirty-four cents for every thousand feet board measure ; for all kinds of pine, spruce, hemlock, and juniper timber, twelve cents for every ton ; for oak and other hard wood, twenty-four cents for every ton ; for knees commonly used in ship-building, three cents for each knee ; for ash, maple, and other hard wood and ornamental boards, planks, and joists, forty cents for every thousand feet board measure ; for Cuba, Saint Domingo, and other branch or hard mahogany, one dollar for every thousand feet board measure ; and for mahogany from the bay of Honduras, and for cedar, seventy-five cents for every thousand feet board measure.

77. If a surveyor is guilty of or connives at any fraud or deceit, in the surveying, numbering, or marking the contents of any kind of wood or lumber, required by this chapter to be surveyed ; or if a surveyor, when requested by the owner of lumber to survey the same, refuses, without good reason, to perform the duty, he shall forfeit for each offence a sum not less than ten nor more than fifty dollars.

78. Whoever sells or purchases any lumber or wood herein named, brought into this state for sale, which has not been surveyed, numbered, and marked, according to the provisions hereof, shall forfeit a sum equal to double the amount of fees for surveying the same.

This does not apply to a sale made out of the state, though the lumber is in the state.¹

79. Whoever presumes to perform any of the duties of surveyor of lumber, without authority, shall forfeit not less than fifty nor more than two hundred dollars.²

¹ Hardy v. Potter, 10 Gray, 89.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 49, §§ 132-144.

CHAPTER XLIII.

CERTAIN LICENSES GRANTED BY SELECTMEN.

1. Innholders, &c., licensed by county commissioners. Proceedings.
2. Persons applying to commissioners to produce certificate from selectmen.
3. Applications, how made.
4. Provisions in case selectmen refuse certificate.
5. Innholders, &c., not to give credit to students, &c.
6. Not to be licensed if they have violated preceding section.
7. Intelligence office, penalty for keeping without license.
8. Selectmen may license same for one year.
9. Licenses to deal in old metals and second-hand articles.
10. License to designate place of dealing, &c.
11. Penalty for dealing without, &c.
12. Towns may make by-laws requiring dealers to keep certain records.
13. Such requirements to be incorporated into license.
14. Penalty for violation of the regulations contained in license.
15. Pawnbrokers to be licensed.
16. Form of license, &c.
17. Penalty for carrying on business without license, &c.
18. Livery stables in maritime towns to be licensed.
19. Penalty for unauthorized erection or use of stables.
20. Steam-engines and furnaces not to be used in certain cases without license.
21. Public notice of applications for license, &c.
22. Municipal officers may regulate furnaces, steam-engines, &c.
23. Appeal and proceedings thereon.
24. Court may restrain use while appeal is pending.
25. Verdict of jury may affirm, &c., order. Acceptance of verdict.
26. Recovery of costs.
27. Engines, &c., when common nuisances, &c.
28. Selectmen, &c., may examine steam-engines and prohibit use.
29. Steam-boilers, when may be removed as nuisances.
30. Not to be made or used, &c., without safety plugs.
31. Penalty for removing safety plugs.
32. Penalty for making, &c., boilers without safety plugs.
33. Certain engines not to be put up within five hundred feet of certain buildings.
34. Erected in violation of preceding section to be deemed common nuisance.

- 35. Act providing as above must first be adopted by town.
- 36. Penalty for selling rockets, &c., without license.
- 37. Penalty for firing, &c., without license.
- 38. Towns, &c., may order how gunpowder, gun-cotton, &c., shall be kept.
- 39. Justices to issue warrants for searching places where gunpowder, &c., is suspected to be unlawfully kept.
- 40. Penalty for unlawfully keeping gunpowder, &c.
- 41. Towns may regulate storage and sale of camphene, &c.
- 42. Theatrical exhibitions, &c., may be licensed.
- 43. Selectmen, &c., may grant licenses to keep billiard tables, &c., for hire, &c.
- 44. Officers may enter billiard rooms, &c., to enforce laws.

1. LICENSES to innholders and victuallers in towns are granted by the county commissioners.

The clerk of the county commissioners shall seasonably, before the time for granting licenses in each year, transmit to the selectmen of every town within the jurisdiction of such commissioners, a list of the persons in such town who were licensed as innholders or victuallers the preceding year.

2. No such license shall be granted or renewed to any person by the county commissioners unless he produces a certificate from the selectmen of the town for which he applies to be licensed, in substance as follows, to wit: —

We, the subscribers, a majority of the selectmen of the town of _____, do hereby certify that _____ has applied to us to be recommended as (here expressing the employment and a particular description of the place for which the license is applied for) in said town, and that, after mature consideration had thereon at a meeting held for that purpose at which we were each of us present, we are of opinion that the public good requires that the petition of said _____ be granted, he being to the best of our knowledge and belief a person of good moral character.

3. Whoever produces such certificate shall be heard and his application decided upon, either on a motion

made orally by himself, or his counsel, or upon a petition in writing, as he elects.

4. If the selectmen of any town unreasonably neglect or refuse to make and deliver such a certificate, either for the original granting or the renewal of a license, the person aggrieved thereby may apply for a license to the commissioners, first giving twenty-four hours' notice to a majority of said selectmen of his intended application, so that if they see fit they may appear and object thereto; and if on such application it appears that the selectmen did unreasonably neglect or refuse to give such certificate, and that the public good requires that the license be granted, the commissioners may grant the same.¹

5. No innholder, tavern-keeper, retailer, confectioner, or keeper of any shop or house for the sale of drink or food, or any livery stable keeper for horse or carriage hire, shall give credit to any student in an incorporated academy or other educational institution within this state.

6. No person shall be approved or licensed for either of the employments aforesaid, if it appears that he has given credit contrary to the provisions of the preceding section.²

7. Whoever, without a license therefor, establishes or keeps an intelligence office for the purpose of obtaining or giving information concerning places of employment for domestics, servants, or other laborers, except seamen, or for the purpose of procuring or giving information concerning such persons for or to employers, shall pay a fine of ten dollars for each day such office is so kept.

8. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 4-7.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 18, 19.

or town may, for the purposes mentioned in the preceding section, grant licenses to suitable persons for the term of one year, and may revoke the same at pleasure. They shall receive one dollar for each license so granted.

9. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town which has adopted by-laws therefor, may license suitable persons to be dealers in and keepers of shops for the purchase, sale, or barter of junk, old metals, or second-hand articles, within their respective cities and towns.

10. The license shall designate the place where the business is to be carried on, and contain such conditions and restrictions as may be prescribed by such by-laws, and shall continue in force for one year unless sooner revoked.

11. Whoever not so licensed keeps a shop or is a dealer in such city or town, or being licensed keeps such shop, or is such dealer, in any other place or manner than that designated in his license, or after notice to him that his license has been revoked, shall pay a fine of twenty dollars for each offence.¹

12. Every city and town may provide by ordinance or by-law, that every keeper of a shop for the purchase, sale or barter, of junk, old metals, or second-hand articles, within their respective limits, shall keep a book, in which shall be written at the time of every purchase of any such article, a description of the article or articles purchased, the name, age and residence of the person from whom, and the day and hour when, such purchase was made; that such book shall at all times be open to the inspection of the mayor and aldermen of the city, or the selectmen of the town, in which such shop is located, and to any person by them respectively

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 23-27.

authorized to make such inspection ; that every keeper of such shop shall put in some suitable and conspicuous place on his shop, a sign, having his name and occupation legibly inscribed thereon in large letters ; that such shops, and all articles of merchandise therein, may be examined by the mayor and aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, or by any person by them respectively authorized to make such examination, at all times ; and that no keeper of such shop shall, directly or indirectly, either purchase, or receive by way of barter or exchange, any of the articles aforesaid, of any minor or apprentice, knowing or having reason to believe him to be such ; and that no article purchased or received shall be sold until a period of at least one week, from the date of its purchase or receipt, shall have elapsed. Every city and town may also prescribe in like manner the hours in which such shops shall be closed, and that no keeper thereof shall make purchase of any of the articles aforesaid during such hours.

13. Every rule, regulation and restriction which shall be made by any city or town, in accordance with the provisions of this act (preceding section) in regard to the keeping of, and traffic in the articles aforesaid, shall be incorporated in every license granted in such city or town for dealing in the said articles.

14. Any person who shall violate either of the rules, regulations or restrictions contained in his license, as aforesaid, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars for each offence.¹

15. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town, which has adopted by-laws therefor, may license suitable persons to carry on the business

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 205.

of pawnbrokers, within their respective cities and towns.

16. The license shall designate the place where the business is to be carried on, contain such conditions and restrictions as may be prescribed by such by-laws, and continue in force one year unless sooner revoked.

17. Whoever not being licensed carries on such business or is concerned therein within such city or town, or being licensed carries on such business or is concerned therein in any other place or manner than that designated in his license, or after notice to him that his license is revoked, shall pay a fine not exceeding fifty dollars for each offence.¹

18. Whoever occupies or uses a building in any maritime place for a livery stable, except in such part thereof as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall direct, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars for every month he so occupies or uses such building, and in like proportion for a longer or shorter time.

19. Whoever erects, occupies, or uses, a building for a stable for more than four horses, in any city or town, except in such part thereof as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen direct, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars for every month he so occupies or uses such building, and in like proportion for a longer or shorter time. And the supreme judicial court or any one of the justices thereof, either in term time or vacation, may issue an injunction to prevent such erection, occupancy, or use, without such direction.²

20. No furnace for melting iron or making glass, and no stationary steam-engine designed for use in any mill for planing or sawing boards or turning wood, or in

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 28-30.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 81, 82.

which any other fuel than coal is used to create steam, shall be erected or put up to be used in any city or town by which the provisions relating thereto of chapter one hundred ninety-seven of the statutes of eighteen hundred and forty-five or chapter nine-six of the statutes of eighteen hundred and forty-six respectively have been adopted, or by which this and the seven following sections shall have been adopted, at a legal meeting of the city council of the city or the inhabitants of the town called for that purpose unless the mayor and aldermen or selectmen thereof have granted a license therefor, prescribing the place where the building in which such steam-engine or furnace is to be used shall be erected, the materials and construction thereof, with such regulations as to the height of flues and protection against fire as they deem necessary for the safety of the neighborhood. Such license may be granted on a written application, and shall be recorded in the records of the city or town.

21. Upon application for such license the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall assign a time and place for the consideration of the same, and cause at least fourteen days' public notice thereof to be given, at the expense of the applicant, in such manner as they may direct, in order that all persons interested may be heard thereon.

22. In any city or town by which chapter one hundred and ninety-seven of the statutes of eighteen hundred and forty-five has been adopted, or by which sections thirty-three to forty inclusive shall have been adopted at a legal meeting of the city council of the city or inhabitants of the town called for that purpose, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, after due notice in writing to the owner of such steam-engine or fur-

nace, except for making glass, erected or in use therein before the time of such adoption, and a hearing of the matter, may adjudge the same to be dangerous or a nuisance to the neighborhood, and make and record an order prescribing such rules, restrictions, and alterations, as to the building in which the same is constructed or used, the construction and height of its smoke flues, with such other regulations as they deem necessary for the safety of the neighborhood ; and the city or town clerk shall deliver a copy of such order to a constable, who shall serve on the owner an attested copy thereof and make return of his doings thereon to said clerk within three days from the delivery thereof to him.

23. The owner of a steam-engine or furnace who is aggrieved by such order, may apply to the superior court, or a justice thereof in vacation, for a jury ; and the court or justice shall issue a warrant for a jury to be empanelled by the sheriff in like manner as is provided in chapter forty-three in regard to the laying out of highways. Such application shall be made within three days after the order is served upon the owner, and the jury shall be empanelled within fourteen days from the issuing of the warrant.

24. The court or justice, on granting the application for a jury, may issue an injunction restraining the further use of such engine or furnace until the final determination of the application.

25. The jury may find a verdict either affirming or annulling the order in full, or making alterations therein ; which verdict shall be returned by the sheriff to the next term of the court for acceptance as in the case of highways, and when accepted shall take effect as an original order.

26. If the order is affirmed, costs shall be recovered by the city or town against the applicant; if it is annulled, damages and costs shall be recovered by the complainant against the city or town; and if it is altered, the court may render such judgment as to costs, as to justice shall appertain.

27. Any steam-engine or furnace erected or used contrary to the provisions of the seven preceding sections shall be deemed a common nuisance. And the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall have like authority to remove the same as is given to boards of health to remove nuisances by sections eight, nine, and ten of chapter twenty-six.

28. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town, or any person by them authorized, may, after notice to the parties interested, examine any steam-engine or steam-boiler therein; and for that purpose may enter any house, shop, or building; and if upon such examination it appears probable that the use of such engine or boiler is unsafe, they may issue a temporary order to suspend such use, and if after giving the parties interested, so far as known, an opportunity to be heard, they adjudge such engine or boiler unsafe, or defective, or unfit to be used, they may pass a permanent order prohibiting the use thereof until it is rendered safe. If, after notice to the owner or person having charge thereof, such engine or boiler is used contrary to either of such orders, it shall be deemed a common nuisance, without any other proof thereof than its use.

29. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall have the same authority to abate and remove any steam-engine or steam boiler erected or used contrary to the provisions of the preceding section, as boards

of health have to remove nuisances, by sections eight, nine, and ten of chapter twenty-six (of Gen. Stats.).

30. No person shall manufacture, set up, use, or cause to be used, any steam-boiler, unless it is provided with a fusible safety plug made of lead or some other equally fusible material, and of a diameter of not less than one-half an inch; which plug shall be placed in the roof of the fire-box, when a fire-box is used, and in all cases, in a part of the boiler fully exposed to the action of the fire, and as near the top of the water line as any part of the fire-surface of the boiler; and for this purpose Ashcroft's "protected safety fusible plug" may be used.

31. Whoever, without just and proper cause, removes from any boiler the safety plug thereof, or substitutes therefor any material more capable of resisting the action of the fire than the plug so removed, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars.

32. Whoever manufactures, sets up, knowingly uses, or causes to be used, for six consecutive days, a steam-boiler unprovided with a safety fusible plug as named in section forty-three, shall be punished by fine not exceeding one thousand dollars.¹

33. No stationary engine, propelled by steam or other motive-power, shall be hereafter erected or put up for use in any city or town, within five hundred feet of any dwelling-house or public building, unless a license therefor shall have been first granted in the manner provided in chapter eighty-eight of the General Statutes (preceding sections), in respect to licenses of steam-engines, furnaces, and boilers; and such license

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 33-45.

shall be applied for, granted, and recorded in manner as therein provided.

34. Any stationary engine hereafter erected, without such license, shall be deemed a common nuisance, and the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, shall have like authority to remove the same, as is given to them by section forty of said chapter.

35. This act (two preceding sections) shall not be in force in any city or town until it has been adopted at a legal meeting of the city council of the city, or of the inhabitants of the town called for that purpose.¹

36. Whoever sells, gives away, or offers for sale, or has in his possession with intent to sell, any of the fireworks called rockets, crackers, squibs, or serpents, without license from the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of the city or town, shall for every such offence forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars.

37. Whoever sets fire to, or has in his possession with intent to set fire to, any rocket, cracker, squib, or serpent, or throws any lighted rocket, cracker, squib, or serpent, within any city or town, without the license of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, shall for every offence forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars.

38. The city council of a city and the inhabitants of a town may order that no gunpowder shall be kept in any place within the limits thereof, unless it is well secured in tight casks or canisters; that no gunpowder, above the quantity of fifty pounds, shall be kept or deposited in any shop, store, or other building, or in a ship or vessel, which is within the distance of twenty-five rods from any other building or wharf; that no gunpowder, above the quantity of twenty-five pounds, shall be kept or deposited in any shop, store, or other building, within ten rods of any other build-

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 74.

ing; and that no gunpowder, above the quantity of one pound, shall be kept or deposited in any shop, store, or other building, within ten rods of another building, unless it is well secured in copper, tin, or brass canisters, holding not exceeding five pounds each, and closely covered with copper, brass, or tin covers. They may make a like order in regard to gun-cotton, or other substances prepared like it for explosion; and if considered necessary for public safety, may restrict the quantity to be so kept to one-fifth of the weight of gunpowder allowed by this section.

39. Upon complaint made to a justice of the peace or police court by the mayor or either of the aldermen, selectmen, or firewards of any place, that he has probable cause to suspect, and does suspect, that gunpowder, gun-cotton, or other substance prepared like it for explosion, is deposited and kept within the limits thereof contrary to law, such justice or court may issue a warrant, directed to either of the constables of such place, ordering him to enter any shop, store, or other building, or vessel, specified in the warrant, and there make diligent search for such gunpowder, gun-cotton, or other substance, suspected to have been so deposited or kept, and to make return of his doings to said justice or court forthwith.

40. Whoever commits an offence against any order made under section forty-eight, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars; but the four preceding sections shall not extend to any manufactory of gunpowder, gun-cotton, or other substance aforesaid, nor in any case prevent the transportation thereof through any city or town, or from one to another part thereof.

41. The city council of any city and the inhabitants of any town may adopt such rules and regulations as they deem reasonable in relation to the storage and

salo, within the limits thereof, of camphene or any similar explosive or inflammable fluid, and may affix penalties for breaches thereof, not exceeding twenty dollars for any one offence.¹

42. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town may license theatrical exhibitions, public shows, public amusements, and exhibitions of every description to which admission is obtained upon payment of money or the delivery of any valuable thing, or by a ticket or voucher obtained for money or any valuable thing, upon such terms and conditions as they deem reasonable; and they may revoke or suspend the same at their pleasure.²

43. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town may grant a license to any person to keep a billiard table or bowling alley for hire, gain, or reward, upon such terms and conditions as they deem proper, to be used for amusement merely, but not for the purpose of gaming for money or other property. Such license may be revoked at the pleasure of the authority granting it.³

44. Any marshal or his deputy, sheriff or his deputy, constable, police officer, or watchman, may at any time enter into a billiard room, bowling alley, or other room connected therewith, for the purpose of enforcing any law of the state; and whoever obstructs or hinders the entrance of such officer shall be punished by fine of not less than five nor more than twenty dollars.⁴

The provisions of this section are extended to all buildings or other places named in any license granted to common victuallers by the county commissioners, or by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town.⁵

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, §§ 40-51.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 88, § 74.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, § 69.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 88, § 72.

⁵ Stats. 1862, ch. 222.

CHAPTER XLIV.

SALES BY AUCTIONEERS, HAWKERS, AND PEDLERS.

1. Auctioneers to be licensed by selectmen, &c., for one year. Fees for license. License to be recorded.
2. If license is refused, application may be made to county commissioners, &c.
3. Auctioneers to give bond.
4. Auctioneers to keep an account of sales.
5. Penalty for receiving goods from minors, &c.
6. Auctioneer may sell within his county, &c. Penalty.
7. Forfeitures.
8. Tenants answerable if they permit unlicensed sales in their premises.
9. Penalty for selling without license.
10. How far an auctioneer may go in the employment of others to assist him at a sale.
11. Sales by sheriffs, executors, &c., not included in this chapter.
12. Penalty for fraud or deceit.
13. Licenses in cities, &c. Penalty for selling at places not authorized.
14. Articles which may be sold by hawkers and pedlers without license.
15. Not including articles of foreign growth or production.
16. Cities and towns may regulate sales by minors. Penalty.
17. Prohibited articles.
18. Hawker or pedler may sell jewelry, &c.; construction of the term "hawker," &c.
19. Secretary may grant licenses on certificate of mayor, &c., for sale of goods not prohibited.
20. Form and effect of license. Party may sell on payment, &c.
21. Fees for license.
22. Residents paying taxes, &c., may be licensed without fee.
23. State licenses. County licenses.
24. Records of licenses.
25. Sums paid for licenses, how appropriated.
26. Licenses may be transferred.
27. Persons licensed to post name, &c., on parcels or vehicles, and exhibit license on demand, &c.
28. Licenses not to protect party, &c. Shall be void, if, &c.
29. Penalty for counterfeiting, &c., licenses, and selling without license.
30. Penalty for unauthorized sales.
31. Hawkers, &c., licensed as auctioneers, not to sell, &c.
32. The duty of constables and police officers under the statute.

1. THE mayor and aldermen and selectmen of any city or town, by writing under their hands, may license one or more suitable inhabitants of their respective cities and towns, to be auctioneers within the same for the term of one year, and may receive to the use of the city or town for each license the sum of two dollars. They shall record every license in a book to be kept by them for that purpose.

2. If on application made to them in writing they unreasonably refuse or neglect to license the applicant, he may, after giving them fourteen days' notice and bonds to pay all costs, apply to the county commissioners, who, upon hearing the parties, may grant a license.

3. Each auctioneer shall, if required, give bonds, in a reasonable penalty with sufficient sureties to the treasurer of the city or town where he is licensed, with condition that he shall in all things conform to the laws relating to auctions.

4. Every auctioneer shall keep a fair and particular account of all goods and chattels sold by him, and of the persons from whom received, and to whom sold.

5. An auctioneer who receives for sale by auction any goods from a minor, knowing him to be such, or sells by auction any of his own goods before sunrise or after sunset, shall forfeit to the use of the town a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars for each offence.

6. An auctioneer may sell at public auction in any place within his county; and when employed by others may sell real or personal estate upon the premises where the same is situated in any place within the state. If an auctioneer sells by auction in any place where he is not authorized to sell, he shall forfeit fifty dollars.

7. If a person sells or offers for sale by auction any goods or chattels in any city or town except as is provided in this chapter, the same shall be forfeited to the use of the city or town, and may be seized by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, and libelled according to the provisions of chapter one hundred and fifty-three.

8. The tenant or occupant of any house or store, having the actual possession and control of the same, who knowingly permits a person to sell real or personal estate by public auction in such house or store, or in any apartment or yard appurtenant to the same, contrary to the provisions of this chapter, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars.

9. If a person, not licensed and qualified as an auctioneer, sells or attempts to sell any real or personal estate by public auction, he shall for each offence forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars.¹

10. "Special trust and confidence is placed in an auctioneer which he cannot delegate. Yet this does not require that he should make all the sales in person. He may employ all necessary and proper clerks and servants. And in the course of a protracted sale, he may, undoubtedly, without a violation of law, relieve himself by employing others to use the hammer and make the outcry. But this should be done under his immediate direction and supervision. We do not mean, however, by this, that he must be actually present during the whole time of the sale. An occasional absence would not subject his servant or substitute to the penalties of the statute. If the auctioneer really conducted the auction and made the sale, he might, within his authority, call to his aid such assistance as might be needed to transact the business in a convenient and proper manner; but he clearly could not appoint deputies to make sales at different places and times in his ab-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 50, §§ 1-9.

sence. But the provisions of the section do not in its terms or its spirit prohibit other persons (than auctioneers) from appointing the time and place of a sale, advertising, giving notice to interested parties and making adjournments. It must be strictly construed, as it is a penal statute, and applies only to the act of sale.”¹

11. Nothing in the preceding sections shall extend to sales made by sheriffs, deputy-sheriffs, coroners, constables, collectors of taxes, executors, administrators, guardians, assignees of insolvent debtors, or any other person required by law to sell real or personal estate.

12. Every auctioneer or other person who is guilty of fraud or deceit in relation to any sale by auction, shall for each offence forfeit a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars.

13. Licenses may be granted upon such conditions respecting the places of selling goods and chattels within a city or town as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen deem expedient; and if an auctioneer makes a sale by auction at a place not authorized by his license, he shall be liable to like penalties as if he had sold without a license.²

14. Any person may go about from town to town, or from place to place, or from dwelling-house to dwelling-house in the same town, exposing to sale and selling fruits and provisions, live animals, brooms, agricultural implements, fuel, newspapers, books, pamphlets, agricultural products of the United States, and the products of his own labor or the labor of his family.³

15. Nothing in the thirteenth section of the fiftieth

¹ *Commonwealth v. Harnden*, 10 Pick. 482; *Hosmer v. Sargent*, 8 Allen, 99.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 50, §§ 10-12.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 50, § 18.

chapter of the General Statutes (preceding section), shall be so construed as to include therein any articles of the growth or production of foreign countries.¹

16. The city council of any city, and the inhabitants of any town, may authorize the mayor and aldermen or selectmen thereof to restrain the sale by minors of any goods, wares, or merchandise, the sale of which is permitted in the preceding section (fourteen above), and while such authority remains in force the mayor and aldermen and selectmen may make rules restraining such sales by minors, or may grant licenses to minors to make such sales upon such terms and conditions as they shall prescribe; but such restraints and licenses shall not remain in force beyond their term of office. Whoever is guilty of a violation of the rules and regulations so made, or sells any such articles without a license when the same has been required, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars for each offence.

17. The sale of jewelry, wines, spirituous liquors, playing cards, indigo, and feathers, in the manner specified in section thirteen (fourteen above), is prohibited.²

18. A hawker and pedler may sell jewelry as lawfully as any other person, unless he sells it in the capacity or character of hawker and pedler. And as this involves the question of what constitutes the character of a hawker or pedler, it may be of interest to consider it as has been construed by the supreme court. The leading primary idea of a hawker and pedler is that of an itinerant or travelling trader, who carries goods about, in order to sell them, and who actually sells them to purchasers, in contradistinction to a trader who has goods for sale and sells them in a fixed place of business. Superadded to this, by a hawker, is generally understood, one

¹ Stats. 1862, ch. 178.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 50, §§ 14, 15.

who not only carries goods for sale, but seeks for purchasers either by outcry, or by attracting notice and attention to them as goods for sale by an actual exhibition or exposure of them, by placards or labels, or by a conventional signal, like the sound of a horn for the sale of fish.¹

19. The secretary of the Commonwealth may grant a license to go about exposing to sale and selling any goods, wares, or merchandise, not prohibited in the preceding section, to any applicant who files in his office a certificate signed by the mayor of a city or by a majority of the selectmen of a town, stating that to the best knowledge and belief of such mayor or selectmen, the applicant therein named resides in such city or town, is a citizen of the United States and of good repute for morals and integrity. The mayor or selectmen before granting such certificate shall require the applicant to make oath that he is the person named therein, that he is a resident of such city or town, and a citizen of the United States; which oath shall be certified by a justice of the peace, and accompany the certificate.² All licenses hereafter granted to hawkers and pedlers, under the fiftieth chapter of the General Statutes, shall bear date the day they are issued, and shall continue in force one year from such date.³

20. The secretary shall cause to be inserted in every license the names of such cities and towns as the applicant selects, with the sum to be paid to the respective treasurers thereof annexed, and shall receive from the applicant one dollar for each city or town so inserted. Every person so licensed may sell as aforesaid any goods, wares, and merchandise, not prohibited in sec-

¹ Commonwealth v. Bruckheimer, 14 Gray, 29; Commonwealth v. Ob e
12 Cush. 493.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 50, § 16.

³ Stats. 1864, ch. 151, § 1.

tion fifteen, in any city or town mentioned in his license, upon first paying the sum so required to the treasurer of such city or town, who shall certify on the face of the license the sum so received.

21. Every person licensed under the two preceding sections shall pay to the treasurer of each city or town mentioned in his license, the sums following: for every town containing not more than one thousand inhabitants, according to the United States census next preceding the date of his license, three dollars; for every town containing more than one thousand and not more than two thousand inhabitants, six dollars; for every town containing more than two thousand and not more than three thousand inhabitants, eight dollars; for every town containing more than three thousand and not more than four thousand inhabitants, ten dollars; and for every city and town containing more than four thousand inhabitants, ten dollars, and one dollar for every one thousand inhabitants over four thousand contained therein; but the sum so to be paid to a treasurer shall in no case exceed twenty-five dollars.

22. Any person resident, paying taxes upon his stock in trade, and qualified to vote, in a city or town, may there expose to sale and sell goods, wares, or merchandise, upon obtaining a license pursuant to the provisions of sections sixteen and seventeen, and shall not be required to pay to the treasurer of such city or town any sum therefor.

23. The secretary, upon the conditions required in section sixteen, may grant special state licenses, upon payment, by the applicant, of (fifty dollars and no more)¹ for each license; and the person so licensed

¹ Stats. 1864, ch. 151, § 2.

may expose to sale any goods, wares, or merchandise, not prohibited, in any city or town. (And the secretary of the Commonwealth is hereby authorized to grant a special license to any disabled soldier or sailor belonging to this Commonwealth, according to the provisions of the twentieth section of the fiftieth chapter of the General Statutes, without the payment of any sum therefor, upon satisfactory evidence of the identity of such soldier or sailor, and that he is wholly or partially disabled by reason of wounds received in the service of the United States, or by sickness or disability contracted therein, and has received an honorable discharge from said service.)¹ He may also grant as aforesaid, upon payment by the applicant of one dollar for each county mentioned therein, special county licenses; and the person so licensed may expose to sale, within such counties, any tin, britannia, glass, or wooden wares, of the manufactures of the United States, or any other goods, wares, or merchandise, manufactured by himself or his employer, and not prohibited in section fifteen, upon tendering to the treasurer of each county mentioned in said license, respectively, the sums following: for Suffolk, Essex, Middlesex, and Worcester, each four dollars; for Norfolk, Berkshire, Hampden, Bristol, and Plymouth, each three dollars; for Franklin, Hampshire, and Barnstable, each two dollars; for Nantucket, one dollar; for the county of Duke's County, one dollar. And the county treasurers, respectively, upon the receipt of any sum, as aforesaid, shall certify the amount so received on the face of the license.

24. The secretary shall keep a record of all licenses granted, with the number of each, the name and

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 197.

residence of the persons licensed, the counties, cities, and towns, mentioned therein, of all special state licenses, and of all transfers of licenses. The treasurers of the counties, cities, and towns, shall severally keep records of all licenses upon which the sums provided in this chapter have been paid, with the number of each, the name and residence of the persons licensed, and the sums received thereon, and all such records shall be open for public inspection.

25. All sums paid to the secretary under this chapter shall be for the use of the state ; and all sums paid to the treasurer of a county, city, or town, shall be for the use of such county, city, or town.

26. A license granted under the provisions of section sixteen or nineteen may be transferred by the secretary, upon application therefor and upon evidence furnished by the applicant like that required for granting a license. The person to whom it is transferred shall thereafter be liable in all respects as if he were the person originally licensed. No person shall sell under such license except the person named therein or in such transfer.

27. Every person licensed to peddle as herein before provided shall post his name, residence, and the number of his license, in a conspicuous manner upon his parcels or vehicle, and when such license is demanded of him by any mayor, alderman, selectman, town or city treasurer or clerk, constable, police officer, or justice of the peace, shall forthwith exhibit it, and if he neglects or refuses so to do, shall be subject to the same penalty as if he had no license. So much of this chapter as relates to hawkers and pedlers, or a synopsis thereof, shall be printed on every license.

28. No license to go about offering for sale or selling

as aforesaid shall operate to defeat or bar a prosecution against the person licensed, if it is proved that he exposed to sale, any article except such as are permitted in section thirteen, in any county, city, or town, where he was not licensed to sell, or in which he had not paid the sum mentioned in his license; but no person so licensed shall be required to make payment to the treasurer of any county, city, or town, before he is prepared to trade therein. The license of any person convicted of a violation of any provision of this or the ten preceding sections shall be void.

29. Whoever counterfeits or forges a license, or has a counterfeited or forged license in his possession, with intent to utter or use the same as true, knowing it to be false or counterfeit, or attempts to sell under a license which has expired, or is forfeited, or which was not granted or has not been transferred to him, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars.

30. Whoever goes from town to town, or from place to place, or from dwelling-house to dwelling-house, carrying for sale or exposing to sale any goods, wares, or merchandise, or takes a residence in any town for that purpose for a less term than one year, except as herein before provided, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars for each offence.

31. No hawker, pedler, or other itinerant trader, holding an auctioneer's license, shall sell or expose for sale by public auction any goods, wares, or merchandise, in any other city or town than that from whose authorities such license was obtained; nor in any place in such city or town, except such as shall be expressly described or set forth in said license.¹

32. It shall be the duty of constables and police

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 50, §§ 17-28.

officers, within their respective towns and cities, to arrest and prosecute any person whom they may have reason to believe guilty of violating the provisions of said fiftieth chapter, relating to hawkers and pedlors ; and one-half of any forfeiture which may be incurred and recovered under the twenty-seventh section (thirty above) of said chapter shall be paid to the complainant.¹

¹ Stats. 1864, ch. 151, § 8.

CHAPTER XLV.

MASTERS, APPRENTICES, AND SERVANTS.

1. Minors may be bound as apprentices or servants.
2. How bound when under fourteen years.
3. How when above fourteen.
4. Overseers of poor may bind in certain cases.
5. Until what age and upon what terms.
6. Indenture to be of two parts, &c.
7. One part to be kept for minor.
8. Bond to be given. How held.
9. Money, &c., to be for use of apprentice.
10. Parents, selectmen, &c., to inquire into treatment of children.
11. Complaint for misconduct of master or servant may be filed in superior court, &c.
12. Court may discharge apprentice, &c.
13. Court may award costs.
14. Master liable to action on indenture.
15. By whom action may be brought.
16. Proceedings therein when brought by overseers.
17. Limitation of action by apprentice.
18. If judgment for plaintiff, court may discharge apprentice.
19. Apprenticeship discharged by death of master.
20. Mistresses.
21. Common-law right.

1. CHILDREN under the age of fourteen years may be bound as apprentices or servants until that age ; and minors above the age of fourteen years may be bound as apprentices or servants, females to the age of eighteen years or to the time of their marriage within that age, and males to the age of twenty-one years.

2. Children under the age of fourteen years may be bound by their father, or in case of his death or incompetency, by their mother or legal guardian. If illegitimate, they may be bound by their mother during the

lifetime of the putative father as well as after his decease. If they have no parent competent to act, and no guardian, they may with the approbation of the selectmen of the town where they reside, bind themselves. The power of a mother to bind her children shall cease upon her subsequent marriage, and shall not be exercised by herself or husband during the continuance of such marriage.

3. Minors above the age of fourteen years may be bound in the same manner, but when bound by their parent or guardian, the minor's consent shall be expressed in the indenture and testified by his signing the same.

4. A minor child who is, or either of whose parents is, chargeable to a town as having a lawful settlement therein, or supported there at the expence of the state, may be bound as an apprentice or servant by the overseers of the poor.¹

In this case the overseers are public officers and not agents of the town, so that their admissions or acts cannot be regarded as the acts of the town.²

5. Such children, whether under or above the age of fourteen years, may be so bound, females to the age of eighteen years or to the time of their marriage within that age, and males to the age of twenty-one years ; and provision shall be made in the contract for teaching them to read, write, and cipher, and for such other instruction, benefit, and allowance, either within or at the end of the term, as the overseers may deem reasonable.³

They cannot be bound for a less time, and if the provision

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 111, §§ 1-4.

² New Bedford v. Taunton, 9 Allen, 207.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 111, § 5.

for teaching is omitted the contract is void. It is better to insert the provision literally.¹

6. No minor shall be so bound unless by an indenture of two parts sealed and delivered by both parties; and when made with the approbation of the selectmen, they shall certify such approbation in writing upon each part of the indenture.

7. One part of the indenture shall be kept by the parent or guardian executing it, for the use of the minor; and when made with the approbation of the selectmen or by the overseers of the poor, shall be deposited with the town clerk, and safely kept in his office for the use of the minor.²

8. No minor shall be bound as an apprentice or servant, unless his parent or guardian, or some responsible person in his behalf, shall give a written bond in the sum of two hundred dollars to the master, with condition that the minor shall serve him for the full term of such apprenticeship or service, and that the master shall be held harmless from any loss or damage from the breach of such condition: *provided*, that minor children who have no parents able to give such bond, may be so bound by giving a bond in such sum as may be agreed upon by and between the master and the parents, or guardian of such minor. And the master shall also give bond to the minor in a like sum, with condition that he shall comply with the conditions of the indenture, and shall not be guilty of any misconduct towards the apprentice or servant, and shall hold the apprentice or servant harmless from any loss or damage by reason of any failure on his part to comply with the terms of the indenture or contract: *provided*,

¹ Reidell v. Congdon, 16 Pick. 44; Butler v. Hubbard, 5 Pick. 250.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 111, § 6, 7.

that whenever minors are bound by state, town or municipal authorities or authorized agents, the bond required to be given to the master, may be waived by the parties. The bond given by the master, shall be kept for the use of the minor, by the parent or guardian, and when there is no parent or guardian, it shall be deposited with the town clerk where the master resides, and safely kept in his office for the use of the minor.¹

9. All considerations of money or other things paid or allowed by the master upon a contract of service or apprenticeship made in pursuance of this chapter, shall be paid or secured to the sole use of the minor bound thereby.

10. Parents, guardians, selectmen, and overseers, shall inquire into the treatment of all children bound by them respectively or with their approbation, and of all bound by or with the approbation of the predecessors in office of any of them, and defend them from all cruelty, neglect, and breach of contract, on the part of masters.

11. Complaints by parents, guardians, selectmen, or overseers, for misconduct or neglect of the master, and by the master, for gross misbehavior, or refusal to do his duty, or wilful neglect thereof, on the part of the apprentice or servant, may be filed in the superior court in the county where the master resides, setting forth the facts and circumstances of the case. The court shall order notice to the adverse party, and if the complaint is by the master, to all persons who have covenanted in behalf of the apprentice or servant, and to the selectmen who approved of the indenture, or their successors in office, and shall hear and determine

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 270.

the case with or without a jury, as the allegations of the parties may require.

12. The court may render a judgment or decree, that the minor be discharged from his apprenticeship or service, or the master from his contract, and the minor thus discharged may be bound out anew.

13. Costs may be awarded to the prevailing party and execution issued therefor; but no costs shall be awarded against selectmen or overseers, unless it appears that the complaint was made without just and reasonable cause. Costs in favor of the master may be recovered of the parent or guardian who executed the indenture, or if there is no parent or guardian liable therefor, such costs may be recovered in an action against the minor when he arrives at full age.

14. Every master shall be liable to an action on the indenture for the breach of any covenant on his part therein contained. All damages recovered in such action, after deducting the necessary charges in prosecuting the same, shall be the property of the minor, and may be applied and appropriated to his use by the person who recovers the same, and the residue shall be paid to the minor, if a male, at the age of twenty-one years, and if a female, at the age of eighteen years, or at the time of her marriage within that age.

15. Such action may be brought by the parent or his executors or administrators, the guardian, or any one who succeeds him in that trust, or the overseers or their successors in office; or it may be brought in the name of the minor by his guardian or next friend, as the case requires; or by himself after the expiration of the term of apprenticeship or service.

16. If the action is brought by the overseers, it shall not abate by the death of any of them, or by their

being succeeded in office ; but shall proceed in the names of the original plaintiffs, or the survivor of them, or the executors or administrators of the survivor ; and the money recovered therein shall be deposited in the city or town treasury to be applied and disposed of as provided in section thirteen.

17. No such action shall be maintained, unless commenced during the term of apprenticeship or service, or within two years after the expiration thereof.

18. If judgment in such action is rendered for the plaintiff, the court may, upon motion of the plaintiff, discharge the minor from his apprenticeship or service, if not already done as before provided, and the minor may be bound out anew.

19. No indenture of apprenticeship or service made in pursuance of this chapter shall bind the minor after the death of his master, but the apprenticeship or service shall be thenceforth discharged, and the minor may be bound out anew.

20. All the foregoing provisions shall apply as well to mistresses as to masters.

21. Nothing contained in this chapter shall affect the father's right at common law to assign or contract for the services of his children during their minority.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 111, §§ 7-17, 21-23.

CHAPTER XLVI.

FIRES AND FIRE DEPARTMENTS.

1. Firewards to be chosen, &c.
2. Penalty for not accepting or refusing.
3. Firewards shall attend at fires.
4. Selectmen, &c., may order buildings to be pulled down, &c.
5. Authority of fireward, how limited.
6. Owners of buildings, &c., pulled down, to be indemnified, except, &c.
7. Construction of the foregoing section.
8. Firewards may command assistance.
9. May give orders to enginemen and others, &c.
10. Embezzling, &c., of property at a fire to be deemed larceny.
11. Selectmen, &c., to appoint enginemen.
12. Number of enginemen to each engine.
13. Axe-men, &c., to be appointed.
14. Annual meeting of enginemen in May. Rules may be made and penalties annexed.
15. Meetings of engine companies.
16. Selectmen, &c., to appoint enginemen to private engines.
17. If selectmen, &c., refuse, commissioners may appoint.
18. Enginemen to live near engines.
19. If negligent, may be discharged.
20. Compensation of.
21. Chief engineer, &c., to certify to assessors. Assessors shall examine and certify lists. Treasurers shall pay. Remedy.
22. Penalty for refusing certificate, &c., or making false one.
23. Three preceding sections not to apply unless adopted.
24. Penalty for injuring fire engines.
25. Fire departments may be organized, &c.
26. Engineers, selectmen to appoint, &c.
27. Engineers, organization of.
28. Engineers to have powers of firewards; to appoint enginemen, &c.
29. Have power to appoint a larger number of hosemen, in towns having steam fire engines, &c.
30. Organization of enginemen, &c.; their by-laws, &c.
31. Privileges and duties of engineers, &c.
32. Engineers to have care of engines and other fire apparatus.
33. May make rules, as to carrying fire, lighted matches, &c., in streets, &c.

34. Other general powers, as to preventing, &c., fires.
35. Future acts establishing fire departments, &c.
36. Fire departments in villages and districts.
37. Proceedings before establishment of.
38. Selectmen, or justice of the peace, may call meeting of district, upon request of seven freeholders.
39. Who to vote at such meetings; clerk to be chosen; his duties.
40. At such meeting, fire department may be established.
41. Engineer, &c., how chosen.
42. Meetings of fire district, how called and conducted.
43. Board of engineers to make rules and regulations, appoint engineers, &c. .
44. Power of engineers, and liability of district for their acts.
45. Privileges, &c.; compensation.
46. Money may be raised, to be under charge of prudential committee, to be chosen, &c.
47. Assessment and collection of money voted to be raised by fire district.
48. By-laws, imposing penalties, to be approved by superior court.
49. Penalties, how recovered, &c.
50. District may exclude, &c., particular persons or estates.
51. Districts heretofore organized.
52. May raise money for erection and maintenance of street lamps.
53. Fire clubs not to be established, unless, &c.
54. Penalty for joining without permission.
55. Two preceding sections to be in force only, &c.
56. Provision may be made by selectmen for taking water from aqueducts for protection against fire.
57. How it may be taken when aqueduct company neglect or refuse to comply. Expenses, how paid.

1. The inhabitants of each town at their annual meeting, and the city council of each city, may elect such number of suitable persons to be firewards therein as they deem necessary.

2. Each person elected shall forthwith have notice thereof, and within three days after such notice shall enter his acceptance or refusal of the office with the town clerk; whoever after such notice neglects so to enter his acceptance or refusal shall, unless excused by the city or town, forfeit ten dollars, and another may be elected in his place.

3. When a fire breaks out in any place, the fire-

wards shall immediately repair thereto, and shall carry a suitable staff or badge of their office.

4. The firewards or any three of them present at a place in immediate danger from a fire, and where no firewards are appointed, the selectmen or mayor and aldermen present, or in their absence two or more of the civil officers present, or in their absence two or more of the chief military officers of the place present, may direct any house or building to be pulled down or demolished when they judge the same to be necessary in order to prevent the spreading of the fire.¹

5. One fireward has no more authority than any other person to direct the destruction of a house, to prevent the spreading of a conflagration, although it may be impossible for the other firewards or the other officers named in the statute to get to the place when the occasion for action upon the subject arises.²

6. If such pulling down or demolishing of a house or building is the means of stopping the fire, or if the fire stops before it comes to the same, the owner shall be entitled to recover a reasonable compensation from the city or town; but when such building is that in which the fire first broke out, the owner shall receive no compensation.³

7. In *Ruggles v. Inhabitants of Nantucket*, Bigelow, J., said: "The plain intent of the statute is, that no house or building shall be demolished, unless it shall be judged necessary by three firewards, or by the other officers authorized to act in their absence, or where no firewards have been appointed. It is the united judgment of the officers to whom the power is given, acting upon the immediate exigency, and determining the necessity which is contemplated by the statute. Its language is capable of no other reasonable inter

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 24, §§ 1-4.

² *Parson v. Pettingell*, 11 Allen, 507.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 24, § 5.

pretation. It is a joint authority expressly given to the officers designated, acting together, and cannot be exercised by a minority or by any one of them. It is not sufficient, therefore, that a general conclusion or judgment was arrived at by three firewards or the other officers mentioned, that it was necessary to destroy some buildings in order to put a stop to the further extension of a fire. They must go further. They must determine upon the particular house or building which they shall adjudge necessary to be destroyed for the purpose. This cannot be left to the individual judgment of any of the firewards.”¹

The provision of this section does not apply to a building which is pulled down by such order, after it is so far burnt that it is impossible to save it from destruction by fire.²

8. Such firewards or other officers may, during the continuance of a fire, require assistance for extinguishing the same, and removing furniture, goods, or merchandise from a building on fire or in danger thereof; and may appoint guards to secure the same. They may also require assistance for pulling down or demolishing any house or building when they judge it necessary; and may suppress all tumults and disorders at such fire.

9. They may direct the stations and operations of the enginemen with their engines, and of all other persons for the purpose of extinguishing the fire; and whoever refuses or neglects to obey such orders shall forfeit for each offence a sum not exceeding ten dollars.

10. Whoever purloins, embezzles, conveys away, or conceals any furniture, goods or chattels, merchandise or effects, of persons whose houses or buildings are on fire or endangered thereby, and does not within two days restore or give notice thereof to the owner if

¹ 11 Cush. 433.

² Taylor v. Plymouth, 8 Met. 462.

known, or if unknown, to one of the firewards, mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, of the place, shall be deemed guilty of larceny.

11. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of places provided with fire engines may appoint suitable persons for enginemen ; who shall continue in office during the pleasure of the authority appointing them.

12. Such engines shall be manned as follows : each common engine, or suction engine when used as a common engine only, with not exceeding thirty men ; each suction engine, when used as such, with not exceeding forty-five men ; but this provision shall not affect the present right of any place to have a greater number of enginemen appointed than is herein prescribed.

13. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen may select from the enginemen any number for each engine, who shall, under the direction of the firewards, attend fires with axes, fire-hooks, fire-sails, and ladders, and do such further duty as the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall from time to time prescribe ; and they shall be entitled to all exemptions and privileges of other enginemen.

14. Each company of enginemen so appointed shall meet annually in May, and choose a foreman or director, and a clerk, and establish such rules and regulations not repugnant to the laws of the Commonwealth respecting their duty as enginemen, as shall be approved by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen ; and they shall annex penalties thereto not exceeding ten dollars, which may be recovered by the clerk in an action of tort.

15. Such companies shall meet together once a month, and oftener if necessary, for the purpose of

examining the engine and its appendages and seeing that they are in good repair and ready for use. They shall by night and day, under the direction of the firewards, use their best endeavors to extinguish any fire that may happen in their city or town or the vicinity thereof.

16. When the proprietors of an engine apply to the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of a city or town in which the engine is owned, setting forth that they desire that the same should be employed for the benefit of such place, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may appoint enginemen in the same manner, with the same privileges, and subject to the same regulations, as if the engine belonged to the place; and if the proprietors do not agree as to where the engine shall be kept, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall determine the same.

17. If the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, upon such application refuse or delay for the space of fourteen days so to appoint enginemen, the proprietors may apply therefor in writing to the county commissioners, giving notice in writing to such mayor and aldermen or selectmen seven days at least before the sitting of the commissioners, that they may appear and show cause, if any they have, why such enginemen should not be appointed; and if sufficient cause is not shown by them, the commissioners may appoint the number of enginemen prescribed in section ten.

18. Enginemen appointed under the two preceding sections shall, if such can be obtained, be persons living at or near the place where the engine is kept, and they shall enjoy all the privileges and exemptions of other enginemen.

19. If an engineman is negligent in his duties, the

mayor and aldermen or selectmen shall discharge him and appoint another in his stead.

20. Persons appointed enginemen or members of the fire department in any place, and who have done duty as such for one year preceeding the first day of May in any year, shall be entitled to receive from the treasurers of their respective towns a sum equal to the poll tax for state, county, and town taxes (exclusive of highway taxes), paid by them, or by their parents, masters, or guardians, and such further compensation as the town determines.

21. The chief engineer or the officer who holds the first office in any fire department, and the foreman or director of each company in any place where no fire department is established by law, shall annually on or before the first day of May make out and certify to the assessors of their respective places a list of all persons in their department or companies who through the year preceeding have performed all the duties therein required by law. The assessors shall within ten days thereafter examine such lists and certify to the treasurers of their respective places the amount to be paid to each person named therein. Such treasurers shall after deducting all taxes due from the persons so named pay the same to them, or if minors to their parents, masters, or guardians; and upon refusal of the treasurer to pay any sums so certified and returned, the persons entitled may severally recover the same from such places in an action of contract.

22. If such chief engineer or other officer wilfully refuses to make such certificate, he shall forfeit for each person whose name ought to have been so certified, a sum not exceeding five dollars, to be recovered in an action of tort to his use, or on complaint to the

use of the Commonwealth ; and if such engineer or other officer makes a false certificate in such case, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty nor less than twenty dollars, to be recovered in an action of tort to the use of the city or town, or on complaint to the use of the Commonwealth.

23. The provisions of the three preceding sections shall be in force only in those cities and towns which have adopted or may adopt the same at the annual meeting of the town or by the city council of the city. When such adoption shall be revoked by the town at an annual meeting, or by the city council of a city, said provisions shall cease to be in force therein.

24. Whoever wantonly or maliciously injures a fire engine or the apparatus belonging thereto, shall be punished by fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment not exceeding two years, and be further ordered to recognize with sufficient surety or sureties for his good behavior during such term as the court shall order.

25. The selectmen of any town may establish a fire department therein in the manner hereinafter provided, and such department and every other fire department, unless different provisions are specially made therefor, shall be organized in the manner, and the members thereof may exercise the powers and shall be subject to the liabilities, hereinafter mentioned.

26. The selectmen of such town shall annually in April appoint for such department as many engineers not exceeding twelve as they may think expedient, for the term of one year from the first day of May following and until others are appointed in their stead ; and the selectmen shall fill all vacancies.

27. They shall immediately after such appointment

issue a notice to each of said engineers to meet at a time and place designated in the notice ; at which meeting the engineers shall choose a chief engineer, a clerk, and such other officers as they may deem necessary for their complete organization.

28. The engineers in relation to the extinguishment of fires shall exercise the powers which firewards may by law have and exercise, and in relation to the nomination and appointment of enginemen shall exercise the powers and perform the duties of selectmen. They may appoint such number of men to the engines, hose, hook, ladder, and sail carriages, and to constitute fire companies for securing property endangered by fire, as they may think expedient ; but the number of men appointed shall not exceed to each suction fire engine, fifty ; to each common engine, thirty-five ; to each hose-carriage, five ; to each hook and ladder and sail carriage, twenty-five ; and to each fire company, twenty-five.¹

29. (But) selectmen, engineers of fire departments, and the board of engineers of fire-districts, in towns having one or more steam fire-engines, or in which water for extinguishing fires is supplied from hydrants, may appoint such number of men to hose-carriages as they deem expedient, not to exceed twenty men to each hose-carriage.²

30. The engine, hose, hook and ladder, and sail carriage men, and fire companies, may organize themselves into distinct companies, elect the necessary officers, and establish such rules, regulations, and by-laws, as may be approved by the board of engineers ; and may annex penalties to the breach of the same, not exceeding ten dollars in any case ; and the same may be recovered by the clerk in an action of tort to the use of the company.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 24, §§ 6-26.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 92.

31. The engineers and all persons appointed by them shall be subject to the same duties and liabilities and entitled to the same privileges and exemptions as enginemen appointed by selectmen.

32. The board of engineers shall have the care and superintendence of the public engines, hose, fire-hooks, ladder-carriages, and ladders, in their respective towns, together with the buildings, fixtures, and appendages, belonging thereto, and all pumps, reservoirs for water, and apparatus, owned by the town and used for extinguishing fires; and shall cause the same to be kept in repair, and when worn out to be replaced; and, from time to time, shall make such alterations therein and additions thereto as they shall deem necessary; but such alterations, additions, or repairs, shall not in any one year exceed the sum of one hundred dollars, unless the town has authorized a larger appropriation.

33. They may at any meeting establish such rules and regulations as they judge proper to prohibit or regulate the carrying of fire, firebrands, lighted matches, or other ignited materials, openly in the streets or thoroughfares of such town, or such parts thereof as they may designate, or to prohibit owners or occupants of buildings within their town, or such part thereof as they may designate, from erecting or maintaining any defective chimney, hearth, oven, stove, or stove-pipe, fire-frame, or other fixture, deposit of ashes, or any mixture or other material which may produce spontaneous combustion, or whatever else may give just cause of alarm or be the means of kindling or spreading fire.

34. They may make and ordain rules and regulations not repugnant to the constitution and laws of the state, for their own government and the conduct of citizens at fires, and annex penalties for the breach

thereof not exceeding twenty dollars for one offence ; which may be recovered by the chief engineer in an action of tort and appropriated by the engineers to the improvement of the fire apparatus of the town : but such rules and regulations shall not be binding until approved by the inhabitants of the town at a meeting held for the purpose, and published as the town shall direct.

35. No act hereafter passed establishing a fire department in any town, shall take effect until it is accepted and approved by the inhabitants of such town at a meeting held for the purpose.

36. Fire departments may be established in villages or districts containing not less than one thousand inhabitants, the officers of which shall have charge of and be responsible for the engines and other apparatus for the extinguishment of fire therein, in the same manner as firewards and enginemen of towns.

37. Before a district is constituted and organized, a petition shall be presented to the town at a legal meeting, stating the limits of the proposed district and requesting the town to raise taxes for the establishment and maintenance of a sufficient fire department for the reasonable protection from fire of the inhabitants and property within said limits. If the town refuses or neglects so to do, the inhabitants of the proposed district may proceed to constitute and organize the same and to establish a fire department therein as hereinafter provided.

38. The selectmen upon the application in writing of not less than seven freeholders, inhabitants of such proposed district, setting forth the limits thereof, and requiring them to notify a meeting of the inhabitants thereof duly qualified to vote in town affairs, for the

purpose of considering the expediency of organizing such district and establishing a fire department, shall forthwith give notice to such inhabitants, in the manner of notifying town meetings, to assemble at some suitable place within the district for said purpose, the substance of which shall be expressed in the notification. If the selectmen refuse or neglect to notify such meeting, any justice of the peace in the county may notify the same.

39. If at any such meeting the voters present determine to organize such district, they shall choose a clerk, who shall be sworn to keep a true record of the proceedings of all meetings and to perform all the duties of clerk so long as he holds the office. He may be removed by the district, or may resign, and in case of a vacancy another may be chosen.

40. The district at such meeting may vote to establish a fire department to consist of a chief engineer, and as many assistant engineers, enginemen, hosemen, and hook and ladder men, as they may deem necessary, not exceeding for each suction engine, seventy-five, for each common engine, thirty-five, for each one hundred and fifty feet of leading hose kept for use within the district, five and not exceeding twenty-five hook and ladder-men ; each of said officers and members shall be furnished with a certificate under the hands of the chief engineer and clerk, declaring his station in the department.

41. The chief engineer and assistant engineers shall be chosen by the district and shall be sworn.

42. Meetings of the district shall be called by the clerk when requested in writing by the chief engineer, or two assistant engineers, or seven voters of the district ; and he shall give notice of the same by posting

written notifications in at least six public places in the district not less than seven days prior to the meeting, or by publishing the same in a newspaper, if one is printed in the town where the district is situated, which notifications shall briefly state the purposes of the meeting. At each of the meetings a moderator shall be chosen, who shall have the powers of the moderator of a town meeting. After the choice of a clerk, he shall preside at subsequent meetings with like powers until a moderator is chosen.

43. The board of engineers may from time to time make and publish rules and regulations for their own government, and that of other members of the department, and of persons present at fires, and for regulating or prohibiting the carrying of fire or ignited substances in or through the streets or ways of the district, and prescribe penalties for the violation thereof, not exceeding twenty dollars for each offence. The board may appoint enginemen, hosemen, hook and ladder men, remove them, and fill vacancies in the companies.

44. Engineers shall have and exercise the same powers and authority relative to the extinguishment of fires, and the demolishing of buildings for that purpose within the district, as firewards of towns; and the inhabitants of districts shall be liable for acts done by such engineers, or by their orders, in the same manner as towns are liable for acts done by firewards.

45. Engineers and other members of the fire department of such district shall have the immunities and privileges of firewards and enginemen of towns, and shall receive such compensation as the district determines.

46. Such districts may, at meetings called for the

purpose, raise money for the purchase of engines and other articles necessary for the extinguishment of fires, for the purchase of land and erection and repairs of necessary buildings, and other incidental expenses of the fire department. They shall choose a prudential committee, who shall have the care, custody, and management, of the money so raised, and shall expend the same for the purposes prescribed by votes of the district; and such committee shall be accountable to the district for such money received by them, which may maintain a suit therefor in the name of the inhabitants thereof.

47. The clerk shall certify to the assessors of the town all sums of money voted to be raised by the district, which shall be assessed and collected by the officers of the town in the same manner that the town taxes are assessed and collected, and be paid over to the treasurer, who shall hold the same subject to the order of the prudential committee. The assessors, treasurer, and collector, of any town in which such district is organized shall have the powers and perform the duties in reference to the assessment and collection of the money voted by the fire district, as they have and exercise in reference to the assessment, collection, and abatement of town taxes, but the sums so voted shall be assessed upon the property, real and personal, within the district.

48. No by-law, rule, or regulation, adopted by the district, and having a penalty attached to it, shall be in force until it is approved by the superior court for the county in which such fire district is.

49. Penalties under the provisions of the twelve preceding sections may be recovered by action of tort in the name of the chief engineer, and appropriated to

pay the expenses of the fire department of the district, or on complaint or indictment to the use of the Commonwealth. If the chief engineer shall die, resign, or remove, during the pendency of such suit, it shall not abate, but his successor shall be admitted to prosecute it. No inhabitant of the district shall be disqualified to act as judge, magistrate, juror, or officer, in a suit brought for such penalties.

50. Such district, at a meeting called for that purpose, may alter the limits thereof so as to include any adjacent territory and its inhabitants, if the voters of said territory have petitioned therefor, setting forth the limits of the territory to be annexed ; or exclude any person, or the estate of any person, who has thus petitioned, if the town within which the district is situated has assented thereto.

51. Fire districts heretofore legally organized shall continue and be subject to the provisions of this chapter in relation to fire districts.¹

52. (And) fire districts duly organized under the provisions of the twenty-fourth chapter of the General Statutes, may, at meetings legally called for that purpose in the manner provided in the thirty-ninth section of said chapter, raise money for the erection and maintenance of street lamps within their respective limits.²

53. No association, society, or club, organized as firemen, shall be allowed in any city or town, except by the written permission of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen.

54. Whoever joins, belongs to, or assembles with, such association, society, or club, existing without such permission, shall be punished by fine not less

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 24, §§ 27-48.

² Stats. 1864, ch. 159.

than five nor more than one hundred dollars, or by imprisonment in the house of correction for a term not exceeding three months.

55. The provisions of the two preceding sections shall be in force in those cities and towns only which have adopted or may adopt the same.¹

56. When the selectmen of any town consider it necessary, for the protection of persons and property in such town, against fire, to take water from any or all the pipes or conductors of any aqueduct company running through such town, said selectmen may order the engineers of the fire department in said town to request said aqueduct company to put conductors into such pipes or conductors of said company, for the purpose of attaching hydrants or conducting water into reservoirs, and in such places as said engineers shall think necessary to secure the safety of such persons and property against fire.

This section is in addition to the provision of the General Statutes, which seems to be still in force ; as follows : —

SECT. 14. A city or town in which such aqueduct is situated may put conductors into the pipes for the purpose of drawing therefrom, free of expense, as much water as is necessary when a building is on fire therein: *provided*, that the conductors are so secured that water shall not be drawn therefrom unless for the purpose of extinguishing fires.

57. If said aqueduct company shall refuse or neglect to make such connections for two weeks from the time of said notice, then said engineers may proceed to make such connections as provided in the preceding section.

Said engineers shall have the right to use all

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 24, §§ 49-51.

necessary means for making such connections, and shall use reasonable care for the protection of the pipes and works of such aqueduct company.

The cost of such connections, in all cases, shall be paid by the town whose selectmen shall make such order.¹

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 158.

CHAPTER XLVII.

DUTIES OF SELECTMEN AS TO OFFENCES AGAINST THE
PUBLIC PEACE.

1. Unlawful assemblies, how suppressed.
2. Person refusing assistance, when required; or to depart, when commanded, to be deemed a rioter.
3. Neglect of mayor or other officer to suppress, &c., how punished.
4. Officers may quell unlawful assemblies, by force, &c.
5. Armed force, if called out, to obey orders of governor, judge, &c.
6. Officers, &c., to be held guiltless, though death is caused. Rioters, &c., responsible.
7. Riotously destroying dwelling-house, &c., punishable.
8. Towns, &c., to pay three-fourths of value of property destroyed or injured.
9. Towns may recover from offenders.

1. If any persons, to the number of twelve or more, being armed with clubs or other dangerous weapons, or if any persons, to the number of thirty or more, whether armed or not, are unlawfully, riotously, or tumultuously assembled in any city or town, it shall be the duty of the mayor and of each of the aldermen of such city, and of each of the selectmen of such town, and of every justice of the peace living in any such city or town, and also of the sheriff of the county and his deputies, to go among the persons so assembled, or as near to them as may be with safety, and in the name of the Commonwealth to command all the persons so assembled immediately and peaceably to disperse; and if such persons do not thereupon immediately and peaceably disperse, it shall be the duty of each of said magistrates and officers to command the

assistance of all persons there present, in seizing, arresting, and securing such persons in custody, so that they may be proceeded with for their offence, according to law.*

2. If any person present, being commanded by any of the magistrates or officers mentioned in the preceding section to aid or assist in seizing and securing such rioters or persons so unlawfully assembled, or in suppressing such riot or unlawful assembly, refuses or neglects to obey such command, or, when required by such magistrate or officer to depart from the place, refuses or neglects so to do, he shall be deemed one of the rioters, or persons unlawfully assembled, and may be prosecuted and punished accordingly.

3. If any mayor, alderman, selectman, justice of the peace, sheriff, or deputy-sheriff, having notice of any such riotous or tumultuous and unlawful assembly, in the city or town in which he lives, neglects or refuses immediately to proceed to the place of such assembly, or as near thereto as he can with safety, or omits or neglects to exercise the authority with which he is invested by this chapter for suppressing such assembly, and for arresting and securing the offenders he shall be punished by fine not exceeding three hundred dollars.

4. If any persons who are so riotously or unlawfully assembled, and who have been commanded to disperse, as before provided, refuse or neglect to disperse without unnecessary delay, any two of the magistrates or officers before mentioned may require the aid of a sufficient number of persons, in arms or otherwise as may be necessary, and shall proceed in such manner as in their judgment is expedient, forthwith to disperse and suppress such assembly, and seize and secure the

persons composing the same, so that they may be proceeded with according to law.

5. When any armed force called out in the manner provided by chapter thirteen, to suppress a tumult or riot, or to disperse any body of men acting together by force and with intent to commit a felony, or to offer violence to persons or property, or with intent by force or violence to resist or oppose the execution of the laws of this state, arrives at the place of such unlawful, riotous, or tumultuous assembly, they shall obey such orders for suppressing the riot or tumult, and for dispersing and arresting all persons who are committing any of said offences, as they have received from the governor, or any judge of a court of record, or the sheriff of the county, and also such orders as they there receive from any two of the magistrates or officers before mentioned.

6. If, by reason of the efforts made by any two or more of said magistrates or officers, or by their direction, to disperse such assembly, or to seize and secure the persons composing the same, who have refused to disperse, though the number remaining may be less than twelve, any such person, or other person then present, is killed or wounded, the magistrates and officers, and all persons acting by their order, or under their directions, and all persons acting under the two preceding sections, shall be held guiltless and fully justified in law; and if any of said magistrates or officers, or any person acting under or by the direction of any of the officers before mentioned, is killed or wounded, all persons so assembled, and all other persons who, when commanded or required, refused to aid and assist said magistrates or officers, shall be held answerable therefor.

7. If any of the persons so unlawfully assembled demolishes, pulls down, or destroys, or begins to demolish, pull down, or destroy, any dwelling-house, or other building, or ship or vessel, he shall be punished by imprisonment in the state prison not exceeding five years, or by fine not exceeding one thousand dollars and imprisonment in the jail not exceeding two years, and shall also be answerable to any person injured, to the full amount of the damage, in an action of tort.

8. When property of the value of fifty dollars or more is destroyed, or property is injured to that amount, by any persons to the number of twelve or more, riotously, routously, or tumultuously assembled, the city or town within which the property was situated shall be liable to indemnify the owner thereof, to the amount of three-fourths of the value of the property destroyed, or of the amount of such injury thereto, to be recovered in an action of tort: *provided*, that the owner of such property uses all reasonable diligence to prevent its destruction or injury, and to procure the conviction of the offenders.

9. A city or town which pays any sum under the provisions of the preceding section may recover the same against any or all of the persons who destroyed or injured such property.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 164, §§ 1-9.

CHAPTER XLVIII.

DUTIES OF TOWN OFFICERS AS TO THE SUPPRESSION
OF COMMON NUISANCES.

1. Burnt or dangerous buildings adjudged nuisances, how disposed of.
2. Owner aggrieved may apply for jury.
3. Verdict of jury, &c.
4. Costs.
5. Nuisance may be abated, &c.
6. Booths, &c., used for gaming, &c., near public shows, &c., how removed.

1. In any city or town which has adopted chapter four hundred and sixty-nine of the statutes of eighteen hundred and fifty-five, or which shall adopt this and the four following sections, at a legal meeting of the city council or inhabitants of the town, if the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, after due notice in writing to the owner of any burnt, dilapidated, or dangerous building, and a hearing of the matter, adjudge the same to be a nuisance to the neighborhood, or dangerous, they may make and record an order prescribing such disposition, alteration, or regulation, thereof as they deem necessary; and thereupon the city or town clerk shall deliver a copy of the order to a constable, who shall forthwith serve an attested copy thereof upon such owner, and make return of his doings thereon to said clerk.

2. Any owner aggrieved by such order may within three days of the service thereof upon him apply for a jury to the superior court, if sitting in the county, or to any justice thereof in vacation. The court or justice shall issue a warrant for a jury, to be empanelled

by the sheriff within fourteen days from the date of the warrant in the manner provided in chapter forty-three relating to highways.

3. The jury may affirm, annul, or alter, such order ; and the sheriff shall return the verdict to the next term of the court for acceptance, and, being accepted, it shall take effect as an original order.

4. If the order is affirmed, costs shall be taxed against the applicant ; if it is annulled, the applicant shall recover damages and costs against the city or town ; if it is altered in part, the court may render such judgment as to costs as justice shall require.

5. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town shall have the same power and authority to abate and remove any such nuisance, as are given to the board of health in sections eight, nine, and ten, of chapter twenty-six. (of General Statutes).¹

6. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place, upon complaint made to them under oath, that the complainant has reason to believe, and does believe, that any booth, shed, or other temporary erection, situated within one mile of any muster-field, cattle-show ground, or other place of public gathering, is used and occupied for the sale of spirituous or fermented liquors, or for the purpose of gaming, may, if they consider the complaint well founded, order the owner or occupant thereof to vacate and close the same forthwith. If the owner or occupant refuses or neglects so to do, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen may forthwith abate such booth, shed, or erection, as a nuisance, and pull down or otherwise destroy the same, in any manner they choose, or through the agency of any force, civil or military.²

¹ See chapter on Board of Health.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 87, §§ 1-5, 10.

CHAPTER XLIX.

DUTIES OF SELECTMEN AS TO DISEASED CATTLE.

1. Infected cattle, or those that have been exposed to infection, to be kept isolated. Expense thereof, how paid.
2. Infected animals may be killed.
3. Their value to be appraised, and how paid.
4. Cattle may be kept in enclosures, or be excluded therefrom.
5. Passage of neat cattle from, to, or through towns, &c., may be regulated or prohibited, and spread of disease prevented.
6. Regulations to be recorded and published.
7. Infected and exposed cattle may be branded. Such cattle not to be sold without, &c., under penalty.
8. Violation of prohibitions, &c., under fourth section, how punished.
9. Owners, &c., suspecting the disease among their cattle, to give notice, &c., under penalty.
10. Penalty on towns, &c., for neglect.
11. Appraisals, how to be made and certified.
12. Land and barns thereon may be taken, under this act, and held for not over a year. Damages therefor, how appraised and paid. Appeal from appraisal.

1. THE selectmen of towns and the mayor and aldermen of cities, in case of the existence in this Commonwealth of the disease called pleuro-pneumonia, or any other contagious disease among cattle, shall cause the cattle in their respective towns and cities, which are infected, or which have been exposed to infection, to be secured or collected in some suitable place or places within such city or town, and kept isolated; and, when taken from the possession of their owners, to be maintained, one-fifth of the expense thereof to be paid by the town or city wherein the animal is kept, and four-fifths at the expense of the Commonwealth; such isola-

tion to continue so long as the existence of such disease, or other circumstances, renders the same necessary.

2. Said selectmen and mayor and aldermen, when any such animal is adjudged by a veterinary surgeon or physician, by them selected, to be infected with pleuro-pneumonia, or any other contagious disease, may, in their discretion, order such diseased animal to be forthwith killed and buried at the expense of such town or city.

3. Said selectmen and mayor and aldermen shall cause all cattle which they shall so order to be killed, to be appraised by three competent and disinterested men, under oath, at the value thereof at the time of the appraisal, and the amount of the appraisal shall be paid as provided in the first section.

4. Said selectmen and mayor and aldermen, within their respective towns and cities, are hereby authorized to prohibit the departure of cattle from any enclosure, or to exclude cattle therefrom.

5. Said selectmen and mayor and aldermen may make regulations in writing to regulate or prohibit the passage from, to, or through, their respective cities or towns, or from place to place within the same, of any neat cattle, and may arrest and detain, at the cost of the owners thereof, all cattle found passing in violation of such regulations, and may take all other necessary measures for the enforcement of such prohibition, and also for preventing the spread of any such disease among the cattle in their respective towns and cities, and the immediate vicinity thereof.

6. The regulations made by selectmen and mayors and aldermen, in pursuance of the foregoing section,

shall be recorded upon the records of their towns and cities respectively, and shall be published in such towns and cities in such manner as may be provided in such regulations.

7. Said selectmen and mayor and aldermen are authorized to cause all cattle infected with such disease, or which have been exposed thereto, to be forthwith branded upon the rump with the letter P, so as to distinguish the animal from other cattle; and no cattle so branded shall be sold or disposed of except with the knowledge and consent of such selectmen and mayor and aldermen. Any person, without such knowledge and consent, selling or disposing of an animal so branded, or selling or disposing of an animal known to be affected with such disease, or known to have been exposed thereto within one year previous to such sale or disposal, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment not exceeding one year.

8. Any person disobeying the orders of the selectmen or mayor and aldermen, made in conformity with the fourth section, or driving or transporting any neat cattle contrary to the regulations made, recorded, and published as aforesaid, shall be punished by fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment not exceeding one year.

9. Whoever knows or has reason to suspect the existence of any such disease among the cattle in his possession, or under his care, shall forthwith give notice to the selectmen of the town, or mayor and aldermen of the city where such cattle may be kept, and for failure so to do shall be punished by fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment not exceeding one year.

10. Any town or city whose officers shall neglect or refuse to carry into effect the provisions of sections one, two, three, four, five, six, and seven, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars for each day's neglect.

11. All appraisals made under the provisions of this act shall be in writing and signed by the appraisers, and the same shall be certified to the governor and council and to the treasurer of the several cities and towns wherein the cattle appraised were kept by the selectmen and mayors and aldermen respectively.

12. The selectmen of towns and mayor and aldermen of cities are hereby authorized, when in their judgment it shall be necessary to carry into effect the purposes of this act, to take and hold possession, for a term not exceeding one year, within their respective towns and cities, of any land, without buildings other than barns thereon, upon which it may be necessary to enclose and isolate any cattle, and they shall cause the damages sustained by the owner in consequence of such taking and holding to be appraised by the assessors of the town or city wherein the lands so taken are situated; and they shall further cause a description of such land, setting forth the boundaries thereof, and the area as nearly as may be estimated, together with said appraisal by the assessors, to be entered on the records of the town or city. The amount of said appraisal shall be paid as provided in the first section, in such sums and at such times as the selectmen or mayor and aldermen respectively may order. If the owner of any land so taken shall be dissatisfied with the appraisal of said assessors, he may by action of contract recover of the town or city wherein the lands lie a fair compen-

sation for the damages sustained by him ; but no costs shall be taxed, unless the damages recovered in such action, exclusive of interest, exceed the appraisal of the assessors. And the Commonwealth shall reimburse any town or city four-fifths of any sum recovered of such town or city in any such action.¹

¹ Stats. 1860, ch. 219.

CHAPTER L

REGISTRY AND RETURNS OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

1. City and town clerks to record births, marriages, and deaths.
2. Parents and others to give notice of births and deaths.
3. Physician to certify, &c. Penalty.
4. Sextons and others to make returns to city and town clerks. Clerks to give certificates. Penalties.
5. Clerk to transmit copies of records to secretary.
6. Record of, to be evidence.
7. Clerk, fees, of, &c. Penalty.
8. Superintendents of state almshouses to record, return, &c., facts in relation to births, &c.
9. Secretary to furnish blank books and forms for returns.
10. Secretary to cause returns to be bound, &c.; to report to legislature, &c.
11. Registrars may be chosen in certain cases.
12. Secretary to prosecute for penalty.
13. Towns may make additional rules, &c.
14. Fees of clerks and registrars.

1. THE clerk of each city and town shall receive or obtain, and record and index, the following facts concerning the births, marriages, and deaths, therein, separately numbering and recording the same in the order in which he receives them, designating in separate columns;

In the record of births, the date of the birth, the place of birth, the name of the child, (if it have any,) the sex and color of the child, the names and the places of birth of the parents, the occupation of the father, the residence of the parents, and the date of the record;

In the record of marriages, the date of the marriage,

the place of marriage, the name, residence, and official station of the person by whom married, the names and the places of birth of the parties, the residence of each, the age and color of each, the condition of each, (whether single or widowed,) the occupation, the names of the parents, and the date of the record ;

In the record of deaths, the date of the death, the name of the deceased, the sex, the color, the condition, (whether single, widowed, or married,) the age, the residence, the occupation, the place of death, the place of birth, the names and places of birth of the parents, the disease or cause of death, the place of burial and the date of the record.

2. Parents shall give notice to the clerk of their city or town of the births and deaths of their children ; every householder shall give like notice of every birth and death happening in his house ; the eldest person next of kin shall give such notice of the death of his kindred ; the keeper of a workhouse, house of correction, prison, hospital, or almshouse, except the state almshouses at Tewksbury, Bridgewater, and Monson, and the master or other commanding officer of any ship shall give like notice of every birth and death happening among the persons under his charge. Whoever neglects to give such notice for the space of six months after a birth or death, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding five dollars.

3. Any physician having attended a person during his last illness, shall, when requested within fifteen days after the decease of such person, forthwith furnish for registration a certificate of the duration of the last sickness, the disease of which the person died, and the date of his decease, as nearly as he can state the same. If any physician refuses or neglects to make

such certificate, he shall forfeit and pay the sum of ten dollars to the use of the town in which he resides.

4. Every sexton, undertaker, or other person having charge of a burial-ground, or the superintendent of burials having charge of the obsequies or funeral rites preliminary to the interment of a human body, shall forthwith obtain and return to the clerk of the city or town in which the deceased resided or the death occurred, the facts required by this chapter to be recorded by said officer concerning the deceased, and the person making such return shall receive from his city or town the fee of ten cents therefor.

The clerk, upon recording such facts, shall forthwith give to the person making such return, a certificate that such return has been made, which certificate such person shall deliver to the person having charge of the interment, if other than himself, before the burial when practicable, otherwise within seven days thereafter. When a burial takes place and no certificate is delivered as aforesaid, the sexton, undertaker, or other person having charge of the interment, shall forthwith give notice thereof to the clerk under penalty of twenty dollars.

5. The clerk of each city and town shall annually on or before the first day of February, transmit to the secretary of the Commonwealth, certified copies of the records of the births, marriages, and deaths, which have occurred therein during the year ending on the last day of the preceding December.

6. The record of the town clerk relative to any birth, marriage, or death, shall be *prima facie* evidence, in legal proceedings, of the facts recorded. The certificate signed by the town clerk for the time being shall be admissible as evidence of any such record.

7. The clerk shall receive from his city or town for obtaining, recording, indexing, and returning to the secretary of the Commonwealth, the facts in relation to a birth, twenty cents; a marriage, ten cents; a death, twenty cents for each of the first twenty entries, and ten cents for each subsequent entry, as the same shall be certified by the secretary of the Commonwealth; but a city or town containing more than ten thousand inhabitants may limit the aggregate compensation allowed to their clerk. He shall forfeit a sum not less than twenty nor more than one hundred dollars for each refusal or neglect to perform any duty required of him by this chapter.

See section fourteen of this chapter for fees of clerk; and so much of this section as is inconsistent with section fourteen of this chapter is repealed.

8. The superintendents of the state almshouses at Tewksbury, Bridgewater, and Monson, shall obtain, record, and make return of, the facts in relation to the births and deaths which occur in their respective institutions, in like manner as is required of town clerks. The clerks of said towns shall, in relation to the births and deaths of persons in said almshouses, be exempt from the duties otherwise required of them by this chapter.

9. The secretary shall at the expense of the Commonwealth prepare and furnish to the clerks of the several cities and towns, and to the superintendents of the state almshouses, blank books of suitable quality and size to be used as books of record under this chapter, blank books for indexes thereto, and blank forms for returns, on paper of uniform size; and shall accompany the same with such instructions and explanations

as may be necessary and useful. City and town clerks shall make such distribution of blank forms of returns furnished by the secretary as he shall direct.

10. The secretary shall cause the returns received by him for each year to be bound together in one or more volumes with indexes thereto. He shall prepare from the returns such tabular results as will render them of practical utility, make report thereof annually to the legislature, and do all other acts necessary to carry into effect the provisions of this chapter.

11. Any city or town containing more than ten thousand inhabitants, may choose a person other than the clerk to be registrar, who shall be sworn, and to whom all the provisions of this chapter concerning clerks shall apply. The returns and notices required to be made and given to clerks shall be made and given to such registrar under like penalties.

As to fees of registrar, see section fourteen of this chapter.

12. The secretary of this Commonwealth shall prosecute, by an action of tort, in the name of the Commonwealth, for the recovery of any penalty or forfeiture imposed by this [chapter] [act].

13. Any city or town may make rules and regulations to enforce the provisions of this chapter, or to secure a more perfect registration of births, marriages, and deaths, therein.¹

14. The clerk of each city and town, except in such cities and towns as choose a registrar, under the eleventh section of the twenty-first chapter of the General Statutes, in which cases the provisions of this act shall apply to the registrar, for receiving or obtaining, recording, indexing, and returning the facts relating to

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 21, §§ 1-13.

marriages, births and deaths occurring therein, shall be entitled to receive therefrom the sums following; viz., for each marriage, fifteen cents; for each birth, thirty cents; for each death returned to him by the persons specified in sections two, three and four of chapter twenty-one of the General Statutes, twenty cents for each of the first twenty entries, and ten cents for each subsequent entry; for each death not so returned, but by him obtained and recorded, twenty cents.¹

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 138, § 1.

CHAPTER LI.

BOARD OF HEALTH.

1. Towns to choose board of health, or health officer; or selectmen to act.
2. City council to appoint board of health, or, &c.
3. Board may appoint physician.
4. Compensation of physician, &c.
5. Board may appoint an agent to act for them.
6. Board to make regulations respecting nuisances, &c.
7. Board to give notice of regulations.
8. To examine into and abate nuisances, &c.
9. To order nuisances, &c., abated. Penalty for refusing.
10. Parties aggrieved by neglect or refusal may appeal to county commissioners.
11. Must give notice of such appeal to opposite party, and present petition to commissioners.
12. Pay of commissioners.
13. Act not to affect, &c.
14. Order for abatement, how served.
15. Owner not complying, board to remove the nuisance at his expense.
16. May adopt any suitable plan for removal of same.
17. Proceedings against a party causing a nuisance, to recover costs of removing.
18. Board may notify occupants of unfit dwelling-place to quit, &c.
19. When a party is convicted of a nuisance, court may order it destroyed.
20. Court may issue injunctions, in cases of nuisance.
21. Board may make compulsory examination of premises, when refused, &c.
22. May grant permits for the removal of infected articles or sick persons.
23. May make necessary provision for persons infected with dangerous diseases.
24. If infected person cannot be removed, others may be.
25. Persons may be stationed on borders of other states, to examine, &c.
26. Two justices of the peace may issue warrant to remove sick persons.
27. One justice may issue warrant to sheriff to secure infected articles, who may impress aid.

28. Justice may take up houses and stores, &c., for safe-keeping of goods, &c.
29. Officers may break open houses, shops, &c., and command aid.
30. Expenses to be paid by owners of goods.
31. Town to make compensation for houses, &c., or services impressed.
32. Removal of prisoners attacked with disease.
33. Return of removal to be made to court; such removal not an escape.
34. Parents, &c., to cause children and wards to be vaccinated. Penalty for neglect.
35. Selectmen, &c., to enforce vaccination and revaccination. Penalty for neglect.
36. Towns to provide means for vaccination.
37. Inmates of manufactories, almshouses, &c., to be vaccinated.
38. Towns may make further provision for vaccination.
39. Towns may establish quarantine ground.
40. Two or more towns may establish a common quarantine ground.
41. Board of health may establish the quarantine of vessels.
42. Quarantine regulations to extend to all persons, &c.
43. Penalty for violation after public notice.
44. Vessels suspected of infection to be ordered to quarantine ground.
45. Penalty if master, seaman, &c., refuse to make answer on oath, &c.
46. Quarantine expenses to be paid by person or owner.
47. Hospitals may be provided by towns.
48. Hospitals to be under orders of board of health.
49. Hospitals not to be established within one hundred rods of house in adjoining town, unless, &c.
50. Physicians and others in hospitals to be subject to board of health.
51. Board of health to provide hospital or other place, when, &c.; may cause sick and infected persons to be removed to hospital.
52. Selectmen to give notice, by suitable signals, of infected places.
53. Penalty on physicians and others in hospitals, &c., for violating regulations.
54. Every householder to give notice of dangerous disease in his family. Penalty.
55. Penalty on physician for not giving notice of dangerous disease.
56. Expenses recoverable of individuals, how sued for.
57. Fines and forfeitures to inure to use of town.
58. Certain provisions not to apply to small-pox.
59. Board to assign places for exercising offensive trades, and may prohibit.
60. Proceedings in equity.
61. Superior court may, on complaint, revoke such assignment.
62. Action for damages from nuisance.
63. Orders of prohibition, &c., to be served on occupant. If he refuses to obey, board may prevent. Penalty.
64. Order of selectmen as board of health need not be served by an officer.
65. Appeal by person aggrieved. Proceedings.

- 66. Parties causing nuisance may appeal from the order of the board, and apply for a jury.
- 67. Trade not to be exercised pending proceedings.
- 68. Verdict of jury may alter, &c., order; to be returned for acceptance.
- 69. Costs, how to be paid.
- 70. Chapter extends to cities.

1. A TOWN respecting which no provision is made by special law for choosing a board of health, may, at its annual meeting or at a meeting legally warned for the purpose, choose a board of health, to consist of not less than three nor more than nine persons; or may choose a health officer. If no board or officer is chosen the selectmen shall be the board of health.

2. Except where different provision is made by law, the city council of a city may appoint a board of health; may constitute either branch of such council, or a joint or separate committee of their body, a board of health, either for general or special purposes, and may prescribe the manner in which the powers and duties of the board shall be exercised and carried into effect. In default of the appointment of a board with full powers, the city council shall have the powers and perform the duties prescribed to boards of health in towns.

3. Every board of health may appoint a physician to the board, who shall hold his office during its pleasure.

4. The board shall establish the salary or other compensation of such physician, and shall regulate all fees and charges of persons employed by it in the execution of the health laws and of its own regulations.¹

5. Boards of health in the several cities and towns in this Commonwealth, may appoint an agent or agents to act for them, respectively, in cases of emergency, or

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 1-4.

when such board cannot be conveniently assembled ; and such agent so appointed shall have and may exercise all the authority which the board of health appointing him had ; but he shall, within two days, report his action in each case to the board of health for their approval, and shall be directly responsible to and under the control and direction of the board of health from which he received such appointment.¹

6. The board shall make such regulations as it judges necessary for the public health and safety, respecting nuisances, sources of filth, and causes of sickness, within its town, or on board of vessels within its harbor ; and respecting articles which are capable of containing or conveying infection or contagion, or of creating sickness, brought into or conveyed from its town, or into or from any vessel. Whoever violates any such regulation shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

7. Notice shall be given by the board of all regulations made by it, by publishing the same in some newspaper of its town, or where there is no such newspaper by posting them up in some public place in the town. Such notice shall be deemed legal notice to all persons.

8. The board shall examine into all nuisances, sources of filth, and causes of sickness, within its town, or in any vessel within the harbor of such town, that may in its opinion be injurious to the health of the inhabitants, and the same shall destroy, remove, or prevent, as the case may require.

9. The board or the health officer shall order the owner or occupant at his own expense to remove any nuisance, source of filth, or cause of sickness, found

¹ Stats. 1860, ch. 271.

on private property, within twenty-four hours or such other time as it deems reasonable after notice served as provided in the following section ; and if the owner or occupant neglects so to do, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars for every day during which he knowingly permits such nuisance or cause of sickness to remain after the time prescribed for the removal thereof.¹

Such order for the removal of a nuisance, is valid without previous notice to the parties interested, and opportunity for them to appear and be heard.

But it is necessary that the order should be so explicit as to sufficiently inform the party of the nature and locality of the nuisance to be removed. And it need not prescribe a mode for the removal, as the owner or occupant of the property on which the nuisance is found is not restricted by such prescription if made.²

10. Any person aggrieved by the neglect or refusal of any board of health in any city or town to pass all proper orders abating a nuisance or nuisances in said city or town, may appeal to the board of county commissioners in the same county for a redress of such grievances, and the said commissioners shall have full power to hear and determine the matter of such appeal, and may make such decree and exercise and perform all the powers in such case as a board of health may exercise and perform in a town, as specified in chapter twenty-six of the General Statutes.

11. The party so appealing shall, within twenty-four hours after such neglect or refusal by any board of health, give written notice to the opposite party of his intention so to appeal, and within seven days after such neglect or refusal, shall present a petition to some

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 5-8.

² Salem v. Eastern R. R., 98 Mass. 431.

member of the said board of commissioners, setting forth the grievances complained of, and the action of the board of health thereon, and shall thereupon enter into such recognizance before said board of commissioners, in such sum and with such surety or sureties as they shall order.

12. The said commissioners, when acting under the provisions of this act, shall tax three dollars per day for time, and five cents a mile for travel to and from the place of meeting, to be paid into the county treasury; and such costs shall be in the first instance paid by the appellant, and said commissioners may award that such costs and any other costs of the proceeding shall be paid by either party, as in their judgment justice shall require.

13. This act shall not affect any suit or proceeding now pending, nor shall it affect the jurisdiction of any court.¹

14. Such order shall be made in writing, and served by any person competent to serve a notice in a civil suit, personally on the owner, occupant, or his authorized agent; or a copy of the order may be left at the last and usual place of abode of the owner, occupant, or agent, if he is known and within the state. But if the premises are unoccupied and the residence of the owner or agent is unknown or without the state, the notice may be served by posting the same on the premises and advertising in one or more public newspapers in such manner and for such length of time as the board or health officer may direct.

15. If the owner or occupant fails to comply with such order, the board may cause the nuisance, source of filth, or cause of sickness, to be removed, and all

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 211, §§ 1-4.

expenses incurred thereby shall be paid by the owner, occupant, or other person who caused or permitted the same, if he has had actual notice from the board of health of the existence thereof.¹

16. Upon the failure of the owner or occupant of the property on which the nuisance is found to remove the same, the board is not restricted to the mode prescribed in the order, but may adopt any which is suitable, even if, in so doing, it is necessary to subvert soil adjoining that on which the nuisance exists.

17. And in an action by the authorities against a party alleged to have caused a nuisance, to recover money expended by the board of health for removing it, if such party had no opportunity to be heard before the board, none of the findings or adjudications of the board preliminary to the incurring of such expenses are conclusive upon him, and all the facts on which the recovery is sought are open to be controverted, and must be established by the proofs.²

18. The board, when satisfied upon due examination that any collar, room, tenement, or building, in its town, occupied as a dwelling-place, has become by reason of the number of occupants, or want of cleanliness, or other cause, unfit for such purpose and a cause of nuisance or sickness to the occupants or the public, may issue a notice in writing to such occupants, or any of them, requiring the premises to be put into a proper condition as to cleanliness, or if they see fit requiring the occupants to remove or quit the premises within such time as the board may deem reasonable. If the persons so notified, or any of them, neglect or refuse to comply with the terms of the notice, the board may cause the premises to be properly cleansed at the expense of the owners, or may

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 9, 10.

² Salem v. Eastern R. R., 98 Mass. 481.

7. The clerk shall receive from his city or town for obtaining, recording, indexing, and returning to the secretary of the Commonwealth, the facts in relation to a birth, twenty cents; a marriage, ten cents; a death, twenty cents for each of the first twenty entries, and ten cents for each subsequent entry, as the same shall be certified by the secretary of the Commonwealth; but a city or town containing more than ten thousand inhabitants may limit the aggregate compensation allowed to their clerk. He shall forfeit a sum not less than twenty nor more than one hundred dollars for each refusal or neglect to perform any duty required of him by this chapter.

See section fourteen of this chapter for fees of clerk; and so much of this section as is inconsistent with section fourteen of this chapter is repealed.

8. The superintendents of the state almshouses at Tewksbury, Bridgewater, and Monson, shall obtain, record, and make return of, the facts in relation to the births and deaths which occur in their respective institutions, in like manner as is required of town clerks. The clerks of said towns shall, in relation to the births and deaths of persons in said almshouses, be exempt from the duties otherwise required of them by this chapter.

9. The secretary shall at the expense of the Commonwealth prepare and furnish to the clerks of the several cities and towns, and to the superintendents of the state almshouses, blank books of suitable quality and size to be used as books of record under this chapter, blank books for indexes thereto, and blank forms for returns, on paper of uniform size; and shall accompany the same with such instructions and explanations

as may be necessary and useful. City and town clerks shall make such distribution of blank forms of returns furnished by the secretary as he shall direct.

10. The secretary shall cause the returns received by him for each year to be bound together in one or more volumes with indexes thereto. He shall prepare from the returns such tabular results as will render them of practical utility, make report thereof annually to the legislature, and do all other acts necessary to carry into effect the provisions of this chapter.

11. Any city or town containing more than ten thousand inhabitants, may choose a person other than the clerk to be registrar, who shall be sworn, and to whom all the provisions of this chapter concerning clerks shall apply. The returns and notices required to be made and given to clerks shall be made and given to such registrar under like penalties.

As to fees of registrar, see section fourteen of this chapter.

12. The secretary of this Commonwealth shall prosecute, by an action of tort, in the name of the Commonwealth, for the recovery of any penalty or forfeiture imposed by this [chapter] [act].

13. Any city or town may make rules and regulations to enforce the provisions of this chapter, or to secure a more perfect registration of births, marriages, and deaths, therein.¹

14. The clerk of each city and town, except in such cities and towns as choose a registrar, under the eleventh section of the twenty-first chapter of the General Statutes, in which cases the provisions of this act shall apply to the registrar, for receiving or obtaining, recording, indexing, and returning the facts relating to

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 21, §§ 1-18.

CHAPTER LI.

BOARD OF HEALTH.

1. Towns to choose board of health, or health officer; or selectmen to act.
2. City council to appoint board of health, or, &c.
3. Board may appoint physician.
4. Compensation of physician, &c.
5. Board may appoint an agent to act for them.
6. Board to make regulations respecting nuisances, &c.
7. Board to give notice of regulations.
8. To examine into and abate nuisances, &c.
9. To order nuisances, &c., abated. Penalty for refusing.
10. Parties aggrieved by neglect or refusal may appeal to county commissioners.
11. Must give notice of such appeal to opposite party, and present petition to commissioners.
12. Pay of commissioners.
13. Act not to affect, &c.
14. Order for abatement, how served.
15. Owner not complying, board to remove the nuisance at his expense.
16. May adopt any suitable plan for removal of same.
17. Proceedings against a party causing a nuisance, to recover costs of removing.
18. Board may notify occupants of unfit dwelling-place to quit, &c.
19. When a party is convicted of a nuisance, court may order it destroyed.
20. Court may issue injunctions, in cases of nuisance.
21. Board may make compulsory examination of premises, when refused, &c.
22. May grant permits for the removal of infected articles or sick persons.
23. May make necessary provision for persons infected with dangerous diseases.
24. If infected person cannot be removed, others may be.
25. Persons may be stationed on borders of other states, to examine, &c.
26. Two justices of the peace may issue warrant to remove sick persons.
27. One justice may issue warrant to sheriff to secure infected articles, who may impress aid.

28. Justice may take up houses and stores, &c., for safe-keeping of goods, &c.
29. Officers may break open houses, shops, &c., and command aid.
30. Expenses to be paid by owners of goods.
31. Town to make compensation for houses, &c., or services impressed.
32. Removal of prisoners attacked with disease.
33. Return of removal to be made to court; such removal not an escape.
34. Parents, &c., to cause children and wards to be vaccinated. Penalty for neglect.
35. Selectmen, &c., to enforce vaccination and revaccination. Penalty for neglect.
36. Towns to provide means for vaccination.
37. Inmates of manufactories, almshouses, &c., to be vaccinated.
38. Towns may make further provision for vaccination.
39. Towns may establish quarantine ground.
40. Two or more towns may establish a common quarantine ground.
41. Board of health may establish the quarantine of vessels.
42. Quarantine regulations to extend to all persons, &c.
43. Penalty for violation after public notice.
44. Vessels suspected of infection to be ordered to quarantine ground.
45. Penalty if master, seaman, &c., refuse to make answer on oath, &c.
46. Quarantine expenses to be paid by person or owner.
47. Hospitals may be provided by towns.
48. Hospitals to be under orders of board of health.
49. Hospitals not to be established within one hundred rods of house in adjoining town, unless, &c.
50. Physicians and others in hospitals to be subject to board of health.
51. Board of health to provide hospital or other place, when, &c.; may cause sick and infected persons to be removed to hospital.
52. Selectmen to give notice, by suitable signals, of infected places.
53. Penalty on physicians and others in hospitals, &c., for violating regulations.
54. Every householder to give notice of dangerous disease in his family. Penalty.
55. Penalty on physician for not giving notice of dangerous disease.
56. Expenses recoverable of individuals, how sued for.
57. Fines and forfeitures to inure to use of town.
58. Certain provisions not to apply to small-pox.
59. Board to assign places for exercising offensive trades, and may prohibit.
60. Proceedings in equity.
61. Superior court may, on complaint, revoke such assignment.
62. Action for damages from nuisance.
63. Orders of prohibition, &c., to be served on occupant. If he refuses to obey, board may prevent. Penalty.
64. Order of selectmen as board of health need not be served by an officer.
65. Appeal by person aggrieved. Proceedings.

- 66. Parties causing nuisance may appeal from the order of the board, and apply for a jury.
- 67. Trade not to be exercised pending proceedings.
- 68. Verdict of jury may alter, &c., order; to be returned for acceptance.
- 69. Costs, how to be paid.
- 70. Chapter extends to cities.

1. A TOWN respecting which no provision is made by special law for choosing a board of health, may, at its annual meeting or at a meeting legally warned for the purpose, choose a board of health, to consist of not less than three nor more than nine persons; or may choose a health officer. If no board or officer is chosen the selectmen shall be the board of health.

2. Except where different provision is made by law, the city council of a city may appoint a board of health; may constitute either branch of such council, or a joint or separate committee of their body, a board of health, either for general or special purposes, and may prescribe the manner in which the powers and duties of the board shall be exercised and carried into effect. In default of the appointment of a board with full powers, the city council shall have the powers and perform the duties prescribed to boards of health in towns.

3. Every board of health may appoint a physician to the board, who shall hold his office during its pleasure.

4. The board shall establish the salary or other compensation of such physician, and shall regulate all fees and charges of persons employed by it in the execution of the health laws and of its own regulations.¹

5. Boards of health in the several cities and towns in this Commonwealth, may appoint an agent or agents to act for them, respectively, in cases of emergency, or

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 1-4.

on private property, within twenty-four hours or such other time as it deems reasonable after notice served as provided in the following section ; and if the owner or occupant neglects so to do, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty dollars for every day during which he knowingly permits such nuisance or cause of sickness to remain after the time prescribed for the removal thereof.¹

Such order for the removal of a nuisance, is valid without previous notice to the parties interested, and opportunity for them to appear and be heard.

But it is necessary that the order should be so explicit as to sufficiently inform the party of the nature and locality of the nuisance to be removed. And it need not prescribe a mode for the removal, as the owner or occupant of the property on which the nuisance is found is not restricted by such prescription if made.²

10. Any person aggrieved by the neglect or refusal of any board of health in any city or town to pass all proper orders abating a nuisance or nuisances in said city or town, may appeal to the board of county commissioners in the same county for a redress of such grievances, and the said commissioners shall have full power to hear and determine the matter of such appeal, and may make such decree and exercise and perform all the powers in such case as a board of health may exercise and perform in a town, as specified in chapter twenty-six of the General Statutes.

11. The party so appealing shall, within twenty-four hours after such neglect or refusal by any board of health, give written notice to the opposite party of his intention so to appeal, and within seven days after such neglect or refusal, shall present a petition to some

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 5-8.

² *Salem v. Eastern R. R.*, 98 Mass. 431.

member of the said board of commissioners, setting forth the grievances complained of, and the action of the board of health thereon, and shall thereupon enter into such recognizance before said board of commissioners, in such sum and with such surety or sureties as they shall order.

12. The said commissioners, when acting under the provisions of this act, shall tax three dollars per day for time, and five cents a mile for travel to and from the place of meeting, to be paid into the county treasury; and such costs shall be in the first instance paid by the appellant, and said commissioners may award that such costs and any other costs of the proceeding shall be paid by either party, as in their judgment justice shall require.

13. This act shall not affect any suit or proceeding now pending, nor shall it affect the jurisdiction of any court.¹

14. Such order shall be made in writing, and served by any person competent to serve a notice in a civil suit, personally on the owner, occupant, or his authorized agent; or a copy of the order may be left at the last and usual place of abode of the owner, occupant, or agent, if he is known and within the state. But if the premises are unoccupied and the residence of the owner or agent is unknown or without the state, the notice may be served by posting the same on the premises and advertising in one or more public newspapers in such manner and for such length of time as the board or health officer may direct.

15. If the owner or occupant fails to comply with such order, the board may cause the nuisance, source of filth, or cause of sickness, to be removed, and all

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 211, §§ 1-4.

expenses incurred thereby shall be paid by the owner, occupant, or other person who caused or permitted the same, if he has had actual notice from the board of health of the existence thereof.¹

16. Upon the failure of the owner or occupant of the property on which the nuisance is found to remove the same, the board is not restricted to the mode prescribed in the order, but may adopt any which is suitable, even if, in so doing, it is necessary to subvert soil adjoining that on which the nuisance exists.

17. And in an action by the authorities against a party alleged to have caused a nuisance, to recover money expended by the board of health for removing it, if such party had no opportunity to be heard before the board, none of the findings or adjudications of the board preliminary to the incurring of such expenses are conclusive upon him, and all the facts on which the recovery is sought are open to be controverted, and must be established by the proofs.²

18. The board, when satisfied upon due examination that any collar, room, tenement, or building, in its town, occupied as a dwelling-place, has become by reason of the number of occupants, or want of cleanliness, or other cause, unfit for such purpose and a cause of nuisance or sickness to the occupants or the public, may issue a notice in writing to such occupants, or any of them, requiring the premises to be put into a proper condition as to cleanliness, or if they see fit requiring the occupants to remove or quit the premises within such time as the board may deem reasonable. If the persons so notified, or any of them, neglect or refuse to comply with the terms of the notice, the board may cause the premises to be properly cleansed at the expense of the owners, or may

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 9, 10.

² Salem v. Eastern R. R., 98 Mass. 481.

remove the occupants forcibly and close up the premises, and the same shall not be again occupied as a dwelling-place without the consent in writing of the board. If the owner thereafter occupies or knowingly permits the same to be occupied without such permission in writing, he shall forfeit a sum not less than ten nor more than fifty dollars.¹

19. When a person is convicted on an indictment for a common nuisance injurious to the public health, the court in their discretion may order it to be removed or destroyed at the expense of the defendant, under the direction of the board of health; and the form of the warrant to the sheriff or other officer may be varied accordingly.

20. The superior court, or a justice thereof in term time or vacation, may, either before or pending a prosecution for a common nuisance affecting the public health, issue an injunction to stay or prevent the same until the matter shall be decided by a jury or otherwise; may enforce such injunction according to the course of proceedings in chancery; and may dissolve the same when the court or one of the justices shall think proper.

21. When the board think it necessary for the preservation of the lives or health of the inhabitants, to enter any land, building, or vessel, within its town, for the purpose of examining into and destroying, removing, or preventing, any nuisance, source of filth, or cause of sickness, and shall be refused such entry, any member of the board may make complaint under oath to two justices of the peace of the county, stating the facts of the case so far as he has knowledge thereof, and the justices may thereupon issue a warrant directed

¹ Gen. Stats ch. 26, § 11.

to the sheriff or either of his deputies, or to any constable of such town, commanding him to take sufficient aid, and being accompanied by any two or more members of said board, at any reasonable time to repair to the place where such nuisance, source of filth, or cause of sickness, complained of may be, and the same to destroy, remove, or prevent, under the directions of such members of the board.

22. The board may grant permits for the removal of any nuisance, infected articles, or sick person, within the limits of its town, when it thinks it safe and proper so to do.

23. When any person coming from abroad or residing in any town in this state is infected, or lately has been infected, with the plague or other sickness dangerous to the public health, except as is otherwise provided in this chapter, the board shall make effectual provision in the manner which it judges best for the safety of the inhabitants, by removing such person to a separate house or otherwise, and by providing nurses and other assistance and necessaries, which shall be at the charge of the person himself, his parents, or master, if able, otherwise at the charge of the town to which he belongs ; and if he is not an inhabitant of any town, at the charge of the Commonwealth.

24. If the infected person cannot be removed without danger to his health, the board shall make provision for him as directed in the preceding section in the house in which he may be ; and may cause the persons in the neighborhood to be removed, and take such other measures as it judges necessary for the safety of the inhabitants.

25. The board of health of any town near to or bor-

dering upon either of the neighboring states, may appoint, by writing, suitable persons to attend at places by which travellers may pass from infected places in other states; who may examine such travellers as it suspects of bringing any infection dangerous to the public health, and if need be may restrain them from travelling until licensed thereto by the board of health of the town to which such person may come. A traveller coming from such infected place who shall without such license travel within this state, (except to return by the most direct way to the state from whence he came,) after he has been cautioned to depart by the persons so appointed, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

26. Two justices of the peace may if need be make out a warrant directed to the sheriff of the county, or his deputy, or to any constable, requiring them under the direction of the board to remove any person infected with contagious sickness, or to impress and take up convenient houses, lodgings, nurses, attendants, and other necessities, for the accommodation, safety, and relief, of the sick.

27. When, upon the application of the board, it appears to a justice of the peace that there is just cause to suspect that any baggage, clothing, or goods, found within the town, are infected with the plague or other disease which may be dangerous to the public health, the justice shall, by warrant directed to the sheriff or his deputy, or to any constable, require him to impress so many men as said justice may judge necessary to secure such baggage, clothing, or other goods, and to post said men as a guard over the house or place where such articles are lodged; who shall take effectual care to prevent persons from removing or

coming near the same, until due inquiry is made into the circumstances.

28. The justice may by the same warrant, if it appears to him necessary, require the officers, under the direction of the board, to impress and take up convenient houses or stores for the safe-keeping of such articles; and the board may cause them to be removed thereto, or otherwise detained, until, in the opinion of the board, they are freed from infection.

29. The officers, in the execution of the warrant, shall if need be break open any house, shop, or other place, mentioned in the warrant, where such articles are; and may require such aid as is necessary to effect the execution of the warrant. Whoever neglects or refuses to assist in the execution of the warrant, after being commanded to assist by either of said officers, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding ten dollars.

30. The charges of securing such articles, and transporting and purifying the same, shall be paid by the owners, at such rates and prices as may be determined by the board.

31. When a sheriff or other officer impresses or takes up any houses, stores, lodging, or other necessities, or impresses men, as provided in this chapter, the several parties interested shall be entitled to a just compensation therefor, to be paid by the town in which such persons or property are so impressed.

32. When a person confined in a common jail, house of correction, or workhouse, has a disease which, in the opinion of the physician of the board or of such other physician as it may consult, is dangerous to the safety and health of other prisoners or of the inhabitants of the town, the board shall by its order in writing direct the removal of such person to some hospital or other

place of safety, there to be provided for and securely kept so as to prevent his escape until its further order. If such person recovers from the disease he shall be returned to said prison or other place of confinement.

33. If the person so removed is committed by order of court or under judicial process, the order for his removal, or a copy thereof attested by the presiding member of the board, shall be returned by him with the doings thereon, into the office of the clerk of the court from which the process of commitment was issued. No prisoner so removed shall thereby commit an escape.

34. Parents and guardians shall cause their children and wards to be vaccinated before they attain the age of two years, and revaccinated whenever the selectmen or mayor and aldermen shall after five years from the last vaccination require it. For every year's neglect the party offending shall forfeit the sum of five dollars.

35. The selectmen and mayor and aldermen shall require and enforce the vaccination of all the inhabitants, and, whenever in their opinion the public health requires it, the revaccination of all the inhabitants who do not prove to their satisfaction that they have been successfully vaccinated or revaccinated within five years. All persons over twenty-one years of age, not under guardianship, who neglect to comply with any such requirement, shall forfeit the sum of five dollars.

36. Towns shall furnish the means of vaccination to such of their inhabitants as are unable to pay for the same.

37. Incorporated manufacturing companies ; superintendents of almshouses, state reform, and industrial

schools, lunatic hospitals, and other places where the poor and sick are received ; masters of houses of correction, jailors, keepers of prisons, the warden of the state prison, and superintendents or officers of all other institutions supported or aided by the state ; shall at the expense of their respective establishments or institutions cause all inmates thereof to be vaccinated immediately upon their entrance thereto, unless they produce sufficient evidence of previous successful vaccination within five years.

38. Each town may make further provision for the vaccination of its inhabitants, under the direction of the board or a committee chosen for the purpose.

39. A town may establish a quarantine ground in a suitable place either within or without its own limits ; but if such place is without its limits, the assent of the town within whose limits it may be established shall be first obtained.

40. Two or more towns may at their joint expense establish a quarantine ground for their common use in any suitable place either within or without their own limits ; but if such place is without their limits, they shall first obtain the assent of the town within whose limits it may be.

41. The board of health in each seaport town may from time to time establish the quarantine to be performed by vessels arriving within its harbor ; and may make such quarantine regulations as it judges necessary for the health and safety of the inhabitants.

42. Such regulations shall extend to all persons, goods, and effects, arriving in such vessels, and to all persons who may visit or go on board of the same.

43. Whoever violates any such regulation after notice thereof has been given in the manner before

provided in this chapter, shall forfeit a sum not less than five nor more than five hundred dollars.

44. The board in each seaport town may at all times cause a vessel arriving in such port, when such vessel or the cargo thereof is in its opinion foul or infected so as to endanger the public health, to be removed to the quarantine ground and thoroughly purified at the expense of the owners, consignees, or persons in possession of the same ; and may cause all persons arriving in or going on-board of such vessel, or handling the cargo, to be removed to any hospital under the care of the board, there to remain under their orders.

45. If a master, seaman, or passenger, belonging to a vessel on board of which any infection then is or has lately been, or is suspected to have been, or which has been at or has come from a port where any infectious distemper prevails that may endanger the public health, refuses to make answer on oath to such questions as may be asked him relating to such infection or distemper by the board of health of the town to which such vessel may come, (which oath any member of the board may administer,) such master, seaman, or passenger, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars ; and if not able to pay said sum he shall suffer six months' imprisonment.

46. All expenses incurred on account of any person, vessel, or goods, under quarantine regulations, shall be paid by such person or the owner of such vessel or goods respectively.

47. Any town may establish within its limits, and be constantly provided with, one or more hospitals for the reception of persons having a disease dangerous to the public health.

48. Such hospitals shall be subject to the orders and

regulations of the board, or of a committee of the town appointed for that purpose.

49. No such hospital shall be established within one hundred rods of an inhabited dwelling-house situated in an adjoining town, without the consent of such town.

50. When a hospital is so established, the physician, nurses, attendants, the persons sick therein, and all persons approaching or coming within the limits of the same, and all furniture and other articles used or brought there, shall be subject to such regulations as may be made by the board of health or the committee appointed for that purpose.

51. When a disease dangerous to the public health breaks out in any town, the board shall immediately provide such hospital or place of reception for the sick and infected as is judged best for their accommodation and the safety of the inhabitants ; which shall be subject to the regulations of the board ; and the board may cause any sick and infected person to be removed thereto, unless the condition of such person will not admit of his removal without danger to his health, in which case the house or place where he remains shall be considered as a hospital, and all persons residing in or in any way concerned within the same shall be subject to the regulations of the board as before provided.

52. When such disease is found to exist in a town, the selectmen and board of health shall use all possible care to prevent the spreading of the infection, and to give public notice of infected places to travelers, by displaying red flags at proper distances, and by all other means which in their judgment shall be most effectual for the common safety.

53. If a physician or other person in any of the hospitals or places of reception before mentioned, or who attends, approaches, or is concerned with, the same, violates any of the regulations lawfully made in relation thereto, either with respect to himself, or his or any other person's property, he shall for each offence forfeit a sum not less than ten nor more than one hundred dollars.

54. When a householder knows that a person within his family is taken sick of small-pox or any other disease dangerous to the public health, he shall immediately give notice thereof to the selectmen or board of health of the town in which he dwells. If he refuses or neglects to give such notice, he shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

55. When a physician knows that any person whom he is called to visit is infected with small-pox or any other disease dangerous to the public health, he shall immediately give notice thereof to the selectmen or board of health of the town ; and if he refuses or neglects to give such notice, he shall forfeit for each offence a sum not less than fifty nor more than one hundred dollars.

56. Expenses incurred by a town in the removal of nuisances or for the preservation of the public health, and which are recoverable of a private person or corporation by virtue of any provisions of law, may be sued for and recovered in an action of contract.

57. Fines and forfeitures incurred under general laws, the special laws applicable to a town, or the by-laws and regulations of a town relating to health, shall inure to the use of such town:¹

58. (The provisions of foregoing sections twenty-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 12-50.

three, twenty-four, fifty-one, fifty-two, and fifty-three, shall not apply to small-pox).

59. The board shall from time to time assign certain places for the exercising of any trade or employment which is a nuisance or hurtful to the inhabitants, or dangerous to the public health, or the exercise of which is attended by noisome and injurious odors, or is otherwise injurious to their estates, and may prohibit the exercise of the same in places not so assigned; the board may also forbid the exercise of such trade or employment within the limits of the town or in any particular locality thereof. All such assignments shall be entered in the records; and may be revoked when the board shall think proper.¹

60. If the selectmen acting as a board of health bring a bill in equity to restrain the exercise of an offensive trade or employment which they have prohibited, under the foregoing section the supreme court have power to allow an amendment thereof, by substituting the inhabitants of the town as plaintiffs, after the term of office of the selectmen has ceased.²

61. When it appears on a trial before the superior court for the county, upon a complaint made by any person, that any place or building so assigned has become a nuisance, by reason of offensive smells or exhalations proceeding from the same, or is otherwise hurtful or dangerous to the neighborhood or to travelers, the court may revoke such assignment and prohibit the further use of such place or building for the exercise of either of the aforesaid trades or employments, and may cause such nuisance to be removed or prevented.

62. A person injured either in his comfort or the

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, § 52.

² Winthrop v. Farrar, 11 Allen, 398.

enjoyment of his estate by such nuisance, may have an action of tort for the damage sustained thereby.

63. Orders of prohibition under section fifty-two (fifty-nine above), shall be served upon the occupant or person having charge of the premises where such trade or employment is exercised. If the party upon whom such order is served, for twenty-four hours after such service refuses or neglects to obey the same, the board shall take all necessary measures to prevent such exercise; and the person so refusing or neglecting shall forfeit a sum not less than fifty nor more than five hundred dollars.¹

64. But an order by the selectmen of a town, acting as a board of health, forbidding the exercise of an offensive trade or employment therein need not be served by an officer.²

65. Any person aggrieved by such order may appeal therefrom, and shall within three days from the service thereof upon him apply to the superior court, if in session in the county where such order is made, or in vacation to any justice of said court, for a jury; and such court or justice shall issue a warrant for a jury, to be impanelled at a time and place expressed in the warrant, in the manner provided in regard to the laying out of highways.³

66. Whenever any person by mistake of law or fact or by accident fails to appeal from any order of any board of health and to apply to the superior court or any justice thereof for a jury within the three days limited therefor by section fifty-six of chapter twenty-six of the General Statutes (preceding section), such person may at any time thereafter appeal from such

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 53-55.

² *Winthrop v. Farrar*, 11 Allen, 398.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 26, § 56.

order and apply for a jury with the same effect as if done within the said three days: *provided*, that such person so appealing and applying shall make it appear to the court or justice that such failure was caused by mistake or accident; and *provided, also*, that such appeal and application shall be made within thirty days after service of such order upon such applicant.¹

67. During the pendency of the appeal such trade or employment shall not be exercised contrary to the order; and upon any violation of the same the appeal shall forthwith be dismissed.

68. The verdict of the jury, which may either alter the order, or affirm or annul it in full, shall be returned to the court for acceptance as in case of highways; and said verdict when accepted shall have the authority and effect of an original order from which no appeal had been taken.

69. If the order is affirmed by the verdict, the town shall recover costs against the appellant; if it is annulled, the appellant shall recover damages and costs against the town; and if it is altered, the court may render such judgment as to costs as in their discretion may seem just.

70. The provisions of this chapter extend to cities so far as the same are not inconsistent with their several charters or acts in amendment thereof.²

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 263.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 26, §§ 57-60.

CHAPTER LII.

THE PROMOTION OF ANATOMICAL SCIENCE.

1. Overseers of the poor, &c., to permit physicians to take dead bodies in certain cases.
2. Physicians, &c., to give bond on receiving a dead body.
3. Persons having charge of poorhouse, &c., to give notice of death.
4. Dead bodies not to be given to physicians if claimed by friends, or if deceased requested to be buried, &c.

1. THE overseers of the poor of a town, the mayor and aldermen of a city, and the inspectors and superintendent of a state almshouse, may to any physician or surgeon, upon his request, give permission to take the bodies of such persons dying in such town, city, or almshouse, as are required to be buried at the public expense, to be by him used within the state for the advancement of anatomical science ; preference being given to medical schools established by law, for their use in the instruction of students.

2. Every physician or surgeon, before receiving any such dead body, shall give to the board of officers surrendering the same to him, a sufficient bond that each body shall be used only for the promotion of anatomical science within this state, and so as in no event to outrage the public feeling ; and that, after having been so used, the remains thereof shall be decently buried.

3. Persons having charge of a poorhouse, workhouse, or house of industry, in which a person required to be buried at the public expense dies, shall forthwith give notice of such death to the overseers of

the poor of the town or to the mayor and aldermen of the city in which such death occurs ; and except in case of necessity the body of such person shall not be buried until such notice is given, and permission therefor granted by such overseers or mayor and aldermen ; nor without their permission shall the body be surrendered for dissection or mutilation.

4. If the deceased person during his last sickness, of his own accord requested to be buried, or if, within twenty-four hours after his death, any person claiming to be and satisfying the proper authorities that he is a friend or of kindred to the deceased, asks to have the body buried, or if such deceased person was a stranger or traveller who suddenly died, the body shall not be so surrendered, but shall be buried.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 27, §§ 1-4.

CHAPTER LIII.

CEMETERIES AND BURIALS.

1. Towns to provide places for interment of persons dying therein.
2. Restrictions upon use of private land therefor.
3. How land may be taken to enlarge existing burial ground.
- 4, 5. Proceedings of county commissioners in relation thereto.
6. Compensation of commissioners.
7. Payment for land, when to be made.
8. Owner may have his damages determined by a jury. Proceedings in such case.
9. Boards of health may make regulations concerning burial grounds.
10. Notice to be given of such regulations.
11. What regulations may make with reference to removing dead bodies, &c.
12. "Interment" includes what.
- 13, 14, 15. Proceedings upon closing burial ground, &c., for more than one month.
16. Penalty for violation of section two.
17. Penalty for injuries to tombs, cemeteries, &c.
18. What constitutes public burial ground.
19. Deposits may be made with town treasurer, to preserve, &c., burying grounds.

1. EACH town and city shall provide one or more suitable places for the interment of persons dying within its limits.

2. Except in the case of the erection or use of a tomb on private land for the exclusive use of the family of the owner, no land, other than that already so used or appropriated, shall be used for the purpose of burial, unless by permission of the town or of the mayor and aldermen of the city in which the same is situated.¹

3. When there is a necessity for the enlargement of

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 28, §§ 4, 5.

any burial ground now existing in and belonging to any town, and the owner of the adjoining land needed for such enlargement refuses to sell the same, or demands therefor a price deemed by the selectmen of said town unreasonable, said selectmen may, with the approbation of the town, make application therefor by a written petition to the commissioners of the county wherein the land is situate.

4. The commissioners shall appoint a time and place for a hearing, and shall cause a notice thereof, together with a copy of said petition, to be served personally on the land-owner, or left at his place of abode fourteen days at least before the time appointed for the hearing.

5. The commissioners shall hear the parties at the time and place appointed, or at an adjournment thereof, and as soon as may be after the hearing shall consider and adjudicate upon the necessity of such enlargement, and upon the quantity, boundaries, damages and value of the land adjudged necessary to be taken for that purpose.

6. Each commissioner shall be paid by the town three dollars per day for each day spent in acting under the petition, and five cents a mile for travel to and from the place of the hearing.

7. Upon payment or tender of payment of the amount of damages to the owner by the town, the land shall be taken and held by the town as a part and parcel of the burial ground of such town: *provided*, that such tender of payment shall be made within sixty days from the date of such adjudication.

8. When the owner of the land taken feels aggrieved by the award of damages, he may, upon application therefor in writing to the said commissioners within

one year, have the matter of his complaint determined by a jury, as in the case of assessment of damages for highways ; and all proceedings shall be conducted as in such case is provided. If the sum allowed for damages, including the value of the land, is increased by the jury, the sum so allowed by the jury, and all charges, shall be paid by the town ; otherwise, the charges arising upon such application for a jury shall be paid by the applicant. The land-owner applying for a jury shall enter into a recognizance in such sum and with such surety as the commissioners shall order, for the payment of such charges.¹

9. Boards of health may make all regulations which they judge necessary concerning burial grounds and interments within their respective limits ; may prohibit the use of tombs by undertakers, (as places of deposit for bodies committed to them for burial,) for the purpose of speculation, and may establish penalties not exceeding one hundred dollars for any breach of such regulations.

10. Notice of such regulations shall be given by publishing the same in some newspaper of the town, or city, or, if there is no such newspaper, by posting a copy in some public place therein ; which shall be deemed legal notice to all persons.²

11. And they may make regulations prohibiting all persons, except the superintendent of the cemetery, or a duly appointed undertaker, or other person specially authorized, from removing the dead body of any person from any house or place within the city or town, to the place of burial, and may require from each undertaker a bond with a reasonable penalty, and with condition to collect and account for the burial fees. And the fact that such a regulation may be made with reference to a

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 112, §§ 1-6.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 28, §§ 6, 7.

particular person, will not affect its validity. And if such person, having been so appointed as undertaker, fails to give the required bond, the board of health may revoke his appointment at pleasure, without previous notice to him.¹

12. The word "interments" properly includes and describes the removal of the bodies of deceased persons for the purpose of burial. That this necessary duty shall be performed, especially when undertaken for hire by suitable and trustworthy persons, and that the moving of dead bodies through public streets shall be conducted with decency and safety, are obviously matters proper for municipal regulation, and which as well as the mode of burial may concern the public health to no slight extent.¹

13. Before a tomb, burial ground, or cemetery, is closed by order of the board of health, for a time longer than one month, all persons interested shall have an opportunity to be heard, and personal notice of the time and place of hearing shall be given to at least one owner of the tomb, and to three at least, if so many there are, of the proprietors of such burial ground or cemetery, and notice shall also be published two successive weeks at least preceding such hearing, in two newspapers, if so many there are, published in the county.

14. The owner of a tomb aggrieved by the order of the board of health closing any tomb, burial ground, or cemetery, may appeal therefrom, and at any time within six months from the date of the order enter his appeal in the superior court; and the appellant shall give the board of health fourteen days' notice of his appeal previous to the entry thereof. But the order of the board shall remain in force until a decision shall be had on the appeal.

¹ Commonwealth v. Goodrich, 13 Allen, 546.

15. Appeals shall be tried in regular course before a jury, and if the jury find that the tomb, burial ground, or cemetery, so closed, was not a nuisance, nor injurious to the public health at the time of the order, the court shall rescind the same so far as it affects such tomb, burial ground, or cemetery, and execution for costs of the appeal shall issue in favor of the appellant against the town or city in which the same was situated. But if the order is sustained, execution shall issue for double costs against the appellant in favor of the board of health for the use of the town or city.

16. For every interment in violation of section five (section two above) in a town or city in which the notice prescribed in section seven has been given, the owner of the land so used shall forfeit not less than twenty nor more than one hundred dollars.

17. Whoever wrongfully destroys, impairs, injures, or removes, a tomb, gravestone, building, fence, railing, or other thing, lawfully erected in or around a place of burial or cemetery, or a tree, shrub, or plant, situate within its limits; or wrongfully injures a walk or path therein, or places rubbish or offensive matter within a place of burial or cemetery, or commits any nuisance therein, or in any way desecrates or disfigures the same, shall forfeit for every such offence not less than five nor more than one hundred dollars. Upon the trial of a prosecution for the recovery of such penalty, use and occupation for the purposes of burial shall be deemed sufficient evidence of title.¹

18. As to the question what constitutes a public burial ground, in *Commonwealth v. Viall*,² it is held that an ancient burial ground, which for sixty years has been separated by a fence from the adjoining land, and used occasionally

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 28, §§ 8-12.

² 2 Allen, 512.

for burials until the present time, may be described as a public burial ground in an indictment for destroying trees in a place of burial, under the foregoing section, although it can only be reached by a way, which has always been used for the purpose, over an adjoining private estate, of which it was originally a part, and the owners of which built and have maintained the fence for their own convenience, and have depastured the burial ground, cut the trees upon it, and cultivated part of it at their pleasure, under a claim of right, and no one else has exercised or claimed any control over the same until the town in which it lies assumed the charge thereof within three years.

And the court further say, that cutting trees upon a public burial ground for purposes of private profit, without consent of the public authorities having charge of it, is a violation of the foregoing section, although the person who cuts them is the owner of the fee of the land, and honestly believes that his acts are lawful.

19. Any person holding, occupying, or interested in any lot in the public burying grounds in any city or town in this Commonwealth, may deposit with the treasurer of any such city or town any sum of money, not exceeding five hundred dollars, which sum thus deposited, shall be entered upon the books of the treasury, and held in accordance with the provisions of the ordinances or by-laws of such city or town, in relation to the interment of the dead.

The purpose for which such deposit may be made, shall be to provide for the care, keeping and preservation of the fences, trees, shrubbery, monuments, tombs and other appendages of the lot of such person.

Any city or town may receive money for the purpose aforesaid, and allow interest for the same at a rate not exceeding six per centum per annum; and may establish any by-laws or ordinances not repugnant to the laws of this Commonwealth, as may be necessary for the purposes of this act¹ (this section).

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 225.

CHAPTER LIV.

STREET RAILWAYS.

1. Location of tracks to be made by selectmen after notice, &c. May be altered by same authority at expense of such party as they may determine.
2. Such action may be revoked after one year upon notice, &c., and tracks shall then be removed at expense of corporation.
3. Rules for rate of speed, mode of use of track, removal of snow, &c., may be made by selectmen, &c.
4. Towns, &c., may take up, alter, and discontinue streets, &c., without liability.
5. Corporation to keep in repair streets, track, &c. Liability for injuries by misconduct in use, &c., of track.
6. Track not used for six months to be taken up, &c.
7. Use of track to be discontinued temporarily by order of selectmen, &c.
8. Gauge of track to be uniform in all roads.
9. Penalty for wilfully obstructing legal use of track, or delaying passing of cars, &c. Rules for giving notice of passing of cars may be established.
- 10, 11. Penalty on corporations, &c., for obstructing travel, &c., on roads and other tracks; shall conform to regulations of other roads and towns.
12. Corporation may, by permission of town authorities, use any motive power; to be responsible for damages thereby, &c.
13. Supreme Judicial Court may compel observance of the rules of the town authorities.
14. Street railways to have railings to prevent cars from running off bridges, &c.
15. Railways to be maintained to the satisfaction of municipal authorities where bridge is situated; penalty.

1. THE board of aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, in which any corporation is authorized to construct a street railway, may, upon the petition of such corporation, locate the tracks thereof

within their respective jurisdictions, pursuant to the provisions of its charter: *provided*, that before proceeding to locate such tracks, they shall give notice to all parties interested, by publication in such newspapers, or otherwise, as they may determine, at least fourteen days before their meeting, of the time and place at which they will consider such location. After a hearing of all parties interested, they shall pass an order refusing the location, or granting the same, or any portion thereof, under such restrictions as they deem the interests of the public may require, and the location thus granted shall be deemed and taken to be the true location of the tracks of the corporation, if its acceptance thereof, in writing, is filed with said mayor and aldermen or selectmen within thirty days after receiving notice thereof. The location and position of any tracks may be altered upon application of any party interested, by the same authority, and in the same manner, as is herein provided for the original location. The expense of such alteration shall be borne by such party as the board of aldermen or selectmen may determine.

2. The board of aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town may, at any time after the expiration of one year from the time of the opening for the use of any street railway in such city or town, if in their judgment the interests of the public require, after notice published as provided in the preceding section, and a hearing, order that the location of any of the tracks in any street or highway shall be revoked, and the railway corporation shall thereupon remove the same, in conformity with such order, and put the street in as good condition as it was in immediately before being occupied by said tracks. If said corpo-

ration neglects to execute such order and make such repairs, after thirty days' notice thereof, then said board of aldermen or selectmen may cause the same to be executed and made at the expense of the railway corporation, to be recovered in an action of tort.

3. The board of aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, in which a street railway is operated may, from time to time, establish by an order such rules and regulations as to the rate of speed, mode of use of the tracks, and removal of snow and ice from the same, as in their judgment the interest and convenience of the public may require. If any street railway corporation, its servants or agents, wilfully or negligently violates any such rule or regulation of said board of aldermen or selectmen, such corporation shall be liable to a penalty of not more than five hundred dollars for each offence.

4. Cities and towns may take up any of the streets or highways traversed by street railways for any purpose for which they are now authorized to take up the same, or may alter and discontinue the same, as now authorized by law, without being liable in damages therefor to any railway corporation or the owners of its stock.

5. Every street railway corporation, its lessee or assigns, shall maintain and keep in repair such portions of the streets, roads and bridges, respectively, as are occupied by its tracks, and eighteen inches on each side thereof, to the satisfaction of the superintendent of streets, the street commissioner or the surveyors of highways, and shall be liable for any loss or injury that any person may sustain by reason of any carelessness, neglect or misconduct of its agents and servants, in the construction, management and use of

its tracks; and in case any recovery is had against any city or town, steam railroad, turnpike or bridge corporation, respectively, by reason of any defect or want of repair caused or permitted by the street railway corporation of that part of any street, highway or bridge, occupied by its tracks, and eighteen inches on each side thereof, said street railway corporation, its lessees, or assigns, shall be liable to said city or town, steam railway, turnpike or bridge corporation, respectively, for any sums recovered against either of them, together with all costs and reasonable expenditures incurred by them, or either of them, in the defence of any suit or suits in which recovery is had, by reason of such defect or want of repair, provided the corporation, its lessees or assigns, had reasonable notice of such suit or suits, and an opportunity to assume the defence thereof.

6. If a street railway company voluntarily discontinues the use of any part of its tracks for a period of six months, the streets or highways occupied by the same shall, upon the order of the board of aldermen of the city or the selectmen of the town, forthwith, at the expense of said company, be cleared of said tracks, and put in as good condition for the public travel as they were in immediately before being so occupied.

7. The board of aldermen of any city or the selectmen of any town, may order any street railway corporation to discontinue temporarily the use of any tracks within the limits of such city or town, whenever they adjudge that the safety or convenience of the inhabitants requires such discontinuance.

8. All street railway corporations shall construct and maintain their tracks of a uniform gauge of four feet eight and one-half inches.

9. Whoever wilfully and maliciously obstructs any such corporation, its lessees or assigns, in the legal use of any railway tracks, or delays the passing of the cars or railway carriages of such corporation, or of its lessees or assigns thereon, such person, and all who shall be aiding or abetting therein, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, or may be imprisoned in the common jail for a period not exceeding three months. The board of aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, may establish such regulations for giving notice or warning of the approach of street cars by the driver or conductor, as shall in their opinion best secure the unobstructed use of the tracks and the free passage of cars.

10. If any street railway corporation, its agents or servants, wilfully or negligently obstructs any street or highway, or hinders the passing of carriages over the same, or wilfully detains the cars of any other company having the lawful right to pass thereon, such corporation shall be punished by a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars, and the agent or servant so offending shall be punished by a fine not exceeding ten dollars for each offence, or by imprisonment in the common jail for a period not exceeding three months.

11. (Street railway corporations, while using the tracks of another corporation, as hereinbefore provided, shall conform to the rules and regulations, from time to time established, of the authorities of the respective cities and towns through which their cars run, and to the rules and regulations adopted by the corporation whose tracks they respectively use, for the regulation of their own cars and employes, and shall keep an account of the number of cars run daily by them respectively).

12. Street railway companies may use such motive-power on their respective tracks or roads as the board of aldermen of cities, or the selectmen of towns, through which they are located, may from time to time permit. Every such company shall be responsible in damages to any person whose buildings or other property is injured by fire communicated by its locomotive engines, and shall have an insurable interest in the property, upon its route, for which it may be so held responsible, and may procure insurance thereon in its own behalf.

13. In addition to the penalties herein provided, the supreme judicial court shall have full equity powers to compel the observance of all orders, rules and regulations made by the board of aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, or of any commissioners appointed in accordance with this act.¹

14. Every street railway corporation, its lessees or assigns, shall erect and maintain upon every bridge or draw of a bridge over which its track is located and used, suitable guards or railings sufficient to prevent the cars of said corporation from running off said bridge or draw.

15. Such guards or railings shall be erected and maintained to the satisfaction of the board of aldermen of the city, or the selectmen of the town, in which such draw or bridge or any portion thereof may be situated. And if any such railroad corporation, its lessees or assigns, after having been duly notified to erect such guards by the mayor and aldermen of any such city, or the selectmen of any such town, shall, for a longer time than two months from the service of such notice, refuse or neglect to erect such guards, such

¹ Stats. 1864, ch. 229, §§ 14-23, 34, 43.

corporation, lessees or assigns, shall forfeit and pay the sum of two hundred dollars for each month's delay in the construction of such guards from and after the expiration of said two months, to be recovered for the use of such city or town.¹

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 806.

CHAPTER LV.

TELEGRAPH COMPANIES.

1. Telegraph companies may construct lines upon highways, &c., not to incommode public.
2. Selectmen to specify places, kinds of posts, &c. Record.
3. They are to assess damages of land-owners. Costs. Applicant may have jury.
4. Compensation.

1. (EVERY company incorporated for the transmission of intelligence by electricity) may under the provisions of the following section construct lines of electric telegraph upon and along the highways and public roads, and across any waters within the state, by the erection of the posts, piers, abutments, and other fixtures (except bridges), necessary to sustain the wires of its lines; but shall not incommode the public use of highways or public roads, nor endanger or interrupt the navigation of any waters.

2. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any place through which the lines of a company are to pass, shall give the company a writing specifying where the posts may be located, the kind of posts, and the height at which and the places where the wires may run. After the erection of the lines, having first given the company or its agents opportunity to be heard, they may direct any alteration in the location or erection of the posts, piers, or abutments, and in the height of the wires. Such specifications and decisions shall be recorded in the records of the city or town.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 64, §§ 2, 3.

The foregoing sections apply to companies incorporated under the laws of this state. The determination of the selectmen as to where the posts may stand, is conclusive upon the rightfulness of their erection within the limits of a highway.¹

8. An owner of land near to or adjoining a highway or road along which lines are constructed by the company, who considers himself injured thereby, may within three months after such construction apply to the mayor and aldermen or selectmen to assess and appraise his damage. Before entering upon the service they shall severally be sworn faithfully and impartially to perform the duties required of them by this chapter. They shall on view make a just appraisal in writing of the loss or damage, if any, to the applicant, sign duplicates thereof, and on demand deliver one copy to the applicant and the other to the company or its agent. If damages are assessed, the company shall pay the same with the costs of the appraisers. If the appraisers award that the applicant has suffered no damage, he shall pay the costs of the appraisers.

Any person aggrieved by the assessment of his damages may have the matter determined by a jury as in case of highways.²

4. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall each receive for services performed under this chapter (the foregoing sections) two dollars a day.

¹ Commonwealth v. Boston, 97 Mass. 555.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 64, §§ 4, 5, 6.

CHAPTER LVI.

STORAGE, SALE, AND INSPECTION OF PETROLEUM OIL AND ITS PRODUCTS.

1. Inspectors of petroleum, earth rock oil and products to be appointed by selectmen in certain cases. Compensation, and how paid. Penalty on inspector.
2. Mixture of naphtha and illuminating oils regulated. Penalty and damages; forfeiture; proceeds.
3. Oils unsafe for illuminating purposes to be so branded.
4. Penalty for selling naphtha under assumed name.
5. Crude petroleum and its products, how to be stored, &c. Penalty.
6. Not to be manufactured, stored, &c., without license from selectmen. Penalty. Terms of license.
7. Search warrant may be issued on complaint of selectmen.
8. Oils not to remain in street, &c., more than twenty-four hours, nor in town more than forty-eight hours, without special permit.
9. Towns may make regulations and affix penalties.
- 10, 11. Provisions of former act, which are now in force, except so far as inconsistent.
12. Duty of inspectors.
13. Selectmen, &c., to prosecute for violations of law.

1. THE mayor and aldermen of every city, and the selectmen of every town of more than fifteen hundred inhabitants, and of every town of less than fifteen hundred inhabitants upon the written application of five or more citizens of such town therefor, shall appoint, annually, one or more suitable persons, not interested in the sale of crude petroleum, or in the sale or manufacture of petroleum, earth rock oil, or in any of their products, to be inspector or inspectors thereof in said city or town, and fix their compensation, to be paid by persons requiring their services under the provisions of this statute, and who before entering upon the duties of their office shall be duly sworn. Any inspector

guilty of fraud, deceit, or culpable negligence in the performance of his duties, shall be punished by fine not exceeding one hundred dollars, or imprisonment in the county jail or house of correction not exceeding one month, or by both, in the discretion of the court.

2. No person shall mix for sale, naphtha and illuminating oils, or shall sell or offer for sale such mixture, or shall sell or offer for sale, except for purposes of re-manufacture, illuminating oils made from coal or petroleum, which will evaporate a gas under one hundred degrees Fahrenheit or ignite at a temperature of less than one hundred and ten degrees Fahrenheit, to be ascertained by the application of Tagliabuc's, or some other approved instrument, and any person so doing shall for each offence be punished by fine or imprisonment, as provided in the first section hereof; and shall also be liable therefor, to any person suffering damage from the explosion or ignition of such oil thus unlawfully sold or kept, or offered for sale; and such oil thus unlawfully sold or kept, or offered for sale, and the casks or packages containing the same, shall be forfeited and sold, one-half of the proceeds of such sale to go to the Commonwealth and the other half to the informer.

3. For all the purposes of this act, all illuminating oils made from coal or petroleum having an igniting point of less than one hundred and ten degrees Fahrenheit, to be determined in the manner provided in the second section of this act, shall be deemed to be mixed with naphtha and shall be branded unsafe for illuminating purposes.

4. Any person who shall sell, or keep, or offer for sale, naphtha under any assumed name, shall for each offence, upon conviction thereof, be liable to the same

penalties provided, and shall be subject to the same liabilities set forth in the first two sections of this act.

5. Crude petroleum, or any of its products, may be stored, kept, manufactured or refined in detached and properly ventilated buildings specially adapted for the purpose, and surrounded by an embankment constructed so as to effectually prevent the overflow of said petroleum or any of its products beyond the premises on which the same may be kept, manufactured or refined: said buildings to be occupied in no part as a dwelling; and if less than fifty feet from any other building must be separated therefrom by a stone or brick wall at least ten feet high and twelve inches thick; and any person keeping such articles in any other kind of building, except as is hereinafter provided in the sixth section hereof, shall be punished by fine or imprisonment, in the manner provided in the first two sections hereof.

6. No person shall manufacture, refine, mix, store, or keep for sale, any oil or fluid composed wholly or in part of any of the products of petroleum, in any city or town, except as provided in the fifth section of this act, without a license first having been obtained from the mayor and aldermen of said city or the selectmen of said town, and in said license there shall be expressed the manner, and the portion of any locality or building in which said articles may be mixed, stored or kept; and whoever mixes, stores or keeps said articles in any one locality, except as aforesaid, without having first obtained a license as herein required, or having obtained such license, mixes, stores or keeps said articles in a different manner, or in any other portion of said locality or building than is expressed in said license, shall forfeit and pay a sum not exceeding

five hundred dollars, to be recovered in any appropriate form of action, to be instituted in the name of the mayor of said city, or of the selectmen of said town ; and the license granted in accordance with the provisions of this act shall continue to be in force from the time of granting the same until the first day of April next succeeding, unless sooner revoked ; and said license shall be revocable at all times by the authorities granting the same.

7. Upon complaint made to the justice of any municipal or police court, or to a justice of the peace, by the mayor or by an alderman of any city, or by a selectman of any town, or by an inspector appointed under the provisions of this act, or any engineer of a fire department, fireward, chief of police, or city marshal, that he has probable cause to suspect, and does suspect, that any of the articles enumerated in this act are offered for sale, or are deposited and kept within the limits of said city or town, contrary to the provisions of this act, said justice or court may issue a warrant directed to any such inspector, engineer or fireward, or to any sheriff, deputy-sheriff, constable or police officer, ordering him to enter any shop, warehouse, manufactory, or any other building specified in the warrant, to make diligent search for such article or articles suspected to be so offered for sale, deposited or kept, and to make return of his doings to said justice or court forthwith.

8. None of the articles enumerated in this act shall be allowed to remain in any street, lane, alley or travelled way, or upon any wharf, or in any yard, or on the grounds of any railroad corporation in any city for a longer time than twenty-four hours, and in any town for a longer time than forty-eight hours, without a

special permit from the mayor and aldermen of said city, or the selectmen of said town, or from some person by them duly authorized ; and any and all persons so keeping such articles for a longer time, shall be punished by a fine of not more than fifty dollars for each and every such offence.

9. The city council of any city, and the inhabitants of any town, may adopt such ordinances, by-laws and regulations, not inconsistent with the provisions of this act, as they may deem reasonable in relation to the manufacture, mixing, storing, keeping or selling within the corporate limits of said city or town, any of the articles herein enumerated, and may affix penalties for breaches thereof not exceeding fifty dollars for each offence, reasonable notice of which shall be given to all concerned.

10. No person shall sell, or keep for sale, or in storage, any crude or refined petroleum, naphtha, kerosene, earth rock, machinery or illuminating oil, in any city or town, without having the same inspected and approved by an authorized inspector. And any person violating the provisions of this section shall be fined and imprisoned in the manner provided in the section of this act (first of this chapter) in relation to inspectors.¹

11. The following provisions are in force, except so far as they are inconsistent with the foregoing : —

The mayor and aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, where oils are manufactured from coal or petroleum, and the mayor and aldermen of any city and the selectmen of any town where oils are sold but not made, and where five or more inhabi-

¹ Stats. 1860, ch. 162, §§ 1-9, 11.

tants petition for the same, shall appoint annually one or more suitable persons, not interested in the sale or manufacture of said oils, as inspectors thereof, and fix their compensation, to be paid by the parties requiring the services of said inspectors.

12. Every inspector, before entering upon the duties of his office, shall be duly sworn, and when called upon by any manufacturer, refiner, vendor, purchaser, or by any officer mentioned in the sixth section of this act (section thirteen below), to test such oils, shall do so with all reasonable despatch, by applying the fire-test, as indicated and determined by G. Tagliabuo's pyrometer, or some other instrument equally accurate. Any inspector guilty of fraud, deceit or culpable negligence in inspecting such oils, shall be punished by fine not exceeding one hundred dollars, or imprisonment in the county jail or house of correction not exceeding one month, or both, in the discretion of the court.

13. The selectmen of the towns, and the mayors, aldermen and police of the cities in which inspectors are appointed in conformity with the first section of this act, or any one of said officers, within their respective towns and cities, and the members of the state police, or any of them, shall cause all persons violating any of the provisions of this act to be prosecuted therefor.¹

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 286, §§ 1, 2, 6.

CHAPTER LVII.

CONCERNING DOGS. PROTECTION OF SHEEP, &c.

1. Dogs to be registered, licensed, &c., annually.
2. Persons becoming owners of, after May 1, to procure license.
3. Clerk to issue licenses, keep records, &c.
4. Treasurer to keep separate account.
5. Penalty for keeping dog contrary to this act. License valid throughout state, and may be transferred if recorded.
6. Assessors to make list of dogs, &c.
7. Dogs not licensed, &c., to be killed on warrant from mayor, &c.
8. Officers to return warrants, &c.
9. Mayors, &c., to certify warrants issued, &c., to district attorney, who shall prosecute delinquent officers.
10. Loss from dogs worrying, killing, &c., sheep, how ascertained, how paid. Fees of appraisers. Owner suffering loss to elect under which law to proceed. Proceedings in case of absence of mayor or chairman of selectmen.
11. Penalty on town officers not performing the duties.
12. County may recover of owner of dog doing damage. Fines, how recovered.
13. In county of Suffolk, money received, how disposed of.
14. Penalty for keeping a dangerous dog after notice.
15. Form of warrant.
16. Money, how appropriated.

1. EVERY owner or keeper of a dog shall annually, on or before the thirtieth day of April, cause it to be registered, numbered, described and licensed for one year from the first day of the ensuing May, in the office of the clerk of the city or town wherein said dog is kept, and shall cause it to wear around its neck a collar distinctly marked with its owner's name and its registered number, and shall pay for such license, for a male dog two dollars, and for a female dog five dollars.

2. Any person becoming the owner or keeper of a dog not duly licensed, on or after the first day of May,

shall cause said dog to be registered, numbered, described and licensed until the first day of the ensuing May, in the manner, and subject to the terms and duties prescribed in this act.

3. The clerks of cities or towns shall issue said licenses, and receive the money therefor, and pay the same into the treasuries of their respective counties, except in the county of Suffolk, on or before the first day of December of each year, retaining to their own use twenty cents for each license, and shall return therewith a sworn statement of the amount of moneys thus received and paid over by them. They shall also keep a record of all licenses issued by them, with the names of the keepers or owners of dogs licensed, and the names, registered numbers and descriptions of all such dogs.

4. It shall be the duty of each county treasurer, and of each city or town treasurer, except in the county of Suffolk, to keep an accurate and separate account of all moneys received and expended by him under the provisions of this act.

5. Any person keeping a dog contrary to the provisions of this act, shall forfeit fifteen dollars, to be recovered by complaint or indictment; and of said fine or forfeiture, five dollars shall be paid to the complainant, and ten dollars shall be paid to the treasurer of the county in which the dog is kept; except that in the county of Suffolk, the ten dollars shall be paid to the treasurer of the city or town wherein said dog is kept. A license from the clerk of any city or town shall be valid in any part of the Commonwealth and may be transferred with the dog licensed: *provided*, said license be recorded by the clerk of the city or town where such dog is kept.

6. The assessors of the cities and towns shall annually take a list of all dogs owned or kept in their respective cities or towns, on the first day of May, with the owners' or keepers' names, and return the same to the city or town clerk, on or before the first day of July. Any owner or keeper of a dog who shall refuse to give just and true answers, or shall answer falsely to the assessors relative to the ownership thereof, shall be punished by a fine of not less than ten dollars, to be paid, except in the county of Suffolk, into the county treasury.

7. Mayors of cities and the chairman of selectmen of towns shall annually, within ten days from the first day of July, issue a warrant to one or more police officers, or constables, directing them to proceed forthwith either to kill or cause to be killed all dogs within their respective cities or towns, not licensed and collared according to the provisions of this act, and to enter complaint against the owners or keepers thereof, and any person may, and every police officer and constable shall, kill or cause to be killed all such dogs whenever or wherever found. Such officers, other than those employed under regular pay, shall receive one dollar for each dog so destroyed, from the treasurers of their respective counties, except that in the county of Suffolk they shall receive it from the treasurers of their respective cities or towns. All bills for such services shall be approved by the mayor, or chairman of the selectmen, of the city or town in which said dogs are destroyed, and shall be paid from moneys received under the provisions of this act.

8. Each police officer or constable to whom the warrant named in the preceding section shall have been issued shall return the same, on or before the first day

of the October following, to the mayor or chairman of selectmen issuing the same, and shall state in said return the number of dogs killed, and the names of the owners or keepers thereof, and whether all unlicensed dogs in his city or town have been killed, and the names of persons against whom complaints have been made under the provisions of this act, and whether complaints have been entered against all the persons who have failed to comply with the provisions of this act.

9. The mayors of cities and the chairman of selectmen of towns, shall annually, within ten days from the first day of October, transmit a certificate, regularly subscribed and sworn to, of the fact of the issue of the warrant named in section seven, and whether the same has been duly executed and returned, agreeably to the provisions of this act, to the district attorneys of their respective districts, whose duty it shall be to prosecute all such city, town or county officers as fail to comply with the provisions of this act.

10. Whoever suffers loss by the worrying, maiming, or killing of his sheep, lambs, fowls, or other domestic animals by dogs, may inform the mayor of the city or the chairman of the selectmen of the town wherein the damage was done, who shall proceed to the premises where the damage was done and determine whether the same was inflicted by dogs, and if so, appraise the amount thereof and return a certificate of said amount, except in the county of Suffolk, to the county commissioners, on or before the first day of December: *provided, however*, that if, in the opinion of said mayor or chairman of selectmen, the amount of said damage shall exceed the sum of twenty dollars, he shall appoint two disinterested persons, who, with the said mayor or

chairman of selectmen, shall appraise the amount of such damage and return a certificate of the same, except in the county of Suffolk, to the county commissioners, on or before the first day of December. The county commissioners shall, during the month of December, examine all such bills, and, when any doubt exists, may summon the appraisers and all parties interested, and make such examination as they may think proper, and shall issue an order upon the treasurer of the county in which the damage was done, for all or any part thereof, as justice and equity may require.

The treasurer shall annually, on the first Wednesday of January, pay all such orders in full, if the gross amount received by him and not previously paid out under the provisions of this act is sufficient therefor; otherwise he shall divide such amount *pro rata* among such orders, in full discharge thereof.

The appraisers shall receive from the county, or in the county of Suffolk from the city or town treasurer, out of the moneys received under the provisions of this act, the sum of one dollar each for every examination made by them as prescribed in this section; and the mayor or the chairman of selectmen acting in the case, shall receive twenty cents per mile one way for his necessary travel in the case.

The owner of sheep, lambs, or other domestic animals worried, maimed or killed by dogs, shall have his election whether to proceed under the provisions of this section or under the provisions of sections sixty-one, sixty-two, and sixty-three of chapter eighty-eight of the General Statutes; but, having signified his election by proceeding in either mode, he shall not have the other remedy. In the absence or sickness of the mayor of the city, or chairman of the selectmen of the

town, in which the damage is done, it shall be the duty of any one of the aldermen of said city, or of the selectmen of said town, who may be duly informed of damage supposed to have been done by dogs, to discharge forthwith the duties imposed by this section upon the mayor or chairman of selectmen.

11. Any city, town, or county officer refusing or wilfully neglecting to perform the duties herein imposed upon him, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding one hundred dollars, to be paid, except in the county of Suffolk, into the county treasury. Any person aggrieved by such refusal or neglect on the part of any city, town, or county officer, may report the same forthwith to the district attorney of his district.

12. The treasurer of any county may, and, when ordered by the county commissioners, shall, bring an action of tort against the owner or keeper of any dog concerned in doing damage to sheep, lambs, or other domestic animals in said county, which damage the county commissioners have ordered to be paid, to recover the full amount thereof to the use of said county. All fines and penalties provided in this act may be recovered on complaint or indictment before any court of competent jurisdiction in the county where the offence is committed.

13. In the county of Suffolk, all moneys received for licenses or recovered as fines or penalties under the provisions of this act, which, if received or recovered in any other county, would be paid into the county treasury, shall be paid into the treasury of the city or town in which said licenses are issued or said fines or penalties recovered. All claims for damage done by dogs in said county shall be determined by appraisers as specified in section ten of this act, and, when ap-

proved by the board of aldermen or selectmen of the city or town where the damage was done, shall be paid in full on the first Wednesday of January of each year by the treasurer of said city or town, if the gross amount received by him and not previously paid out under the provisions of this act is sufficient therefor; otherwise such amount shall be divided *pro rata* among such claimants in full discharge thereof.

After such claims have been approved by the board of aldermen or selectmen, the treasurer of said city or town may, and, when ordered by the board of aldermen or selectmen, shall, bring an action of tort to recover, against the owner or keeper of any dog concerned in doing the damage, the full amount thereof.

14. Any person owning or keeping a licensed dog, who may have received a notice, in accordance with section sixty-one of chapter eighty-eight of the General Statutes, that said dog is mischievous or dangerous, and who does not kill it or keep it thereafter from ever going at large, shall, on complaint or indictment, forfeit ten dollars, if it be proved that said dog be mischievous or dangerous.

15. The warrants required to be issued by the seventh section of this act, may be in the following form, viz. :

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

[Seal.]

M ss. To , constable of the town (or city) of

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are hereby required to proceed forthwith to kill or cause to be killed all dogs within the said town not duly licensed and collared according to the provisions of the act of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-seven, entitled "An Act concerning Dogs, and for the protection of Sheep and other Domestic Animals," and you are further required to make and enter complaint against the owner or keeper of any such dog.

Hereof fail not, and make due return of this warrant with your

doings therein, stating the number of dogs killed and the names of the owners or keepers thereof, and whether all unlicensed dogs in said town (or city) have been killed, and the names of persons against whom complaints have been made under the provisions of said act, and whether complaints have been made and entered against all the persons who have failed comply with the provisions of said act, on or before the first day of October next.

Given under my hand and seal at aforesaid, the day
of in the year eighteen hundred and .
(Mayor of) or Chairman of the
Selectmen of¹

16. Moneys received by the treasurer of any county, under the provisions of chapter one hundred and thirty of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-seven, and not expended in the payment of damages done by dogs in accordance with the provisions of said act, shall be paid back to the treasurers of the several cities and towns of said county, in the month of January of each year, in proportion to the amount paid by said city or town to said county treasurer; and the moneys so refunded shall be expended for the support of public libraries or schools, in addition to the amount annually appropriated by said city or town for those purposes. In the county of Suffolk, moneys received by any treasurer of a city or town, under the provisions of said act, and not expended in accordance with the provisions of the same, shall be appropriated by the school committee of said city or town for the support of the public schools therein established.²

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 180.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 250, § 1.

CHAPTER LVIII.

HERRING FISHERIES.

1. Corporations for opening canals, &c., for propagation of herrings and alewives, how organized.
2. May hold real estate.
3. Towns may open ditches, &c., to create fisheries of herrings and alewives, and may take land therefor.
4. Shall open such fisheries, may lease the same and other fisheries.
5. Fish not to be taken in such fisheries without permission.
6. Penalty.
7. Prosecutions, when to be instituted.
8. Rights under existing laws and contracts not impaired, &c.

1. THE mayor and aldermen of any city, and the selectmen of any town, in this Commonwealth, are hereby empowered to authorize, in writing, any three or more persons and their associates, to organize a corporation, with a capital stock of not less than one thousand, and not more than five thousand dollars, for the purpose of opening outlets, canals or ditches, for the introduction and propagation of herrings and alewives, in the ponds, creeks and rivers within the limits of such town or city, as aforesaid; and said corporation, when organized, shall have all the powers and privileges, and be subject to all the duties, liabilities and restrictions, set forth in the sixty-first chapter of the General Statutes, and in all general laws which now are or may hereafter be in force relating to corporations.

2. Said corporations may purchase and hold real estate necessary for the purpose of opening outlets,

canals, sluiceways or ditches, for the passage of herring and alewives to and from said ponds and other waters.

3. Towns and cities, in their corporate capacity, may open ditches, sluiceways or canals, into any ponds within their limits, for the introduction and propagation of herrings and alewives, and for the creation of fishery for the same; and the land for opening such ditches, sluiceways or canals, within such town or city, may be taken under the provisions of the statutes which now regulate and limit the taking of land for highways and other purposes.

4. Any fishery so created by any town or city shall be deemed to be the property of such town or city, and such town or city may make any proper regulations concerning the same, and may lease such fishery for a period not exceeding five years, upon such terms as may be agreed upon between such town or city and the lessees of the same. And any town may lease for a like period, and upon like terms, any fishery now owned by such town, or any public fishery which has heretofore been regulated and controlled by such town.

5. No person without the permission of such town or city, or of the lessees of such fishery, in any fishery created by such town or city, or in any fishery created by any corporation, without the permission of said corporation, shall take, kill or haul on shore any herrings or alewives, in any fishery so created by any town, city or corporation, for the introduction and propagation of herrings or alewives.

6. Whoever violates any of the provisions of the preceding section, shall forfeit and pay a sum not less than five nor more than fifty dollars for each offence,

to be recovered by prosecution before any court competent to try the same.

7. All prosecutions under the preceding section shall be instituted within thirty days from the time the offence was committed.

8. Nothing contained in this act shall be held to impair the rights of any person under any law heretofore passed, or to deprive any person of any right under any contract now existing, or to authorize any town, city or corporation to enter upon or build any canals or sluiceways into any pond which is the private property of any individual or corporation.¹

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 187, §§ 1-8.

CHAPTER LIX.

SHELL FISH.

1. Selectmen, &c., may give permits to take oysters, &c.
2. Penalty for taking, &c., any other shell fish.
3. When vessels with oysters on board may be seized.
4. Prohibitions not to extend to Indians.
5. Selectmen, &c., may grant licenses to plant oysters, &c.
6. License to describe flats, and to be recorded.

1. THE mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town in which there are oyster beds may give permits in writing to any person to take oysters from their beds at such times, in such quantities, and for such uses, as they shall express in their permits; and every inhabitant of such city or town may, without such permit, take oysters from the beds therein for the use of his family, from the first day of September to the first day of June annually.

2. Whoever takes any other shell fish from their beds, or destroys them, or wilfully obstructs their growth therein, in any city or town, except as is hereinafter provided, shall forfeit for every bushel of such other shell fish (including the shells) one dollar. But the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of each of said places may at all times give permits in writing to any person to take such other shell fish from their beds therein, at such times, in such quantities, and for such uses, as they shall express in their permit; and every inhabitant of each of said places may, without such permit, take such other shell fish from the beds therein, for the use of his family.

3. If a vessel, boat, or craft is found within the limits of any place, and not owned therein, with oysters on board taken in such place without such permit, or a license granted as hereinafter provided ; or within the limits of any place, and not owned therein, with other shell fish on board taken in such place without a permit ; any inhabitant of the place wherein the vessel, boat, or craft is so found trespassing, may seize and detain the same not exceeding forty-eight hours, in order that it may in that time be attached or arrested by due process of law to satisfy said fines and forfeitures with costs : *provided*, that if before the prosecution is instituted the owner or master of the vessel, boat, or craft pays such forfeiture to the treasurer of the city or town in which the same is incurred, the vessel, boat, or craft, with the effects therein, shall be discharged.

4. Nothing contained in the four preceding sections shall be construed to deprive native Indians of the privilege of digging shell fish for their own consumption, or to prevent any fisherman (any inhabitant of this state),¹ from taking any quantity of shell fish which he may want for bait, not exceeding at any one time seven bushels including their shells.

5. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town may, by writing under their hands, grant a license for a term not exceeding twenty years to any inhabitant thereof, to plant, grow, and dig oysters, at all times of the year, upon and in any flats and creeks therein, at any place where there is no natural oyster bed ; not, however, impairing the private rights of any person, nor materially obstructing the navigable waters of any creek or bay.

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 70.

of the October following, to the mayor or chairman of selectmen issuing the same, and shall state in said return the number of dogs killed, and the names of the owners or keepers thereof, and whether all unlicensed dogs in his city or town have been killed, and the names of persons against whom complaints have been made under the provisions of this act, and whether complaints have been entered against all the persons who have failed to comply with the provisions of this act.

9. The mayors of cities and the chairman of selectmen of towns, shall annually, within ten days from the first day of October, transmit a certificate, regularly subscribed and sworn to, of the fact of the issue of the warrant named in section seven, and whether the same has been duly executed and returned, agreeably to the provisions of this act, to the district attorneys of their respective districts, whose duty it shall be to prosecute all such city, town or county officers as fail to comply with the provisions of this act.

10. Whoever suffers loss by the worrying, maiming, or killing of his sheep, lambs, fowls, or other domestic animals by dogs, may inform the mayor of the city or the chairman of the selectmen of the town wherein the damage was done, who shall proceed to the premises where the damage was done and determine whether the same was inflicted by dogs, and if so, appraise the amount thereof and return a certificate of said amount, except in the county of Suffolk, to the county commissioners, on or before the first day of December: *provided, however*, that if, in the opinion of said mayor or chairman of selectmen, the amount of said damage shall exceed the sum of twenty dollars, he shall appoint two disinterested persons, who, with the said mayor or

chairman of selectmen, shall appraise the amount of such damage and return a certificate of the same, except in the county of Suffolk, to the county commissioners, on or before the first day of December. The county commissioners shall, during the month of December, examine all such bills, and, when any doubt exists, may summon the appraisers and all parties interested, and make such examination as they may think proper, and shall issue an order upon the treasurer of the county in which the damage was done, for all or any part thereof, as justice and equity may require.

The treasurer shall annually, on the first Wednesday of January, pay all such orders in full, if the gross amount received by him and not previously paid out under the provisions of this act is sufficient therefor; otherwise he shall divide such amount *pro rata* among such orders, in full discharge thereof.

The appraisers shall receive from the county, or in the county of Suffolk from the city or town treasurer, out of the moneys received under the provisions of this act, the sum of one dollar each for every examination made by them as prescribed in this section; and the mayor or the chairman of selectmen acting in the case, shall receive twenty cents per mile one way for his necessary travel in the case.

The owner of sheep, lambs, or other domestic animals worried, maimed or killed by dogs, shall have his election whether to proceed under the provisions of this section or under the provisions of sections sixty-one, sixty-two, and sixty-three of chapter eighty-eight of the General Statutes; but, having signified his election by proceeding in either mode, he shall not have the other remedy. In the absence or sickness of the mayor of the city, or chairman of the selectmen of the

town, in which the damage is done, it shall be the duty of any one of the aldermen of said city, or of the selectmen of said town, who may be duly informed of damage supposed to have been done by dogs, to discharge forthwith the duties imposed by this section upon the mayor or chairman of selectmen.

11. Any city, town, or county officer refusing or wilfully neglecting to perform the duties herein imposed upon him, shall be punished by a fine not exceeding one hundred dollars, to be paid, except in the county of Suffolk, into the county treasury. Any person aggrieved by such refusal or neglect on the part of any city, town, or county officer, may report the same forthwith to the district attorney of his district.

12. The treasurer of any county may, and, when ordered by the county commissioners, shall, bring an action of tort against the owner or keeper of any dog concerned in doing damage to sheep, lambs, or other domestic animals in said county, which damage the county commissioners have ordered to be paid, to recover the full amount thereof to the use of said county. All fines and penalties provided in this act may be recovered on complaint or indictment before any court of competent jurisdiction in the county where the offence is committed.

13. In the county of Suffolk, all moneys received for licenses or recovered as fines or penalties under the provisions of this act, which, if received or recovered in any other county, would be paid into the county treasury, shall be paid into the treasury of the city or town in which said licenses are issued or said fines or penalties recovered. All claims for damage done by dogs in said county shall be determined by appraisers as specified in section ten of this act, and, when ap-

proved by the board of aldermen or selectmen of the city or town where the damage was done, shall be paid in full on the first Wednesday of January of each year by the treasurer of said city or town, if the gross amount received by him and not previously paid out under the provisions of this act is sufficient therefor; otherwise such amount shall be divided *pro rata* among such claimants in full discharge thereof.

After such claims have been approved by the board of aldermen or selectmen, the treasurer of said city or town may, and, when ordered by the board of aldermen or selectmen, shall, bring an action of tort to recover, against the owner or keeper of any dog concerned in doing the damage, the full amount thereof.

14. Any person owning or keeping a licensed dog, who may have received a notice, in accordance with section sixty-one of chapter eighty-eight of the General Statutes, that said dog is mischievous or dangerous, and who does not kill it or keep it thereafter from ever going at large, shall, on complaint or indictment, forfeit ten dollars, if it be proved that said dog be mischievous or dangerous.

15. The warrants required to be issued by the seventh section of this act, may be in the following form, viz. :

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

[Seal.]

M ss. To , constable of the town (or city) of

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are hereby required to proceed forthwith to kill or cause to be killed all dogs within the said town not duly licensed and collared according to the provisions of the act of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-seven, entitled "An Act concerning Dogs, and for the protection of Sheep and other Domestic Animals," and you are further required to make and enter complaint against the owner or keeper of any such dog.

Hereof fail not, and make due return of this warrant with your

doings therein, stating the number of dogs killed and the names of the owners or keepers thereof, and whether all unlicensed dogs in said town (or city) have been killed, and the names of persons against whom complaints have been made under the provisions of said act, and whether complaints have been made and entered against all the persons who have failed to comply with the provisions of said act, on or before the first day of October next.

Given under my hand and seal at aforesaid, the day
of in the year eighteen hundred and .
(Mayor of) or Chairman of the
Selectmen of¹

16. Moneys received by the treasurer of any county, under the provisions of chapter one hundred and thirty of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-seven, and not expended in the payment of damages done by dogs in accordance with the provisions of said act, shall be paid back to the treasurers of the several cities and towns of said county, in the month of January of each year, in proportion to the amount paid by said city or town to said county treasurer; and the moneys so refunded shall be expended for the support of public libraries or schools, in addition to the amount annually appropriated by said city or town for those purposes. In the county of Suffolk, moneys received by any treasurer of a city or town, under the provisions of said act, and not expended in accordance with the provisions of the same, shall be appropriated by the school committee of said city or town for the support of the public schools therein established.²

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 180.

² Stats. 1869, ch. 250, § 1.

CHAPTER LVIII.

HERRING FISHERIES.

1. Corporations for opening canals, &c., for propagation of herrings and alewives, how organized.
2. May hold real estate.
3. Towns may open ditches, &c., to create fisheries of herrings and alewives, and may take land therefor.
4. Shall open such fisheries, may lease the same and other fisheries.
5. Fish not to be taken in such fisheries without permission.
6. Penalty.
7. Prosecutions, when to be instituted.
8. Rights under existing laws and contracts not impaired, &c.

1. THE mayor and aldermen of any city, and the selectmen of any town, in this Commonwealth, are hereby empowered to authorize, in writing, any three or more persons and their associates, to organize a corporation, with a capital stock of not less than one thousand, and not more than five thousand dollars, for the purpose of opening outlets, canals or ditches, for the introduction and propagation of herrings and alewives, in the ponds, creeks and rivers within the limits of such town or city, as aforesaid; and said corporation, when organized, shall have all the powers and privileges, and be subject to all the duties, liabilities and restrictions, set forth in the sixty-first chapter of the General Statutes, and in all general laws which now are or may hereafter be in force relating to corporations.

2. Said corporations may purchase and hold real estate necessary for the purpose of opening outlets,

canals, sluiceways or ditches, for the passage of herring and alewives to and from said ponds and other waters.

8. Towns and cities, in their corporate capacity, may open ditches, sluiceways or canals, into any ponds within their limits, for the introduction and propagation of herrings and alewives, and for the creation of fishery for the same; and the land for opening such ditches, sluiceways or canals, within such town or city, may be taken under the provisions of the statutes which now regulate and limit the taking of land for highways and other purposes.

4. Any fishery so created by any town or city shall be deemed to be the property of such town or city, and such town or city may make any proper regulations concerning the same, and may lease such fishery for a period not exceeding five years, upon such terms as may be agreed upon between such town or city and the lessees of the same. And any town may lease for a like period, and upon like terms, any fishery now owned by such town, or any public fishery which has heretofore been regulated and controlled by such town.

5. No person without the permission of such town or city, or of the lessees of such fishery, in any fishery created by such town or city, or in any fishery created by any corporation, without the permission of said corporation, shall take, kill or haul on shore any herrings or alewives, in any fishery so created by any town, city or corporation, for the introduction and propagation of herrings or alewives.

6. Whoever violates any of the provisions of the preceding section, shall forfeit and pay a sum not less than five nor more than fifty dollars for each offence,

to be recovered by prosecution before any court competent to try the same.

7. All prosecutions under the preceding section shall be instituted within thirty days from the time the offence was committed.

8. Nothing contained in this act shall be held to impair the rights of any person under any law heretofore passed, or to deprive any person of any right under any contract now existing, or to authorize any town, city or corporation to enter upon or build any canals or sluiceways into any pond which is the private property of any individual or corporation.¹

¹ Stats. 1800, ch. 187, §§ 1-8.

CHAPTER LIX.

SHELL FISH.

1. Selectmen, &c., may give permits to take oysters, &c.
2. Penalty for taking, &c., any other shell fish.
3. When vessels with oysters on board may be seized.
4. Prohibitions not to extend to Indians.
5. Selectmen, &c., may grant licenses to plant oysters, &c.
6. License to describe flats, and to be recorded.

1. THE mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town in which there are oyster beds may give permits in writing to any person to take oysters from their beds at such times, in such quantities, and for such uses, as they shall express in their permits ; and every inhabitant of such city or town may, without such permit, take oysters from the beds therein for the use of his family, from the first day of September to the first day of June annually.

2. Whoever takes any other shell fish from their beds, or destroys them, or wilfully obstructs their growth therein, in any city or town, except as is hereinafter provided, shall forfeit for every bushel of such other shell fish (including the shells) one dollar. But the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of each of said places may at all times give permits in writing to any person to take such other shell fish from their beds therein, at such times, in such quantities, and for such uses, as they shall express in their permit ; and every inhabitant of each of said places may, without such permit, take such other shell fish from the beds therein, for the use of his family.

3. If a vessel, boat, or craft is found within the limits of any place, and not owned therein, with oysters on board taken in such place without such permit, or a license granted as hereinafter provided; or within the limits of any place, and not owned therein, with other shell fish on board taken in such place without a permit; any inhabitant of the place wherein the vessel, boat, or craft is so found trespassing, may seize and detain the same not exceeding forty-eight hours, in order that it may in that time be attached or arrested by due process of law to satisfy said fines and forfeitures with costs: *provided*, that if before the prosecution is instituted the owner or master of the vessel, boat, or craft pays such forfeiture to the treasurer of the city or town in which the same is incurred, the vessel, boat, or craft, with the effects therein, shall be discharged.

4. Nothing contained in the four preceding sections shall be construed to deprive native Indians of the privilege of digging shell fish for their own consumption, or to prevent any fisherman (any inhabitant of this state),¹ from taking any quantity of shell fish which he may want for bait, not exceeding at any one time seven bushels including their shells.

5. The mayor and aldermen or selectmen of any city or town may, by writing under their hands, grant a license for a term not exceeding twenty years to any inhabitant thereof, to plant, grow, and dig oysters, at all times of the year, upon and in any flats and creeks therein, at any place where there is no natural oyster bed; not, however, impairing the private rights of any person, nor materially obstructing the navigable waters of any creek or bay.

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 70.

6. Such license shall describe by metes and bounds the flats and creeks so appropriated, and shall be recorded by the city or town clerk before it shall have any force ; and the person licensed shall pay to the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, for their use, two dollars, and to the clerk fifty cents.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 83, §§ 12-17.

CHAPTER LX.

PRESERVATION OF BIRDS, BIRDS' EGGS, AND DEER.

1. Penalty for taking or killing at certain seasons woodcock, grouse, and quail.
2. Penalty for taking or killing pinnated grouse or heath hens.
3. Penalty for taking or killing duck.
4. Penalty for taking or killing rail, snipe, marsh birds, &c.
5. Penalty for taking or killing other undomesticated birds, except snipe, hawks, &c.
6. Penalty for taking or killing game birds by traps, &c.
7. Penalty for taking or killing deer, except, &c.
8. Prosecutions, when to be made; evidence.
9. Selectmen shall enforce this law.


1. WHOEVER, within this Commonwealth, takes or kills any woodcock between the first day of January and the fifteenth day of August in any year, or any ruffed grouse, commonly called partridge, between the first day of January and the first day of October in any year, or any quail between the fifteenth day of December and the fifteenth day of the next October, or within the respective times aforesaid, sells, buys, has in his possession or offers for sale any of said birds so taken or killed, shall forfeit for every such bird twenty-five dollars.

2. Whoever at any season of the year, in this Commonwealth, within six years from the passage of this act, takes or kills any of the birds called pinnated grouse or heath hens, or sells, buys, or has in his possession any of said birds so killed or taken, unless upon grounds owned by him and grouse placed thereon by said owner, shall forfeit for every such bird twenty-five dollars.

3. Whoever, within this Commonwealth, takes or kills any wood or summer duck, black duck or teal, between the first day of March and the first day of September in any year, or within the respective times aforesaid, sells, buys, or has in possession or offers for sale, any of said birds so taken or killed, shall forfeit for every such bird twenty-five dollars.

4. Whoever, within this Commonwealth, kills any rail, snipe, plover, sandpiper, or any of the so-called marsh, beach or shore birds, between the first day of April and the fifteenth day of July in any year, or within the respective times aforesaid, sells, buys, has in possession or offers for sale any of said birds so killed, shall forfeit for every such offence ten dollars: *provided*, that nothing in this section shall be hold to apply to Wilson's snipe, or red-breasted, black-breasted or chicken plover.

5. Whoever, within this Commonwealth takes or kills, at any season of the year, any undomesticated bird not named in the preceding sections of this act, except birds of prey, crow blackbirds, crows, jays, herons, bitterns, Canada geese, and such fresh-water or sea fowl as are not named in section three of this act, or wilfully destroys or disturbs the nests or eggs of any undomesticated birds, except the nests and eggs of birds of prey, crow blackbirds or crows, shall forfeit for every such offence ten dollars: *provided*, that any person may, during the months of September, October and November, take or kill wild pigeons, or having first obtained the written consent of the mayor and aldermen of any city, or the selectmen of any town, may take the nests and eggs or at any season of the year kill any undomesticated birds for the purpose of preserving them as specimens in cabinets of natural history, or for any scientific purpose whatever.



6. Whoever, at any season of the year, takes, kills or destroys any game birds by means of traps, snares, nets or springs, or shoots at, or kills any water-fowl, by the use of any battery, swivel or pivot-gun, shall forfeit for every such offence twenty-five dollars: *provided*, that between the first day of October, and the first day of January in any year, any person may, on his own premises, or for his own personal use and not for sale, take or kill by means of traps or snares any of the birds known as ruffed grouse or partridge.

7. Whoever, between the first day of April, eighteen hundred and seventy, and the first day of January, eighteen hundred and seventy-two, and thereafter between the first day of December in any year, and the first day of October following, takes or kills any deer, except his own tame deer kept on his own grounds, shall forfeit for every such offence one hundred dollars.

8. All prosecutions under the provisions of this act shall be commenced within sixty days from the time the alleged offence is committed; and the possession by any person of any deer, or of birds mentioned as protected in this act, taken or killed out of place or season as aforesaid, shall be *prima facie* evidence to convict under this act.

9. The state constabulary, the mayor and aldermen and selectmen of the several cities and towns of this Commonwealth shall cause the provisions of the preceding sections to be enforced in their respective places; and all forfeitures accruing under these sections shall be paid, one-half to the informant or prosecutor, and one-half to the city or town where the offence is committed.¹

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 304.

CHAPTER LXI.

POWER OF TOWNS TO PURCHASE WATER RIGHTS.

1. Towns may purchase water rights.
2. May issue bonds in payment thereof.
3. And also in payment of cost of construction.
4. Rights when pipes pass through another town.
5. Application of purchase-money received by a town.

1. ANY city or town in this Commonwealth may, for the purpose of supplying pure water to its inhabitants, purchase of any aqueduct company, or of any municipal or other corporation, now existing, or that may hereafter be organized under any special charter or general law of this Commonwealth, the right to take water from any of its sources of supply or from pipes leading therefrom; or may purchase its whole water-rights, estates, properties, franchises and privileges, and by such latter purchase become entitled to all the rights and privileges and subject to all the duties and liabilities appertaining and belonging to said company or corporation: *provided, however*, that no city shall exercise such authority to purchase without the consent of two-thirds of each branch of its city council, sanctioned and ratified by a majority of the voters of said city, present and voting thereon at a legal meeting duly called in their several ward-rooms for that purpose, and at which the check-list shall be used; and *provided, further*, that no town shall exercise such authority to purchase without the consent of two-thirds of its selectmen, sanctioned and ratified by a majority of the voters of said town, present and voting thereon

at a legal meeting duly called for that purpose, and at which the check-list shall be used.

2. Any city or town which shall make such purchase, may issue bonds in payment thereof, at a rate of interest not exceeding seven per cent, payable semi-annually, and redeemable at some time not exceeding twenty years from the date thereof.

3. Any city or town which shall make such purchase and issue bonds as aforesaid, may, for the purpose of purchasing materials, laying pipes, and doing other work necessary in order to supply its inhabitants with pure water for domestic uses, or for extinguishment of fires, issue additional bonds similar to those heretofore specified: *provided*, the whole amount issued under this and the preceding section does not exceed ten per cent of its valuation.

4. In case the water should be brought through another city or town, pipes may be laid through such streets and highways of said city or town as shall be designated by the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen thereof; and the party exercising the privilege of laying pipes under such permission, shall be liable in an action of contract or tort, for all damages to any party damaged thereby.

5. All purchase-money received by any city or town under or by authority of the provisions of this act, shall be applied to the payment of its water-debt; or, if no such debt exists, then into the general treasury of such city or town.¹

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 93.

CHAPTER LXII.

DUTIES OF TOWN OFFICERS UNDER MILITIA LAW.

1. Who shall be enrolled in militia.
2. Duties of assessors as to enrolment.
3. Information to be given by keepers of taverns, boarding-houses, &c.
4. Enrolled militia subject to no active duty, except, &c.
5. Order of commander-in-chief directed to selectmen, &c.
6. Soldier when regarded as absent without leave.
7. Duties of towns as to providing ammunition.
8. Exemptions from enrolment.
9. Quakers and shakers, when exempted.
10. Members of fire department.
11. Duties of selectmen as to certifying enlistments.
12. Duties of selectmen as to payment of militia.
13. Selectmen to provide armories.
14. Returns to be transmitted to adjutant-general.
15. How towns are reimbursed.
16. Penalty for receiving more money than a town is entitled to.
17. Armories, &c., may be examined on the order of commander-in-chief.
18. Consent of selectmen necessary to use of ground for encampment, except, &c.
19. Duty of selectmen as to providing carriages, &c., for soldiers.
20. Towns to pay twenty dollars to each man for uniforms in certain cases, &c.
21. Not lawful for towns to raise or appropriate money for military companies other than the regularly organized militia.

1. EVERY able-bodied male citizen, resident within this state, of the age of eighteen years, and under the age of forty-five years, excepting persons exempted by the following sections, idiots, lunatics, common drunkards, vagabonds, paupers, and persons convicted of any infamous crime, shall be enrolled in the militia. Persons so convicted after enrolment shall forthwith be disenrolled; and in all cases of doubt respecting the

age of a person enrolled, the burden of proof shall be upon him.

2. Assessors shall annually in May or June make a list of persons living within their respective limits liable to enrolment, and place a certified copy thereof in the hands of the clerks of their respective places, who shall place it on file with the records of their city or town, and annually in May, June, and July, transmit returns of the militia thus enrolled to the adjutant-general.

3. Keepers of taverns or boarding-houses, and masters and mistresses of dwelling-houses shall, upon application of the assessors within whose bounds their houses are situated, or of persons acting under them, give information of the names of persons residing in their houses liable to enrolment or to do military duty; and every such person shall, upon like application, give his name and age; and if such keeper, master, mistress or person refuses to give such information, or gives false information, such keeper, master or mistress shall forfeit and pay twenty dollars, and such person shall forfeit and pay twelve dollars, to be recovered on complaint of either of the assessors.

4. The enrolled militia shall be subject to no active duty, except in case of war, invasion, the prevention of invasion, the suppression of riots, and to aid civil officers in the execution of the laws of the Commonwealth; in which cases the commander-in-chief shall order out for actual service, by draft or otherwise, as many of the militia as necessity demands.

5. The order of the commander-in-chief may be directed to the mayor and aldermen of cities or to the selectmen of towns, who shall thereupon appoint a time and place of parade for the militia, in their city or town, and order them to appear at the time and

place, either by leaving a written notice, or orally, and then and there proceed to draft as many thereof, or accept as many volunteers, as is required by the order of the commander-in-chief; and shall forthwith notify the commander-in-chief that they have performed such duty.

6. Every soldier ordered out, or who volunteers, or is detached, or drafted, who does not appear at the time and place designated by the mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, or who has not some able-bodied and proper substitute, at such time and place, or does not pay to such mayor and aldermen, or selectmen, for the use of the Commonwealth, the sum of seventy-five dollars within twenty-four hours from such time, shall be taken to be a soldier absent without leave, and dealt with accordingly.¹

7. When the commander-in-chief deems it necessary, he shall require cities and towns to provide, in some suitable place therein, sixty-four pounds of powder, one hundred pounds of musket and rifle balls, and also three copper, iron or tin camp kettles for every sixty-four soldiers enrolled in said town, and the same proportion for a greater or less number, and to keep the same until such requirement is revoked. Every place neglecting to comply with such requisition shall forfeit and pay not less than twenty nor more than five hundred dollars.

8. In addition to the persons exempted from enrolment in the militia by the laws of the United States, the persons hereinafter mentioned shall also be absolutely exempted from enrolment, viz., Justices and clerks of courts of record; registers of probate and insolvency; registers of deeds and sheriffs; officers who

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 219, §§ 1-6.

have held or may hold commissions in the regular or volunteer army or navy of the United States ; officers who have held, for a period of five years, commissions in the militia of this or any other state of the United States, or who have been superseded and discharged, or who held commissions in any corps at the time of its disbandment ; staff officers heretofore exempted, and whose offices shall become vacant by the provisions of section fifty-nine ; ministers of the gospel ; practising physicians ; the superintendents, officers and assistants employed in or about either of the state hospitals, state almshouses, state prison, jails or houses of correction ; keepers of light-houses, telegraphic operators and conductors and engine drivers of railroad trains, and seamen actually employed on board of any vessel, or who have been so employed within three months next preceding the time of enrolment.

9. Every person of either of the religious denominations of quakers or shakers, who, on or before the first Tuesday in May, annually, produces to the assessors of the city or town in which he resides, a certificate, signed by two or more of the elders or overseers (as the case may be), and countersigned by the clerk of the society with which he meets for public religious worship, shall be exempted from enrolment. The certificate shall be in form as follows : —

We, the subscribers, of the society of people called ———, in the town of ———, in the county of ———, do hereby certify that ——— ——— is a member of our society, and that he frequently and usually attends religious worship with said society, and we believe he is conscientiously scrupulous of bearing arms.

A. B. } Elders or overseers
C. D. } (as the case may be).

E. F., Clerk.

10. Enginemen, or members of the fire department

in a city or town, shall be exempted from military duty by forthwith filing with the assessors of the city or town in which they reside, a certificate that they are engine-men or members of the fire department as aforesaid, signed by the mayor and aldermen of such city, or the selectmen of such town; but when a member of a volunteer company is, after his enlistment, appointed an engineman or member of the fire department, it shall not vacate his enlistment.¹

11. No election of officers shall be ordered in a company hereafter organized unless at least fifty men have been enlisted therein. Upon the enlistment of that number, and notification given to the commander-in-chief by one or more petitioners for the company, attested by the mayor and aldermen or selectmen, an election of officers may be ordered; and if there is no officer of the volunteer militia conveniently located to preside at such election, the commander-in-chief may issue an order for that purpose to one or more of the selectmen or mayor and aldermen of the place where a majority of the petitioners reside.²

12. Pay-rolls of companies and bands shall be transmitted by the adjutant-general to the selectmen of the towns in which such companies and bands are situated. Upon receipt of the same, the selectmen shall draw their warrants upon their respective treasurers, directing them to pay forthwith the amount due to the persons named in such rolls; and shall, annually, on or before the first day of December, under a penalty of thirty dollars for neglect in so doing, remit such rolls to the adjutant-general, with a certificate indorsed thereon, setting forth that a warrant has by them been drawn on their respective treasurers, in favor of the several persons whose names are recorded therein, and that the several sums

¹ Stats. 1800, ch. 210, §§ 8-11.

² Stats. 1800, ch. 210, § 17.

therein named have been paid. Thereupon the adjutant-general shall lay the same, together with his roll, prepared under section sixty-four, of general, field and staff officers entitled to pay, before the auditor, and the governor may draw his warrant on the treasury for such sums as may be necessary to pay such officers and reimburse such cities and towns.¹

13. The mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall provide for each company of the volunteer militia within the limits of their respective cities or towns a suitable armory, for the deposit and safe-keeping of the arms, equipments and other military property furnished it by the state, and for the purposes of squad drill, and shall also provide suitable places for the parade, target practice and company drill of the militia belonging to their respective cities and towns. Cities and towns in which batteries are located are hereby authorized to raise money by taxation or otherwise for the purpose of erecting suitable armories. When a company is formed from different places, the location of such armory shall be determined by a majority of its members, subject to the approval of the adjutant-general.

14. They shall annually, in October or November, transmit to the office of the adjutant-general a certificate, verified by the oath or affirmation of at least two of their board, showing the name of each company furnished with an armory, the amount paid for the rent thereof, and stating that a majority of their board consider such armory necessary for the use of such company, and that the rent charged therefor is fair and reasonable according to the value of real estate in their place.

15. The adjutant-general shall annually examine all certificates so returned to his office, institute any in-

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 219, § 146.

quiries he deems expedient relative thereto, and allow them in whole or in part, to an amount not exceeding three hundred dollars for one company. He shall, within ten days after such examination, file in the office of the auditor his certificate, stating the sums allowed, the name of the company of infantry, and not exceeding six hundred dollars for one company of artillery or cavalry,¹ for whose use each sum is allowed, and the place to which it belongs; and shall thereupon notify the mayor, aldermen or selectmen of the sum allowed to their place, which sum shall be paid upon the warrant of the governor to such mayor and aldermen or selectmen, as provided by law for the reimbursement of sums paid for military service.

16. A city or town receiving from the treasury of the Commonwealth, by reason of a false return or certificate, under section ninety-five, any money to which such place is not entitled, shall forfeit a sum not exceeding four times the amount of money so received.

17. The commander-in-chief may at any time detail an officer to examine any armory and report the condition thereof, and of the arms, equipments and equipage therein deposited.²

18. No ground shall be occupied for an encampment in time of peace without the consent of the selectmen of the town, or mayor and aldermen of the city, where the encampment is to be made, unless by order of the commander-in-chief.³

19. The selectmen of a town and the mayor and aldermen of a city to which men so ordered out, detached or drafted, belong, when required in writing by

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 266.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 210, §§ 94-98.

³ Stats. 1866, ch. 210, § 100.

a commander of a regiment or detachment, shall provide carriages to attend them with further supplies of provisions and to carry necessary baggage, and provide necessary camp equipage and utensils, until notified by the commanding officer to desist; and shall present their accounts as provided in section one hundred and fifty-five. For any neglect by such mayor and aldermen or selectmen, under this section, such city or town shall forfeit, to the use of the Commonwealth, not less than twenty nor more than five hundred dollars. The officer to whom any articles above mentioned are delivered shall be responsible that care is taken of the same.¹

20. When it shall be made to appear, under the oath of the commanding officer of a company, to the satisfaction of the adjutant-general that new uniforms have been procured by the enlisted men of his company, at their own expense, at a cost of not less than twenty dollars for each uniform, the adjutant-general shall transmit to the mayor and aldermen of the cities and to the selectmen of the towns in which such companies are situated, pay-rolls authorizing the payment of twenty dollars to each man who has thus provided himself with a uniform. Upon receipt of the same, the mayor and aldermen and selectmen shall draw their warrants upon their respective treasurers, directing them to pay forthwith the amount due to the persons named in such rolls; and shall forthwith remit such rolls to the adjutant-general, with a certificate indorsed thereon setting forth that a warrant has by them been drawn on their respective treasurers in favor of the several persons whose names are recorded therein. Thereupon the adjutant-general shall lay the

¹ Stats. 1866, ch. 219, § 140.

same before the auditor, and the governor may draw his warrant on the treasury, for such sums as may be necessary to reimburse such cities and towns, from the appropriation for quartermasters' supplies for the current year. These uniforms shall be subject to the exclusive use of the members providing the same, so long as they remain as enlisted men in the company; but upon their promotion or discharge, the uniforms shall become and remain company property.¹

21. It shall not be lawful for any body of men whatsoever, other than the regularly organized corps of the volunteer militia, the troops of the United States, and the ancient and honorable artillery company, and the veteran artillery association of Newburyport, to associate themselves together as a military company or organization, or to parade in public with arms in any city or town of this Commonwealth without the license of the governor thereof, which may at any time be revoked; nor shall it be lawful for any city or town to raise or appropriate any money toward arming, equipping, uniforming or in any way supporting, sustaining or providing drill-rooms or armories for any such body of men: *provided*, that associations wholly composed of soldiers honorably discharged from the service of the United States, may parade in public with arms, upon the reception of any regiments or companies of soldiers returning from said service, and for the purpose of infantry escort duty at the burial of deceased soldiers, having first obtained the written permission so to do of the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of the cities or towns in which they desire to parade.²

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 832, § 4.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 219, § 184.

CHAPTER LXIII.

DUTIES OF SELECTMEN TO RETURN INDUSTRIAL STATISTICS; AS TO RACE GROUNDS. PENALTIES.

1. Selectmen and mayor and aldermen to make returns of certain industrial statistics every ten years.
2. Secretary to furnish blank returns for industrial statistics.
3. Secretary to prepare abstract, &c.
4. Selectmen, &c., to appoint some person to collect information.
5. Penalty for neglect.
6. Fines, &c., how recovered.
7. Selectmen may permit, &c., race ground.
8. Penalties for embezzlement by town officers.

1. THE aldermen of each city and the selectmen of each town in the Commonwealth shall, between the first day of May and the first day of September, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, and also between the first day of May and the first day of September, in every tenth year thereafter, make to the secretary of the Commonwealth the returns hereinafter specified; such returns, so far as they relate to the amount, description, and value of stock and fuel consumed, and of articles manufactured, to the produce of land, quarries, kilns, coal-beds, ore-beds, and fisheries; to wool, wood, bark, charcoal, farm products, live stock, ice, and imports; to vessels and boats built, and buildings erected, shall embrace the year ending on the first day of May in said years respectively; and in all other particulars shall state the facts as they shall exist in the respective cities and towns on said first day of May.

As the blanks furnished by the secretary will probably contain all the particular items to be returned, it is thought unnecessary to reprint them here.

2. The secretary of the Commonwealth shall cause to be printed blank tables, conveniently arranged for the return of the facts aforesaid, with blank columns for the return of such facts as are not enumerated in this act, and shall furnish three copies of the same, together with one copy of this act, to the aldermen of each city and the selectmen of each town; the whole to be accompanied with such printed instructions as he shall deem proper.

3. The secretary of the Commonwealth, after he shall have received the returns aforesaid, from the aldermen of the several cities and the selectmen of the several towns, shall cause to be prepared and printed a true abstract of the same, with each column of figures of such abstract added up, for the use of the next ensuing legislature.

4. The aldermen of any city and the selectmen of any town may authorize either of their number, or some other suitable person, or persons, to collect the information required by this act.

5. If any alderman, selectman, or other person, authorized under the provisions of section four of this act, shall wilfully neglect to make the returns as required in the first section, he shall forfeit and pay a sum not exceeding two hundred dollars; and if any person shall refuse to give the information required in said first section, he shall forfeit and pay a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars.

6. All fines and forfeitures arising under this act, may be recovered in any court of this Commonwealth having competent jurisdiction, in an action of debt,

one moiety to the use of him or them who shall sue for the same, and the other moiety to the use of the Commonwealth ; or they may be recovered by information filed by the attorney-general, in any court having competent jurisdiction, in which case they shall accrue wholly to the Commonwealth.¹

7. No land within any town or city shall be laid out or used as a race ground or trotting park, without the previous consent of and location by the selectmen or mayor and aldermen ; who may regulate and alter the terms and conditions under which the same shall be laid out, used, or continued in use ; and discontinue the same when in their judgment the public good so requires ; and no land shall be used for racing, &c., of horses for money.²

8. If a town, city, or county officer embezzles or fraudulently converts to his own use, or fraudulently takes or secretes with intent so to do, any effects or property belonging to or in possession of said town, city, or county, he shall be deemed guilty of larceny, and be punished by imprisonment in the state prison not exceeding ten years, or by fine not exceeding one thousand dollars, and imprisonment in the jail not exceeding two years.³

¹ Stats. 1865, ch. 146.

² Gen. Stats. ch. 107, § 10 ; Stats. 1864, ch. 68.

³ Gen. Stats. ch. 161, § 87.

CHAPTER LXIV.

STATE AID TO SOLDIERS, SAILORS, ETC.

1. Persons entitled to aid, and how much.
2. Payments to families of deceased soldiers.
3. Widows of soldiers, &c., marrying not to receive further aid.
4. Aid to be paid directly to party, &c.; may be paid to wife, &c., when.
5. Commissioners and their duties.
6. They may appoint examiners, &c.
7. Towns to make reports to state auditor.
8. Towns where applicants reside to be notified.
9. Facts to be stated in claim.
10. To whom this law shall apply.
11. Towns may raise money by taxation for purposes of this law.
12. "One hundred day" and "three months" regiments entitled to aid.
13. When operation of law ceases.
14. Towns may appropriate money to decorate soldiers' graves.

1. THE treasurers of towns shall, under the direction of the selectmen thereof, pay monthly the sum of six dollars, from and after the first day of January, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six, to any person having a residence in said town, who has served in the army or navy of the United States, as an officer or as an enlisted or drafted man, to the credit of the state of Massachusetts, between the nineteenth day of April, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-one, and the first day of September, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, and who is now residing within this state, and who is wholly or partially disabled by reason of wounds received in said service, or by sickness or disability contracted therein; or who, being at the time of his enlistment and now an inhabitant of this state, has served as aforesaid to the credit of any other state, between the said nineteenth day of April and the eighteenth day of March, in the year eighteen hun-

dred and sixty-two, and who is wholly or partially disabled by reason of wounds received in said service, or by sickness or disability contracted therein: *provided*, that said person has an honorable discharge from said service by reason of wounds, or disability, or expiration of his term of service; or has been duly mustered out of said service, and does not receive aid from any other state, or from any other town under the provisions of this act.

No person shall be entitled to receive state aid under the foregoing provisions, except upon satisfactory proof that the person so applying for aid is in the receipt of a pension from the United States; and the full amount of said aid shall only be paid to persons in the receipt of a pension equal to the full pension which is allowed to a person of the same rank or grade, and to every other person so applying for aid, a proportionate part of said aid shall be paid, to be determined by the proportion which the pension received by him bears to the full pension which is allowed to a person of the same rank or grade: *provided, however*, that any person obtaining a pension from the United States, after this act shall take effect,¹ shall, upon application, be entitled to receive the same amount of aid that he would have been entitled to receive had said pension been obtained prior to the time when this act shall take effect; and *provided, further*, that town and city authorities shall withhold the aid when, in their judgment, any person who is in receipt of a pension from the United States is not sufficiently disabled to prevent him from pursuing his ordinary and usual vocation.

2. The treasurers of towns shall, under the direction of the selectmen thereof, pay monthly, for a period not exceeding five years from and after the first day of January, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six, to the widow, children, or widowed mother, being in necessitous circumstances (having a residence in said city or town, and now residing in this state), of any person upon whom they were dependent, who served in the army or navy of the United States as an officer,

¹ May, 1867.

or as an enlisted or drafted man, to the credit of the state of Massachusetts, between the nineteenth day of April, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-one, and the first day of September, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, and was killed or has died by reason of wounds or disease incurred in said service; or who, being at the time of his enlistment an inhabitant of this state, served as aforesaid to the credit of any other state between the said nineteenth day of April and the eighteenth day of March, in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-two, and was killed or has died by reason of wounds or disease incurred in said service; or to the wife, children, or widowed mother, being in necessitous circumstances (living or having a residence in said city or town, and now residing in this state), of any person upon whom they were dependent, who has served as aforesaid, who is wholly or partially disabled by reason of wounds received in said service, or by sickness or disability contracted therein, — the sum of four dollars: *provided*, that the whole amount paid to the said relatives of one officer, soldier or sailor, shall not exceed eight dollars per month, and *provided*, that such wife, children, or widowed mother do not receive aid from any other state, or from any other town under the provisions of this act.

No person shall be entitled to receive aid under the provisions of this section by reason of being dependent upon any person named or described in this section unless the person upon whom he was dependent was killed or has died by reason of wounds or disease incurred in the service described in said section, or is, or at the time of his death was, in the receipt of a pension from the United States, equal in amount to one-half of the full pension which is allowed to a person of the same rank or grade: *provided, however*, that if the person upon whom the applicant was dependent shall obtain a pension from the United States after this act shall take effect,¹ said applicant shall be entitled to receive the same amount that he would have been entitled to receive, had said pension

¹ May, 1867.

been obtained prior to the time when this act shall take effect; and *provided, further*, that when any person who has heretofore received state aid is precluded therefrom by the provisions of this act,¹ and the authorities of the cities or towns are satisfied that justice and necessity require a continuance of the aid to prevent actual suffering, they are hereby authorized in such cases to continue the payment thereof; and upon reporting the facts in each specific case, and showing, by evidence satisfactory to the commissioners, the necessity of such payments, the sums so paid shall be reimbursed to such cities and towns out of the treasury of the Commonwealth.

3. If a wounded or disabled officer, soldier or sailor, receiving aid under the first section of this act, shall marry after the passage of this act, no aid shall be paid on account of his wife. If the widow of any officer, soldier, or sailor, receiving aid under the second section of this act, shall marry again, the aid shall be discontinued to her. No aid shall be paid on account of any children over fourteen years of age. If any person to whom the aid is paid shall be convicted of any criminal offence at common law, or under the statutes of this Commonwealth, said aid shall be discontinued to said person, unless or until the municipal authorities shall, in their discretion, otherwise determine. Aid, except as provided in section twelve of this act, shall be paid only to persons having a residence in some city or town in this Commonwealth.

4. All aid furnished under the provisions of this act shall be solely for the benefit of the person for whom it is intended, and shall be paid to said person directly or upon his or her order; and it shall not be subject to trustee process nor assigned. And no transfer of said aid heretofore made shall be recognized in settlement of the same.

The treasurers of towns may, under the direction of selectmen thereof, pay the sums due for aid to any officer, soldier or sailor, or so much thereof as they may think best to the wife or family of such officer, soldier or sailor, or for the benefit of such wife or family; and the amounts so paid

¹ Stats. 1867, ch. 136.

shall be reimbursed in the same manner as if paid to such officer, soldier or sailor in person.

5. The auditor, the adjutant-general, and the surgeon-general of the Commonwealth, shall constitute a commission to decide upon all questions which may arise, in the payment of aid, between the municipal authorities and the persons claiming the aid; and in all cases their decisions shall be final; but no appeal shall lie to the commission with regard to the aid provided for in section two.

It shall be the duty of the commissioners constituted by the preceding section to inspect all such returns, and whenever it shall appear by the inspection thereof, or otherwise, that the amount paid by the treasurer of any city or town under the provisions of said chapter one hundred and seventy-two, or of this act, for any quarter or greater period of time, is at a rate which if continued for one year would exceed the proportion of fifty per cent of the state tax of such city or town for the previous year, or if for any reason the amount so paid shall appear to be unreasonably large, it shall be the duty of said commissioners to make or cause to be made an examination of the persons or claims of persons to whom the same has been paid, and of the parties by whom said returns are made; and in all cases of any fraud, or neglect of duty on the part of the persons making such returns, or of the authorities of any city or town granting aid, said commissioners shall deduct from the amount claimed by any city or town the amount paid to any person or persons, when in their judgment the same should not have been paid under the provisions of said chapter one hundred and seventy-two, and of this act, and shall certify the same to the treasurer and receiver-general, who shall reimburse to said city or town only the balance thus designated.

6. Said commissioners may appoint, as occasion may require, one or more disinterested persons, not exceeding three in number, whose duty it shall be to make the examinations provided for in section six of this act, and make full returns of their doings to said commissioners. Such expenses as

may be incurred in making said examination, including such reasonable compensation to the persons appointed under the provisions of this section for their services as shall be approved by the commissioners and allowed by the governor and council, shall be paid out of the treasury of the Commonwealth. No person shall be appointed to make such examinations in the county where he may reside.

7. On or before the fifth day of January in each year, there shall be deposited in the office of the auditor of the Commonwealth, by each town raising and applying money as aforesaid, a full and particular report setting forth the names of the officers, soldiers and sailors, for the aid of whom, and for the aid of whose families, money has been applied as aforesaid; the name of the company and regiment, and the name of the vessels in which such officers, soldiers and sailors respectively enlisted, and in which they last served; and the names and ages of the several persons for the aid of whom money has been applied as aforesaid; the relation such persons severally bear to such officers, soldiers or sailors; the sums paid to each of such persons, and the time when the same were paid; and such report shall be sworn to by a majority of the selectmen of such town; and after it has been examined and approved by said auditor, there shall be reimbursed annually to said town, from the treasury of the Commonwealth, on or before the 1st day of December in the year in which the report is made, the amount legally paid as aforesaid, in accordance with the provisions of this act; but none of the expenses attending the payment of said aid shall be reimbursed. The auditor of the Commonwealth shall, before the 1st day of January in each year, furnish to the several towns suitable blanks for the returns required by this section.

8. When applicants for aid have their residence in a city or town to which they are not credited, notice of their application shall be forthwith sent by such town to the place to which said applicants are credited; and, if an answer to such notice, setting forth all the facts touching the application necessary to be known by the town to which application is

made, is not sent by mail within seven days from the receipt of the same, the city or town in which such applicants reside may recover, in an action of contract against the town or city so neglecting to answer, all such sums as they may advance to such applicants, not reimbursed by the state.

9. Persons applying for aid under this act shall state, in writing, under oath, the age and residence of the party for whom such aid is claimed; the relation of the claimant to the party who rendered the service for which aid is claimed; the company and regiment or the vessel in which the officer, soldier or sailor enlisted, and that in which he last served; the date and place of such enlistment when known; the duration of such service; and the reason upon which the claim for aid is founded. And it shall be the duty of the auditor to furnish from time to time, to each city and town, a sufficient number of suitable blank forms for the use of applicants for aid under this act.

10. The provisions of this act shall apply to the wife, children, or widowed mother (having a residence in some city or town of this Commonwealth, and now residing therein), of any person who served in the army or navy of the United States, between the nineteenth day of April, eighteen hundred and sixty-one, and the first day of September, eighteen hundred and sixty-five, as an officer, or enlisted or drafted man, to the credit of the state of Massachusetts, and who appears on the rolls of his regiment or company, in the office of the adjutant-general, to be missing, or to have been captured by the enemy, and who has not been exchanged, or has not returned from captivity, or who is not known to be alive: *provided*, that aid shall not be paid to the said relatives of such officer, soldier or sailor, if the municipal authorities have good and sufficient reasons to believe that he deserted from the service, or that he is still living, and wilfully absent from his family, or if said relatives receive said aid from any other state or from any other town, under the provisions of this act.

11. Any town or city may raise money by taxation or otherwise, and, if necessary, apply the same for the purposes

set forth in this act; and all persons entitled to aid under the provisions of this act who do not apply for the same within three months from the passage hereof¹ shall not receive said aid prior to the date of their application.

12. All persons who served in the regiments commonly known as "one hundred day regiments," and "three months regiments," and who come within the provisions of this act, shall receive the aid herein provided.

13. The operation of this act shall cease upon the first day of January in the year 1871.² By statutes of 1870, the operation of the foregoing provisions so far as they provide for the payment of state aid to disabled soldiers and sailors and their families and for the families of the slain, residing in this Commonwealth, is extended to the first day of January, in the year eighteen hundred and seventy-three: *provided*, that the decease of a soldier who was or shall be in the receipt of a pension from the United States and of state aid at the time of his death, shall not prevent his family from receiving state aid under act of 1870; and *provided further*, that from and after the first day of January, in the year eighteen hundred and seventy-one, town and city authorities shall withhold the aid, when, in their judgment, any person who is in receipt of a pension from the United States, is not in necessitous circumstances or sufficiently disabled to prevent him from pursuing his ordinary and usual vocation. The second proviso on page 523 and the third proviso on page 524 are repealed by this act of 1870.³

14. Towns may at legal meetings grant and vote such sums as they judge necessary for the purpose of keeping in repair or decorating the graves within their limits, of soldiers or sailors who have died in the military or naval service of the United States, or the monuments or other memorials erected to their memory.⁴

¹ May, 1866.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 172; Stats. 1867, ch. 186; Stats. 1868, ch. 107.

³ Stats. 1870, ch. 839.

⁴ Stats. 1870, ch. 107.

CHAPTER LXV.

PARISHES AND RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

1. Religious societies to be bodies corporate. Powers of taxation conferred by special act not affected. Existing rights of property not impaired.
2. Rights, &c., of religious societies.
3. Churches to have accustomed privileges, &c.
4. Church in some instances indissolubly connected with society.
5. Societies may organize themselves, &c. Powers, &c. Subject to revocation.
6. First meeting to be called by justice's warrant. Contents of warrant and proceedings thereon.
7. Membership of religious societies, how dissolved, &c.
8. Women may be admitted as members of parishes or religious societies.
9. Territorial parishes may admit non-residents to membership.
10. Societies may regulate admissions by by-laws.
11. Members alone may vote.
12. Annual meeting in March or April, or at times prescribed by by-laws, &c. Choice of officers.
13. Moderator, &c., elected by ballot. Clerks, &c., to be sworn. Other elections.
14. Prudential affairs, by whom managed.
15. If assessors refuse, &c., a justice of the peace may call, &c.
16. Warrant to contain matters desired by five or more voters. Action on matters not in warrant void.
17. Meetings, how warned.
18. Who to preside till moderator is chosen. Choice of clerk. Officers, how sworn.
19. Moderator's powers, &c. Penalties for disorderly conduct.
20. Collector to be sworn. If not present, to be summoned. Upon refusal or neglect, new election.
21. Vacancies in offices, how filled.
22. Officers of Protestant Episcopal societies.
23. Objects for which a society may raise money.
24. Taxes to be assessed on property.
25. Corporations not to be taxed, nor trustees, &c.
26. Societies may appoint treasurers collectors, who shall have power of town collectors; may abate upon prompt payment.
27. Unincorporated societies may hold, &c., donations.

28. Trustees may be appointed; term of office; regulations for their government.
29. "Religious society," &c., includes parish.
30. Proprietors of churches, &c., may organize and have corporate powers.
31. Amount of estate which may be held.
32. Clerk to leave copy of record of organization with town clerk, &c., or organization to be void.
33. Proprietors of churches, &c., may assess for alterations, repairs, &c.
34. How proprietors' meetings may be called.
35. Assessment and collection of money.
36. Notice when pews are sold by treasurer.
37. Affidavit of notice of sales made evidence.
38. Proprietors may take down pews to alter churches, &c. Proceedings in such case.
39. Parishes and societies may take down pews or sell their house.
40. No compensation when church is unfit for use.
41. Pews personal estate. Dower, &c.
42. Pews in churches erected since March 25, 1845, may be assessed for support of public worship.
43. And in churches erected before that time, by consent or vote of two-thirds.
44. Pews to be purchased in such case at an appraisal.
45. Societies complying with preceding sections to have powers, &c.
46. Trustees of Methodist Episcopal societies may organize and become corporations.
47. Powers of trustees. Annual income not to exceed \$4,000.
48. First meeting, how called. Organization. Secretary to be sworn.
49. Copy of record of organization to be left with town clerk, or organization to be void.

1. EVERY religious society established or organized by virtue of any statute shall be and continue a body corporate with the powers given to corporations by chapter sixty-eight,¹ and the powers, privileges, liabilities, and duties, set forth in this chapter; but this chapter shall not enlarge nor diminish the powers of taxation enjoyed by any religious society by virtue of a special law or act of incorporation, nor impair existing rights of property of any territorial parish.

2. Religious societies, whether corporate or unin-

¹ Chapter sixty-eight of the General Statutes.

corporate, shall continue to have and enjoy their existing rights, privileges, and immunities, except so far as the same may be limited or modified by the provisions of this chapter.

3. The respective churches connected and associated in public worship with such religious societies shall continue to have, exercise, and enjoy, all their accustomed privileges and liberties respecting divine worship, church order, and discipline, and shall be encouraged in the peaceable and regular enjoyment and practice thereof.¹

4. Where a parish or religious society is, by its constitution, limited to any place, the church of such society is equally limited, being indissolubly connected with such society; so that an adhering minority of the church, and not a seceding majority, constitutes the church of such parish or religious society, to all civil purposes.²

5. A religious society that is not incorporated, or which may be unable to assemble in the usual manner, if it contains ten or more qualified voters, may organize and become a corporation with the powers, privileges, duties, liabilities, and requirements of such societies, and may hold so much estate, real or personal, as may be necessary for the objects of such organization, and no more; but all the powers derived from such organization may be revoked by the legislature.

6. Any justice of the peace for the county in which such society may be, upon application in writing by five or more of the qualified voters thereof, may issue his warrant directed to some one of the applicants, stating the objects, and requiring him to warn the qualified voters of the society to meet at a time and

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 80, §§ 1-8.

² *Stebbins v. Jennings*, 10 Pick. 172; *Baker v. Fales*, 10 Mass. 488.

place appointed in the warrant; and the same may be served by posting an attested copy thereof on the principal outer door of the meeting-house, or leaving such copy with or at the last and usual place of abode of such voters, seven days at least before such meeting; and, upon due return thereof, the same justice or any other justice of the peace for the county may preside at the meeting for the choice and qualification of a clerk, who shall enter at large upon the records of the society the proceedings had in the organization thereof; and the society may thereupon proceed to choose a moderator and do such other things as parishes are by law authorized to do at their annual meetings: *provided* the subject-matter thereof is inserted in the warrant.

7. Persons belonging to a religious society shall be held to be members until they file with the clerk a written notice declaring the dissolution of their membership, and they shall not be liable for any grant or contract thereafter made or entered into by such society. No person shall be made a member of such society without his consent in writing.¹

8. Any parish or religious society may admit to membership women, who shall have all the rights and privileges of men.

9. Any territorial parish may admit to membership persons not residents of its territory.²

10. Every religious society may make by-laws not repugnant to the laws of the Commonwealth, and therein prescribe the manner in which persons may become members.

11. No person shall have a right to vote in the affairs of such society unless he is a member thereof.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 30, §§ 4-6.

² Stats. 1860, ch. 346.

12. The qualified voters of every parish and incorporated religious society, and of every society organized according to the provisions of this chapter, shall hold an annual meeting in the month of March or April, or at such other time as they may prescribe by their by-laws, and if the by-laws do not otherwise determine at a time and place appointed by their assessors or standing committee; and at such meeting shall choose a moderator, clerk, two or more assessors, a treasurer and collector, and such other officers as they think necessary, all of whom, except the moderator, shall continue in office till the next annual meeting and till others are chosen and qualified in their stead.

13. Moderators of meetings held for the choice of officers shall be elected by written ballots. Clerks, assessors, treasurers, and collectors, shall be elected by written ballot and shall be sworn. Other officers may be elected in such mode as the society may determine.

14. The prudential affairs of such societies shall be managed by their assessors or a standing committee specially appointed for that purpose; and the assessors or committees shall have like authority for calling meetings as selectmen have for calling town meetings.

15. If there are no assessors or committee, or if they unreasonably refuse to call a meeting, any justice of the peace for the county, upon the application of not less than five qualified voters, may call one in the manner provided in section five.

16. The assessors or committee shall insert in the next warrant they issue for calling a meeting any matter which not less than five qualified voters of the society in writing request. Nothing acted upon shall have any legal operation, unless the subject-matter thereof was inserted in the warrant.

17. Meetings shall be warned in the manner provided by any by-law or vote of the society, and when no provision is made, in such manner as the assessors or standing committee in their warrant for such meeting direct.

18. The clerk, or if there is no clerk or he is absent, the assessors or the standing committee, or any one of them, shall preside in the choice of a moderator; and a clerk may then be chosen, either *pro tempore* or to fill the vacancy, as the case may require. The moderator may administer the oath of office to the clerk; and the clerk to the assessors and collector; or said oaths may be administered by a justice of the peace; and they shall be substantially the same as are required to be taken by the clerk, assessors, and collectors, of towns.¹

The clerk may administer the oath of office to the treasurer as well as to assessors and collector.²

19. The moderator shall have the same power as the moderator of a town meeting; and persons guilty of disorderly behavior at a meeting shall be subject to the penalties and punishments provided for like offences in town meetings.

20. If the person chosen collector is present and accepts the office, he shall forthwith be sworn. If not present, he shall be summoned to take the oath by a constable or any person whom the clerk or assessors may appoint for the purpose. Upon the refusal or neglect of a person present to accept the office at the time, and upon the neglect of a person so summoned, for the space of seven days, to appear and take the oath, the society shall proceed to a new choice; and so from time to time until some person accepts and is sworn.

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 80, §§ 7-15.

² Stats. 1865, ch. 100.

21. Vacancies in any of the annual offices, occurring after the annual meeting, may be filled at any other legal meeting.

22. The rector or one of the wardens of religious societies belonging to the body of Christians known as the Protestant Episcopal Church, organized under the laws of the Commonwealth, may, unless it is otherwise provided in some by-law, preside at their meetings with all the powers of a moderator ; and the wardens or wardens and vestry may exercise all the powers of a standing committee in accordance with the usage and discipline of said church. Unless they assess or collect a tax on the polls, estates, or pews, of the members thereof, such societies need not choose a collector or assessors ; and they may in their by-laws provide, that the duties of assessors shall be performed by the wardens. But the officers upon whom the duties of standing committee or assessors may devolve shall in all cases be elected by ballot.

23. The qualified voters of each religious society, at the annual meeting or at any other meeting regularly notified seven days at least before the holding thereof, may grant and vote such sums of money as they judge necessary for the settlement, maintenance, and support, of ministers or public teachers of religion ; for the building or repairing of houses of public worship ; for sacred music ; for the purchase and preservation of burial-grounds ; and for all other necessary parish charges ; which sums shall be assessed on the polls and estates of all the members of the society, in the same manner and proportion as town taxes are by law assessed.

24. The assessors shall assess the taxes upon the property (not exempted by law from taxation) of all the members of the society, including their real estate

within the state, in whatever part thereof it may be situated, and their personal estate wherever the same may be ; and no citizen shall be liable to pay a tax for the support of public worship or other parish charges, to a society other than that of which he is a member.¹

Shares in the capital stock of any corporation are not exempted from taxation for parish purposes.²

25. No corporation shall be taxed for any parochial purpose. Nor shall any person be taxed in a parish or religious society for property held by him as guardian or trustee.

26. Every society may appoint its treasurer collector of taxes ; who shall have like powers and proceed in like manner, in enforcing the collection of such taxes after the expiration of the time fixed by the society for the payment thereof, as provided in chapter twelve for the collection of taxes by collectors of towns ; and any society may authorize its treasurer and collector to make an abatement of such sum as it may agree upon at its annual meeting, to those who make voluntary payment of their taxes within such periods as may be determined by the society.

27. Unincorporated religious societies shall have like power to manage, use, and employ, any donation, gift, or grant, made to them, according to its terms and conditions, as incorporated societies have, by law ; may elect suitable trustees, agents, or officers therefor ; and sue for any right which may vest in them in consequence of such donation, gift, or grant ; for which purposes they shall be corporations.

28. Incorporated and unincorporated religious societies may appoint trustees, not exceeding five in num-

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 80, §§ 16-21.

² Stats. 1866, ch. 196.

ber, to hold and manage trust funds for their benefit, who shall hold their offices three¹ years and until others are appointed, in their stead. In case of a vacancy, by death or otherwise, the parish may fill such vacancy at its next annual meeting, or at a special meeting called for that purpose.² Such societies at or before the time of the first appointment of the trustees may establish rules and regulations for their government, which shall be considered as of the nature of a contract, and not subject to alteration or amendment except by all the trustees in office at the time and by a two-thirds vote of the society interested therein.

29. The terms "religious society" and "society" in the preceding sections shall include parishes.

30. Persons owning or proposing to build a house of public worship may organize themselves in the same manner as religious societies are authorized to do by the provisions of this chapter; and shall thereupon become a corporation with the powers, privileges, duties, restrictions, and liabilities, set forth in chapter sixty-eight, and in the following sections; but all the powers derived from such organization may be revoked by the legislature.

31. Every such corporation may hold so much real and personal estate, in addition to its meeting-house, as may be necessary for its objects, and no more;³ and the annual income thereof shall be applied to parochial purposes.

32. The clerk of every such corporation shall, within ten days of such meeting, leave with the clerk of the town or city in which such house of worship is situated, or is about to be built, a true copy of the record of the

¹ Stats. 1869, ch. 248.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 68.

- proceedings. If he fails so to do, the organization shall be void. The copy shall be recorded by the clerk receiving it in a book kept for the purpose, for which he shall receive the fee of the register of deeds for like services.

33. When the proprietors deem it expedient to alter, enlarge, repair, rebuild, or remove, their house, or build a new one, they may, at a legal meeting called for that purpose, raise such sums of money as they may judge necessary for the purpose, and to purchase land necessary therefor.

34. A meeting of the proprietors for any of the purposes aforesaid, may be called in the manner prescribed in the by-laws or votes of the corporation, or by a warrant granted by a justice of the peace on application in writing by any five of said proprietors, which warrant shall be directed to one of the applicants; or such meeting may be called by a notification by the clerk of the proprietors, who shall warn a meeting on a like application to him; and in either case the meeting may be warned by notification served as provided in section five.

35. Money raised may be assessed on the pews in such house, and the assessment may be committed to the treasurer of the proprietors, who shall forthwith give notice by posting up an advertisement at the principal outer door of the house, stating the completion of such assessment and the day of delivery thereof to him; and if any part of said taxes remain unpaid for three months afterwards, the treasurer shall collect the same forthwith by sales at public auction of the pews whereon the same remains unpaid, in the manner provided in the following sections.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 30, §§ 22-32.

The treasurer is the proper party to bring a suit for the purchase-money of a pew so sold.¹

36. The treasurer shall post up a notification of the intended sale of a pew for taxes at the principal outer door of such house, at least three weeks before the time of sale, setting forth the number of the pew, if any, the name of the owner or occupant, if known, and the amount of the tax due thereon; and if any part of said tax remains unpaid at the time, the treasurer shall sell the pew at public auction to the highest bidder, and shall execute and deliver to the purchaser a sufficient deed of conveyance. The money arising from the sale, beyond the taxes and incidental reasonable charges, shall be paid by the treasurer to the former owner of the pew, or to his assigns.

37. An affidavit annexed to an original notification or to a copy thereof, made before a justice of the peace and recorded on the proprietor's records within six months next after such sale, shall be allowed as one mode of proof of the posting up of the notifications hereinbefore required.

38. Such proprietors, for the purpose of building a new house, or of altering, enlarging, repairing, rebuilding, or removing their house already built, may sell their house or take down any pews therein; the pews taken being first appraised by three or more disinterested persons chosen by the proprietors for that purpose. The pews newly erected shall be sold by their treasurer at public auction to the highest bidder, and deeds thereof given in like manner as when pews are sold for the payment of taxes. The money arising from such sale, shall be applied, as far as may be nec-

¹ First Parish in West Newbury v. Dow, 3 Allen, 309.

essary, to paying the appraised value of the pews taken down; and the deficiency, if any, shall be paid by the proprietors of such house, within thirty days after the sale.

39. Under the regulations of the preceding section, a parish or religious society, whenever it deems it necessary for the purpose of building a new house, or of altering, enlarging, removing, or rebuilding, its house already built, may take down any pews therein or sell the house.

40. Nothing contained in the two preceding sections shall entitle a person to compensation for a pew so taken down, when such house is unfit for the purposes of public worship.¹

Unless a meeting-house, at the time it is torn down by a vote of the proprietors, is not only unfit for public worship, but so old and ruinous as to render its entire demolition necessary, a pew-holder is entitled to indemnity for the destruction of his pew.²

41. Pews shall be personal estate. But this provision shall not affect any existing right of dower.

42. Corporations for religious purposes may assess upon the pews in a church or meeting-house which they have erected or procured for public worship since the twenty-fifth day of March eighteen hundred and forty-five, according to a valuation of said pews which shall first be agreed upon and recorded by the clerk, sums of money for the support of public worship and other parochial charges, and for the repairs of the house. Such assessments may be collected in the manner provided in sections thirty-two and thirty-three.

43. A corporation which had erected or procured

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 80, §§ 33-37.

² *Gorton v. Hodsell*, 9 Cush. 508.

such house prior to the twenty-fifth day of March, eighteen hundred and forty-five, may avail itself of the provisions of the preceding section, if the consent of all the pew-owners is obtained, or two-thirds of the members present and voting at a regular meeting called for that purpose so determine.

44. A religious society which votes to avail itself of the provisions of section thirty-nine (forty-two above), shall, upon the application of a person owning one or more pews in its house, within one year after said vote, purchase the same at the appraised value. Such appraisal shall be made by three disinterested persons who may be chosen, one by the pew-owner, one by the society, and the third by the two persons thus chosen.

45. Any religious society complying with the requisitions of the two preceding sections, shall be entitled to the privileges and subject to the liabilities incident to those religious societies which have erected or procured a meeting-house for public worship since the twenty-fifth day of March in the year eighteen hundred and forty-five.

46. The trustees of any society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, or of the African Methodist Episcopal Church, appointed according to the discipline or usages thereof respectively or as such society chooses, may organize and become a corporation with powers, privileges, duties, and liabilities, of chapter sixty-eight, subject however to account to the quarterly meeting of such society according to such discipline and usages. But all powers derived from such organization may be revoked by the legislature.

47. Such trustees may receive, hold, and manage all the property, both real and personal, belonging to such society, and sell and convey the same, and hold

in trust gifts, grants, bequests, or donations, made to such society for the support of public worship and other religious purposes: *provided*, that the annual income thereof, exclusive of the meeting-house, shall not exceed four thousand dollars.

48. The first meeting of such trustees may be called by a justice of the peace upon the application of three or more of the trustees; at which they may choose a secretary and other officers. The provisions of this chapter in relation to the warning and organization of meetings of religious societies shall, so far as the same are applicable, be in force in regard to meetings for the organization of such trustees. The secretary, before entering upon the duties of his office, shall be sworn to the faithful discharge of the same, and a record of such oath shall be kept in the records of their proceedings.

49. An attested copy of the record of the proceedings at such organization shall be left with the town or city clerk, and recorded within the time and in the manner prescribed in section twenty-nine (thirty-two above). If the secretary omits to leave such copy within the time specified the organization shall be void.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 80, §§ 38-46.

CHAPTER LXVI.

DONATIONS AND CONVEYANCES FOR PIOUS AND CHARITABLE USES.

1. Deacons, church-wardens, &c., made bodies corporate to take donations.
2. When ministers, elders, &c., are joined in such donation, they shall be joined in the body corporate.
3. Ministers of all churches may take in succession any parsonage land.
4. No conveyance of church land valid without consent of church, &c.
5. Conveyance by minister to be valid only during his ministry, unless, &c.
6. Churches, except, &c., may appoint committees to settle with deacons.
7. Income of such bodies corporate limited.
8. Overseers of monthly meetings of Friends or Quakers to hold lands, &c., as a corporation. Income limited.
9. Trustees who hold funds given to towns for charitable, &c., purposes, to report to selectmen.
10. Probate court may remove trustee.

1. THE deacons, church-wardens, or other similar officers, of all churches or religious societies, if citizens of this Commonwealth, shall be deemed bodies corporate, for the purpose of taking and holding in succession all grants and donations, whether of real or personal estate, made either to them and their successors, or to their respective churches, or to the poor of their churches.¹

Other similar officers in this section means officers of similar character and with corresponding functions with those of deacons in Congregational churches, and church-wardens in

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 31, § 1.

Episcopal churches. Other officers, such as a treasurer, not of a character similar to that of deacons, can hold property of the church only as trustees.¹

2. When the ministers, elders, or vestry, of a church are, in the grants or donations mentioned in the preceding section, joined with such deacons or church-wardens as donees or grantees, such officers and their successors, together with the deacons or church-wardens, shall be deemed the corporation for the purposes of such grants and donations.

3. The minister of every church or religious society of whatever denomination, if a citizen of this Commonwealth, shall be capable of taking in succession any parsonage land granted to the minister and his successors, or to the use of the ministers, or granted by any words of like import; and may prosecute and defend in all actions touching the same.

4. No conveyance of the lands of a church shall be effectual to pass the same, if made by the deacons without the consent of the church, or of a committee of the church appointed for that purpose, or if made by the church-wardens without the consent of the vestry.

5. No conveyance by a minister of lands held by him in succession, shall be valid any longer than he continues to be such minister, unless such conveyance is made with the consent of the town, parish, or religious society, of which he is minister, or unless he is the minister of an Episcopal church and makes the conveyance with the consent of the vestry.

6. The several churches, other than those of the Episcopal denomination, may choose committees for the purpose of settling the accounts of the deacons

¹ Weld v. May, 9 Cush. 181.

and other church officers, and, if necessary, to commence and prosecute suits in the name of the church against the deacons or other officers touching the same.

7. The income of such grant or donation made to or for the use of a church, shall not exceed the sum of two thousand dollars a year, exclusive of the income of any parsonage lands granted to or for the use of the ministry.

8. The overseers of each monthly meeting of the people called Friends or Quakers shall be a body corporate for the purpose of taking and holding in succession grants and donations of real or personal estate made to the use of such meeting, or to the use of any preparative meeting belonging thereto; and may alien or manage such estate according to the terms and conditions of the grants and donations, and prosecute and defend in any action touching the same: *provided*, that the income of the grants and donations to any one of such meetings for the uses aforesaid shall not exceed the sum of five thousand dollars a year.

9. All trustees, whether incorporated or not, who hold funds given or bequeathed to a city or town for any charitable, religious, or educational purpose, shall make an annual exhibit of the condition of such funds to the board of aldermen of the city, or the selectmen of the town, to which such funds have been given or bequeathed, and all transactions by the trustees concerning such funds shall be open to inspection by the board of aldermen of the city, or selectmen of the town, to which the returns are made.

10. The probate court for the county in which the city or town is situated to which funds have been given or bequeathed as aforesaid, may on the petition of five

persons cite all parties interested to appear before the court to answer all complaints which may then and there be made; and if a trustee has neglected or refused to render such annual exhibit, or is incapable of discharging the trust reposed, or unsuitable to manage the affairs of the same, the court may remove such trustee and supply the vacancy.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 81, §§ 2-10.

CHAPTER LXVII.

ASSOCIATIONS FOR RELIGIOUS, CHARITABLE, AND EDUCATIONAL PURPOSES.

1. Seven or more persons associating for religious, &c., purposes, to be body corporate.
2. Purpose and location of corporation to be specified in articles of association.
3. To have usual corporate powers, &c.
4. May hold estate not more than one hundred thousand dollars.
5. Estate not exempt from taxation where dividends are made, or estate is used for other purposes.

1. SEVEN or more persons within this state, having associated themselves by agreement in writing for educational, (literary, benevolent, scientific,) charitable, or religious purposes, under any name by them assumed, and complying with the provisions of this chapter, shall with their successors be and remain a body politic and corporate.

2. The purpose of such corporation and the place within which it is established or located shall be distinctly specified in its articles of association; which articles, and all amendments thereto, shall be recorded in the office of the register of deeds for the county or district wherein such place is situated; and such corporation shall appropriate its funds to no other purpose.

3. Corporations organized under this chapter shall have the powers and privileges, and be subject to the duties, liabilities, and restrictions, set forth in chapter sixty-eight (General Statutes), so far as the same may be applicable.

4. Such corporations may hold real and personal estate necessary for the purposes of their organization, to an amount not exceeding one hundred thousand dollars.

5. Their estate shall not be exempted from taxation in any case where part of the income or profits of their business is divided among members or stockholders, or where any portion of such estate is used or appropriated for other than educational, (literary, benevolent, scientific),¹ charitable, or religious purposes.¹

¹ Gen. Stats. ch. 82; Stats. 1869, ch. 276.

[REDACTED]

APPENDIX.

PARLIAMENTARY RULES FOR CONDUCTING TOWN AND OTHER MEETINGS.

1. Organization of meeting, how effected.
2. Duties of presiding officer.
3. Duties of a clerk.
4. How measures are brought before a meeting.
5. Motions: how put to vote, &c.
6. Motions before meeting cannot be withdrawn by mover: how disposed of.
7. Amendments, how made and put to vote.
8. How amended.
9. How question is put on motion to amend by striking out, &c.
10. Privileged questions.
11. Motions to adjourn.
12. Questions of rights and privileges of members, &c.
13. Order of the day.
14. Motions to reconsider.
15. Quorum, what constitutes; effect of want of.

Organization of meeting, how effected.

1. OBVIOUSLY the first thing to be effected in the conduct of any deliberative assembly is *its organization*; that is, the election of a presiding officer, and a clerk or recording officer. In meetings of comparatively small numbers of people, for ordinary purposes, this is accomplished as follows: Some one interested in the objects of the meeting, at the time appointed requests the members to come to order for the necessary purpose of organization, and as soon as order and quiet are gained requests the company to nominate some one for chairman or presiding officer. He thereupon declares the name first heard by him as nominated, and

puts the question to vote, whether this person shall act as chairman. If this is decided in the negative, another nomination must be called for; if decided in the affirmative, such person then takes the chair, and suggesting to the company the necessity of a clerk, requests a nomination, and proceeds as above specified in the case of the election of a chairman. If other officers are necessary they may be elected in a similar manner. In the case of larger and more important assemblies, as for example political conventions, it is usual to have a temporary organization as above, and a committee appointed to nominate officers for a permanent organization. In town meetings for the election of national, state, district, and county officers, the selectmen are authorized to preside, and as the town clerk acts as clerk of the meeting, the organization exists at the opening of the meeting.¹ At all other town meetings a presiding officer, called moderator, must first be chosen. The town clerk shall call the meeting to order, and preside during the election of moderator, and if the town clerk is absent the selectmen shall preside,² and if the town clerk is not present to act as clerk of the meeting, the selectmen shall call upon the qualified voters present to choose a clerk *pro tempore* in like manner as town clerks are chosen.³

Duties of presiding officer.

2. The duties of a presiding officer, are in general, to preserve decorum, to announce the business before the meeting in its order, to receive all motions made by members, and put to vote all questions properly moved and seconded, and to state the result of all votes, and to inform the meeting when necessary or inquired of upon points of order. It is also his duty at an adjourned meeting to take the chair at the proper time and call the meeting to order. It is the rule that the "presiding officer may read sitting, but shall rise to state a motion, or put a question to the assembly."

Duties of a clerk.

3. The general duties of a clerk of a meeting are to take notes of the proceedings and make the entries in his journal of "all things done and passed" in the meeting, but not of what is said or moved — simply without coming to vote. It is also his duty to read all papers which may be required to be read, to call the roll and note

¹ See ch. V. *ante*.

² See ch. VI. *ante*.

³ See ch. VIII. *ante*.

the answers when a question is taken by yeas or nays, notify persons of their election to office, and committees of the business referred to them, and keep the custody of papers belonging to the meeting.

How measures are brought before a meeting.

4. It has been said to be one of the duties of the presiding officer to announce the business before the meeting in its order. This general order of business or subjects to be acted upon in town and parish meetings is found in the warrant for the meeting, which should be followed. After the presiding officer has announced to the meeting the subject to be acted upon as contained in the warrant, it is in order and usual for some member to present a proposition to the meeting in reference to such subject in the form of a motion, the member rising and standing uncovered and addressing the presiding officer by his title — as “ Mr. Moderator, I move that,” &c., &c. If the motion is one of any considerable length, or any but the most usual motions, it ought to be reduced to writing by the member offering it, for convenience and to avoid mistake. The presiding officer may however receive it if he choose, and reduce it to writing himself. Questions of order, such as whether or not there has been a violation of the rules of the meeting, must be decided by the presiding officer without being put to vote, and in case of dissatisfaction with his decision the party so dissatisfied may appeal to the meeting. The question is then put, Shall the decision of the chair stand as the decision of the meeting ?

Motions : how put to vote, &c.

5. All motions, except those of mere routine, and such as pass by general consent, should be seconded ; that is, some member should rise, and, standing uncovered, state to the presiding officer that he seconds the motion. The motion is then in a condition to be presented to the meeting for its action,— which is done by the presiding officer stating to the assembly, “ It is moved and seconded that,” &c., &c. If it is one not likely to be debated, he adds, “ If it be your pleasure that this motion pass, you will please to manifest it by raising the right hand,” or, “ in the usual manner,” if there is a usual manner in which such votes are taken. After those voting in the affirmative have voted and been counted, if the vote is regarded as close enough to require a count, or the meeting has

required a count, the presiding officer calls in a similar manner for the vote of those opposed to the motion; and then states to the meeting the result. If the voters are equally divided, the presiding officer may if he pleases give the casting-vote. If he does not, the decision will be in the negative.

Motions before meeting cannot be withdrawn by mover: how disposed of.

6. When a motion has been made, seconded, and stated to the meeting, it is then in the possession of the meeting, and cannot be withdrawn by the mover except by vote of the meeting granting leave. It is the duty of the presiding officer to state, or cause to be read, a motion thus in possession of the assembly as often as any member requests it for his information. A motion thus before a meeting may be disposed of by indefinite postponement, or by postponement to a future day or hour, or by laying it on the table: such disposition being accomplished by motion and vote. If it be a matter of importance, and especially if it be one upon which the members require to be informed by the investigation of facts, the motion is referred to a committee with instructions to examine the subject as may be directed, and report at some future day. If it be one, on the other hand, which members are prepared to act upon, but are not satisfied with the exact form in which the motion has been made, it is in order to amend it.

Amendments, how made and put to vote.

7. Amendments may be made by striking out certain words, by inserting or adding certain words, or by striking out and inserting or adding certain words. An amendment may itself be amended in the same manner — but this is the limit: there can be no amendment of an amendment to an amendment, — and in putting the question to vote it must be first on the amendment to an amendment, if there be one, and next on the amendment as thus amended if the amendment to the amendment prevailed. If it is rejected, the question must then be put upon the original amendment. If this prevails then the question is put on the original motion as amended. If it is rejected, the question is put upon the original motion. If an amendment prevails, or is rejected, it cannot be afterwards altered or amended. But if an amendment be to strike out or insert certain words and it prevails, or is rejected, an amendment may afterwards be moved to strike out or insert the

same words in connection with others, if the other words so far modify the first as to make it a new amendment.

Amendments, how amended.

8. It has been said above that there can be no amendment to an amendment of an amendment. This object must be accomplished by rejecting the amendment to an amendment, and then moving to amend the original amendment as desired. And therefore it is well and customary for the person desiring such amendment to give notice that if the amendment to the amendment is rejected, he shall move to amend the original amendment in such a manner, stating his amendment so that those desiring his amendment may vote to reject the other.

How question is put on motion to amend by striking out, &c.

9. When there is a motion to amend by striking out words, the form of putting the question to vote is, *whether the words shall stand as part of the original motion*, and not whether they shall be stricken out. The passage proposed to be amended should first be read, as it stands; then the words proposed to be stricken out; and lastly the passage as it will stand after the amendment is adopted. An amendment ought not to be something entirely opposed to the original motion, but something of the same nature, intended to make it more effectual or useful for its original purpose, *but this rule is not followed very strictly.*

Privileged questions.

10. When a motion is regularly before the meeting it has the precedence of all other questions, except such as are termed *privileged questions*. These are motions to adjourn; questions relating to the rights and privileges of the meeting, or of individual members, and motions for the orders of the day.

Motions to adjourn.

11. A motion to adjourn takes precedence of all other questions; but it must be a motion to adjourn, simply, without the addition of any particular time, in order to interrupt other business. It is sometimes the case therefore that a motion is made and carried early in the day, that, when the meeting adjourn, it be to some particular day, specifying it. A motion to adjourn simply, if

carried, except in the case of such assemblies as have regular sitting days, has the effect to dissolve the meeting.

Questions of rights and privileges of members, &c.

12. Questions relating to the rights and privileges of the meeting or its members are such as arise in case of the disturbance of the proceedings or quarrels between members. When these are settled the question interrupted thereby is to be taken up at the point where it was left.

Order of the day.

13. When any subject has been assigned by the meeting for consideration at a particular time it takes precedence of other questions at that time, and is called the order for the day.

Motions to reconsider.

14. A motion to reconsider a vote already passed is usual in this country; and if it prevails the matter of the vote to be reconsidered stands in the same condition as if the vote to be reconsidered had not passed, unless there is a rule of the assembly regulating the matter. A motion to reconsider may be made by any one, whether voting with the majority on the original question, or with the minority, unless there is a rule of the assembly to the contrary.

Quorum, what constitutes: effect of want of.

15. In most deliberative assemblies, it is required either by law or by the assembly itself or by usage, that a certain number shall be present in order to transact business legally; but where no rule is established in any of the ways mentioned above, a majority of the members composing the assembly is the required number. As no business can be transacted without a quorum, the meeting should not be opened until there is a quorum present; and whenever there ceases to be, and notice is taken of the fact, there must be an adjournment; but the question under consideration must be taken up at the next meeting of the assembly at the point where it was when the adjournment was had.¹

¹ Cushing's Manual of Parliamentary Practice.

FORMS.

ASSESSORS.

Notice to bring in Lists of Polls and Estates for taxation.

NOTICE.

TO THE INHABITANTS AND OTHER PERSONS LIABLE TO PAY TAXES IN
THE TOWN OF B——D.

THE assessors of the town of B——d hereby give notice to the inhabitants of said town, and all other persons liable to pay taxes therein, that they will receive on and after the first day of May, instant, until and including the fifteenth day of June next, the valuation of estates, and all persons liable to be taxed in said town are hereby required to bring in to us true and perfect lists of all the polls and schedules and estimates of the real and personal estates possessed by them on the first of May, instant, for which they are liable to pay taxes in said town.

A. B. }
C. D. } *Assessors of B——d.*
E. F. }

B——d, May 1, 1870.

In large towns where the assessors have an office the above may be dated at their office, and the requirement be, to bring in the lists to such office.

Form of Certificate of the Oath administered to the Person returning and subscribing a List as above required.

Essex, ss. B——d, May, 187 . Then personally appeared the above named R. S., and made oath that the foregoing statement and list by him subscribed is true. Before me

A. B. one of the Assessors of the town of B——d.

Request for information made to Assessors of Town from which Tax-payer has removed.

B——d, 187 .

To the Assessors of T——d.

Gentlemen, — By authority of the act of 1866, chapter 170, we require such written statement of any facts within your knowledge as

will assist the assessors of this town in determining the value of the personal estate of G. K., and also the amount of personal estate on which he was last assessed in T—d.

Very respectfully, for
The Board of Assessors,
E. F. *One of the Assessors of the town of B—d.*

T—d, 187 ,

To the Assessors of B—d.

Gentlemen, — G. K., a resident of T—d, last year, was assessed by us as follows, viz. :—

Real Estate

Personal Estate

Very respectfully, for
The Board of Assessors,
One of the Assessors of the town of T—d.

RULES FOR ASSESSING TAXES.

Divide the amount to be raised for the town tax and county tax by six, and the quotient will be the sum to be assessed upon the polls, unless it makes each poll tax more than \$1.50. Divide this amount by the whole number of taxable polls, and the quotient will be the amount of each poll tax unless it exceeds \$1.50. If it should, then make \$1.50 the amount of each poll tax. Multiply the amount of each poll tax by the whole number of polls and subtract the product from the whole amount to be raised. Divide the remainder by the taxable property, and the quotient will be the tax upon \$1.00. Multiply the tax upon \$1.00 by the taxable property of an individual; to the product add his poll tax and the sum will be his tax.

Highway taxes shall be assessed on the polls and estates, real and personal, of the inhabitants, residents and non-residents, of the town as other town charges are by law assessed. *Ante*, p. 285.

Warrant from Assessors to Collectors of Taxes.

Essex, ss.

To Collector of the town of in the County of Essex,
(rooting:

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts you are hereby required by us, the subscribers, assessors of said town, to levy and collect of the several persons named in the list herewith committed to you, and of each one his respective proportion therein set down of the sum total of such list, the sum of it being this town's proportion of a tax of granted by the last General Court of said Commonwealth for defraying the necessary charges and expenses of the county

aforesaid, and a tax of voted and agreed upon by the town aforesaid at a meeting legally held for that purpose, on the day of last, for defraying the necessary charges and expenses thereof; together with the sum of being the overlayings on said taxes, and also a further sum of for deficiencies in the highway taxes of the last year.

And you are to complete and make up an account of the collection of the whole sum, and transmit and pay over the same as follows; to wit: to Esq., treasurer of the county aforesaid, or his successor in that office, on or before the day of next, the sum of ; to treasurer of said town, or his successor in that office, on or before the day of next, the sum of

And if any person shall refuse or neglect upon demand by you made to pay the sum he is assessed in said list, you are to distrain the goods of such person to the value thereof, and the goods so distrained to keep at the expense of the owner for the space of four days at the least, and to sell the same within seven days after the seizure by public auction for the payment of the tax and the charges of keeping and of the sale; first giving notice of such sale by posting up a notification thereof, in some public place in the town, forty-eight hours at least before the sale. If the distress shall be sold for more than the tax and the charges of keeping the same and making the sale, you are to return the surplus to the owner on demand with an account in writing of the sale and charges. If any person shall refuse or neglect for fourteen days after demand thereof made to pay his tax, and you cannot find sufficient goods upon which it may be levied, besides tools or implements necessary for his trade or occupation, beasts of the plough necessary for the cultivation of his improved lands, military arms, utensils for house-keeping, necessary for upholding life, and bedding, and apparel necessary for himself and family, you are to take the body of such person and commit him to prison, there to remain until he shall pay the tax and charges of commitment and imprisonment, or be otherwise discharged by order of law.

Given under our hands by virtue of a warrant (or certificate) from the commissioners of the county aforesaid, and the vote of said town passed on the day aforesaid, this day of in the year eighteen hundred and

A. B. }
C. D. } *Assessors of B—d.*
E. F. }

County Tax,	\$
Town Tax,	\$
Overlaying,	\$
Highway deficiencies,	\$

The above are sold by stationers furnishing law blanks.

Notice of the Rates of Discount to be posted up by Assessors at the time of committing their Warrant to the Collector.

The assessors of the town of B——d hereby give notice that they have committed to A. B., collector of taxes for said town, their warrant for the collection of taxes, and that by a vote of said town the following discounts will be allowed to all who shall voluntarily pay their taxes, viz.:—

On all taxes paid within 80 days	per cent.
" " " " " 60 "	per cent.
" " " " " 90 "	per cent.
E. F. } Assessors of B——d.	
J. K. }	
L. M. }	

B——d, May 1, 187.

Warrant from Assessors of Parish to Collector.

E. ss.

To A. B., treasurer and collector of taxes of the first parish of B——d in said county,

Greeting:

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts you are hereby required by us the subscribers, assessors of said parish, to levy and collect of the several persons named in the list herewith committed to you, and of each one his respective proportion therein set down of the sum total of such list, the sum of it being a tax of granted and voted by said parish, at a meeting held for that purpose on the day of together with the sum of being the overlayings on said taxes..

And you are to complete and make up an account of the collection of the whole of said sums and transmit and pay over the same as follows; to wit: to day of on or before the day of next.

And if any person shall refuse or neglect upon demand by you made to pay the sum he is assessed in said list, you are to distrain the goods of such person to the value thereof. [The remainder is the same as in a warrant for the collection of town taxes.]

Given under our hands by virtue of the vote of said parish passed on the day first aforesaid, this day of in the year eighteen hundred and

A. B. }
C. D. } Assessors of the First Parish of B——d.
E. F. }

Certificate to be placed on attested Copy of Warrant when Person is committed to Prison by Collector.

I hereby certify that the sum which A. B. now committed to prison is to pay as his tax within mentioned is 100 dollars, and upon his having neglected payment for fourteen days, and for want of goods whereof to make distress, I have taken his body. The cost of taking and committing him is 100 dollars.

E. F., Collector.

List of Highway Taxes committed to Surveyor of Highways by Assessors.

To D. G., one of the Surveyors of Highways of the town of B——d.

The following is the list of persons within the limits of your district, and the sums at which they are severally assessed for highway taxes for the year 187 .

(The duty of the surveyor with reference to causing the taxes to be worked out is sometimes inserted here, but I do not find that the law requires this. *Ante*, p. 285, § 10.)

HIGHWAY TAX.					
NO. OF POLLS.		POLL TAX.	REAL.	PERSONAL.	TOTAL.
A. B.	1.	\$	\$	\$	\$
C. D.	1.				
Given under our hands this			day of	187 .	
			E. F. } G. H. } Assessors of B—d. J. K. }		

CONSTABLES AND COLLECTORS.

Return on a Warrant for Town Meeting.

Essex, ss. March 187 .

I have served the within warrant by posting up an attested copy of the same at the Town Hall, and also at the First Parish Meeting-house fourteen days before the said day of March, 187 , as within directed.

A. B., Constable of T——d.

(Towns and parishes may order the manner in which their warrants shall be served, and the mode directed should be followed, and the fact set forth in the return.)

Notice to a Person drawn as Juror.

Essex, ss. To E. F., of T——d. You are hereby notified that on the day of instant, you were drawn to serve as juror at the term of the superior court to be holden at N—— on the first Monday of next, and to attend said court on said first Monday at o'clock, A.M.

A. B., Constable of T——d.

Return on a Venire for the appointment of Jurors.

Essex, ss. Pursuant to the within directions I notified the selectmen and town clerk of said T——d, to meet as within prescribed and draw a juror to serve at the court within named and on the day of instant G. H. was drawn as such juror; and on the day of instant I summoned him to attend said court on the first Monday of 187 .

A. B., Constable of T——d.

Fees, service, \$

Travel, miles, \$

Bond to be given by Treasurer and Collector of Town.

BOND.

Know all men by these presents,

That we A. B., of B——d, in the county of Essex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, as principal, and C. D. and E. F., of said B——d, as sureties, are holden and stand firmly bound and obliged unto the said town of B——d in the full and just sum of dollars, to be paid unto the said town; to which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors, and administrators, firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals. Dated the day of in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and

The condition of this obligation is such, That whereas said A. B. has been chosen treasurer and collector of taxes for said town of B——d for the current year, and has accepted said offices, and been duly sworn to the faithful discharge of the duties thereof respectively. Now if the said A. B. shall, as treasurer and collector as aforesaid, faithfully collect, account for, and pay over all the taxes which he shall be legally required to collect, and also faithfully discharge all other legal duties of said offices, then this obligation shall be void; otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

A. B. } SEAL.
C. D. } "
E. F. } "

Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of

Demand for Tax on Real Estate.

B——d, May 187 .

Mr. I hereby demand of you the payment of ¹⁰⁰ dollars, that being the amount of tax assessed for the year 186 , on the real estate in this town, situated in street, and by you. You are hereby notified that if said amount, together with the costs thereon, is not paid within fourteen days from this date the said estate will be sold at auction, pursuant to law.

A. B., *Collector of Taxes of the town of B——.**Notice of Sale of Real Estate to be posted. Also Form of Advertisement.*

This estate to be sold for unpaid taxes.

COLLECTOR'S NOTICE.

The owners and occupants of the following described real estate situated in the town of county of and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, are hereby notified that the tax thereon assessed to E. D. for the year 186 , according to the list submitted to me as collector of taxes for said town by the assessors remains unpaid, and that said parcel of real estate will be offered at public auction for sale at the Town Hall in said B——d, on August 187 , at o'clock, P.M., for the payment of said taxes, together with the costs and charges thereon, unless the same shall be previously discharged.

[Here insert a substantially accurate description of the real estate, together with the amount of tax unpaid.]

A. B., *Treasurer and Collector of B——d.*

B——d, August 1, 187 .

Collector's deed.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

To all persons to whom these presents may come, I, A. B., collector of taxes for the town of B——d, in the county of E——, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts,

Send greeting :

Whereas the assessors of taxes of said town of B——d, in the list of assessments for taxes, which they committed to me to collect for the year one thousand eight hundred and sixty- duly assessed C. D. as owner of the real estate in said town, which is hereinafter described, the sum of dollars and cents, for state, town, and county taxes thereon ; and whereas, on the day of A. D. 187 , I duly demanded of said [If demand should be made on the mortgagee or an attorney of the non-resident owner, here insert the fact that such demand was made], the payment of said taxes,

so as aforesaid assessed on said real estate, and the same were not paid ; and whereas, after the expiration of fourteen days from the time of demanding payment of said taxes as aforesaid, the same still remaining unpaid, I duly advertised said real estate to be sold by public auction, for the payment of said taxes and all incidental costs and expenses, on the day of A. D., 187 , at o'clock in the forenoon, at the Town Hall, in said town of B——d, by publishing an advertisement thereof, containing also a substantially accurate description and the name of the owner of said real estate, and the amount of the taxes so as aforesaid assessed thereon, in a public newspaper published in said county, three weeks successively, the last publication whereof was one week before the time appointed for the sale, and by posting the said advertisement in three public and convenient places in said town of B——d ; to wit : and also on said real estate, three weeks before the time appointed for said sale ; and whereas said taxes so as aforesaid assessed on said real estate not being paid, I proceeded, at the time and place appointed as aforesaid for the sale,¹ to sell [If a part only of the estate is sold here insert what part] said real estate by public auction for the discharging and payment of said taxes thereon and said incidental costs and expenses, and the said was struck off to of in the county of and state of for the sum of dollars and cents, he being the highest bidder therefor.

Therefore know ye, that I, the said A. B., collector of taxes aforesaid, by virtue of the power vested in me by law, and in consideration of the said sum of dollars and cents to me paid by said the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, do hereby give, grant, bargain, sell, and convey unto the said the following described real estate, the same being the land taxed as aforesaid, to wit :

To have and to hold the same, to the said heirs and assigns, to their use and behoof for ever ; subject to the right of redemption by any person legally entitled to redeem the same.

And I, the said collector, do covenant with the said heirs and assigns, that the sale aforesaid has, in all particulars, been conducted according to the provisions of law.

In witness whereof, I, the said A. B., collector as aforesaid, have hereunto set my hand and seal, this day of in the year eighteen hundred and seventy.

A. B., *Collector of Taxes for the town of B——d* SEAL.

Signed, sealed, and delivered in the presence of

¹ The following is sometimes here inserted, "It being my opinion that the said land could not be conveniently divided and a part thereof set off without injury to the residue, and judging it to be most for the public interest to sell the whole of said land."

E——, ss., August 187 . Then personally appeared the above-named A. B., collector of taxes for the town of B——d, and acknowledged the foregoing instrument to be his free act and deed.

Before me,

Justice of the Peace.

Entered and recorded in registry, lib. fol.

Summons to Delinquent Tax-payer.

B——d, March 1870.

Your tax for the year 1869, amounting to \$ is now due. You are requested to pay the same into the town treasury within ten days from this date, with twenty cents for this summons. At the expiration of that period, if not paid, a warrant will issue therefor according to law, *increasing the expense by a charge for poundage and interest.*

A. B., *Treasurer and Collector.*

Mr. .

Fees for collection under warrant, as follows, viz.: four per cent on the first one hundred dollars; two per cent on the second one hundred dollars; and one per cent on the balance of the bill. *Interest also will be charged.*

The certificate of an abatement must be exhibited to the collector, and all costs and fees incurred before such exhibition must be paid.

Warrant from Collector to Sheriff or Constable.

E——x, ss.

To the sheriff of the county of E——x or his deputies, or the constables of the town of B——d, or to any or either of them, Greeting :

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are required to collect of of said the sum of dollars and cents, it being the amount of taxes assessed against said in the town of B——d in the county of E——x, in said Commonwealth, for the year of our Lord 18 in the lists committed to me for collection by the assessors of said B——d.

And if the said shall refuse or neglect upon demand by you made to pay the sum aforesaid, you are to distrain his goods to the value thereof, and goods so distrained to keep at the expense of the owner for the space of four days, at the least, and to sell the same within seven days after the seizure, by public auction, for the payment of the tax and charges of keeping, and of the sale; first giving notice of such sale by posting up a notification thereof in some public place in said town, forty-eight hours at least before the sale. If the distress shall be sold for more than the tax, and the charges of keeping the same, and making the sale, you are to return the surplus to the owner, on demand, with an account in writing of the sale and charges.

If the said shall refuse or neglect after demand by you made to pay said sum, and you cannot find sufficient goods upon which it may be levied, besides tools or implements necessary for his trade or occupation, beasts of the plough necessary for the cultivation of his improved lands, military arms, utensils for house-keeping necessary for upholding life, and bedding, and apparel necessary for himself and family, you are to take the body of such person and commit him to prison, there to remain until he shall pay the tax and charges of commitment and imprisonment, or be otherwise discharged by order of law.

You are to make a return of your doing on this warrant within days from date hereof.

Given under my hand at said B——d this day of A. D.
187

Treasurer and Collector of B——d.

Notice that a Warrant has been issued to Constable, &c.

B——d, January 4, 1870.

Mr.

Sir, — The town treasurer has placed in my hands a warrant for the collection of your tax in B——d for the year 1869.

Your immediate attention to the same will much oblige

Yours respectfully,

Constable and Deputy Collector.

Tax,		\$
Costs,		\$
Interest from	1869,	\$

FENCE VIEWERS.

Complaint to the Fence Viewers by the Owner of Land that the Fence between his Land and the adjoining is insufficient.

To A. B. and C. D., two fence viewers of the town of W——. The partition fence between my land and that of G. K., situated in W——, on the road leading from to which he ought to maintain, is insufficient. I hereby request you to survey the same, and direct him to repair or rebuild it.

N. O.

W—— 187 .

Notice to Adverse Party in above Complaint.

To G. K., of W——. N. O., of said W——, has complained to us, two fence viewers of said W——, that the partition fence between your land and his adjoining situated in W——, on the road leading from to is insufficient, and has requested us to survey the said fence and direct you to repair the same. You are notified that we shall make the survey on Monday next at nine o'clock A.M.

P. R. } *Fence Viewers.*
S. T. }

W——D, 187 .

Award of Fence Viewers.

To G. K., of W——. We, having surveyed the partition fence between your land and that of N. O., situated in said W——, on the road leading from to which you ought to maintain, and having found said fence out of repair and insufficient, hereby direct you to repair or rebuild said fence in days from the date hereof.

P. R. } *Fence Viewers of*
S. T. } *the town of W——.*

W——, 187 .

Certificate of the sufficiency and appraisal of Fence built by the Complainant when the Occupant of the adjoining Lot has neglected to comply with the directions of the Fence Viewers.

We hereby certify that we surveyed a certain partition fence between the land of N. O. and G. K., situated in said W——, on the road leading from to and adjudged the same to be insufficient and illegal, and did order and direct that the said G. K. should repair and build the same within days from the date of said order, and the said G. K. not having complied with said order, the said N. O. at his own proper costs and charges has repaired and rebuilt the same, and we now adjudge the same to be sufficient, and appraise the said fence at the sum of dollars.

And we certify that our fees for that service are as follows : —

For viewing said fence, \$:

For appraising the same, \$:

Paid us by the said N. O.,

P. R. } *Fence Viewers of W——.*
S. T. }

W——, 187 .

Notice of Fence Viewers when the right of Occupants to Partition Fences is in dispute, and their Award.

To ——— of . M. N. has represented to us, two fence viewers of the town of W——, that a controversy has arisen between him and you about your respective rights in the partition fence between your land and his (or the land occupied by him and you, as the fact may be), situated , and has applied to us on that account; we therefore hereby notify you that we shall be at the premises on the day of at o'clock in the noon, to assign to each party his share of said fence.

H. N. } Fence Viewers.
H. O. }

Dated 18 .

Whereas a controversy has arisen between A. B. and C. D. of about their respective rights in a partition fence in the line between their lands situated at we the subscribers, fence viewers of the town of W——, having, on the application of the said A. B. (and after having given due notice to the said C. D.) viewed the premises and duly considered the matter in dispute, do hereby assign to each of the said parties his share of said fence, as follows, viz. :—

The said A. B. shall build and keep in repair a good and sufficient fence from to And the said C. D. shall build and keep in repair a like fence on the other part of said line, viz., from to And each party is to erect (or repair) his part of said fence within days from the date hereof.

Given under our hands at said W——, this day of 18 .

H. N. } Fence Viewers.
N. O. }

Notice issued by Fence Viewers when Lands are divided by a Brook, River, Pond, &c.; and their determination in such case.

To ——— of A. B. of has represented to us two fence viewers of the town of B——, that you refuse to join with him (or that you and he disagree, as the fact may be) in making a partition fence between your land and his (or, between the lands occupied by him and you), the same being bounded or divided by a pond (river, brook, &c. as the fact may be), and has therefore made application to us to view the same and determine thereupon, we therefore hereby notify you that we shall make such view and determination on the day of at o'clock

H. N. } Fence Viewers of the
M. P. } town of B——d.

Dated the day of 187 .

Whereas it has been represented to us, two fence viewers of the town of B——, by A. B. of whose land is bounded or divided from the land of C. D. (*or occupied by C. D.*) that the said C. D. hath refused to join with him (*or that they disagreed in making a partition fence, as the fact may be*), and the said A. B. having applied to us to view the same and determine thereupon, we have, after giving due notice to the said C. D., performed that duty, and do determine that the said pond (*river, brook, or creek, as the fact may be*) does not answer the purpose of a sufficient fence, and that it is impracticable to fence at the boundary line, we therefore determine that said fence shall be set up as follows, viz., And that the said A. B. shall build and maintain and the said C. D. shall build and maintain

Given under our hands this day of 18 .

H. N. } *Fence Viewers.*
M. P. }

[The other forms required by fence viewers can readily be made up from the foregoing.]

FIELD DRIVERS.

Notice to Owner of Beasts taken up and impounded.

To A. B., of B——d. I have this day taken up and impounded in the town pound in said town under the care of C. D., pound-keeper, one pair of red oxen belonging to you, found doing damage in the enclosure of E. F. (*or running at large without a keeper on the public highway in said town*), and for that cause I have impounded said oxen.

O. P., *Field Driver of B——d.*

B——d, June 187 .

[Notice to be posted up in case there is no one to receive foregoing notice, see *ante*, p. 800, may be as above except the address "To A. B., of B——d," which should be omitted, and instead of "belonging to you," insert "the owner of which is unknown."]

Memorandum to be left with Pound Keeper.

To C. D., keeper of the town pound in the town of B——d. I have this day taken up and distrained one bay horse, belonging to E. F. of said B——d, found doing damage in my enclosure, and for that reason I have impounded said horse in the town pound under your care.

The damages demanded are, \$

Charges for keeping per day, \$

G. H.

B——d, June 187 .

OVERSEERS OF THE POOR.

Notice to another Town that Pauper whose Settlement is in such Town is expense chargeable to that town, &c.

To the Overseers of the Poor of the town of T——,

Gentlemen, — A. B., whose legal settlement is in your town, but now residing in this town, being in needy circumstances, has applied to this board for relief, which we have granted, and charged to your town, and shall continue so to do until you remove or otherwise provide for his support.

For and in behalf of the overseers of the poor of the town of B——.

With respect, gentlemen, your obedient servant,

One of said Overseers.

Reply to foregoing.

T——, 187 .

To the Overseers of the Poor of the of B——.

Gentlemen, — Your notice dated informing us that on expense as a pauper in your and alleging that the legal settlement is in this town, is received.

Upon due inquiry, we can find no evidence that this town is the place of lawful settlement of said pauper. We therefore decline removing said pauper or paying any expense that has arisen, or may arise, for support.

By order and in behalf of the overseers of the poor of the town of T——d,

Your obedient servant,

One of said Overseers.

SURVEYORS OF HIGHWAYS.

[Notice to Tax-payer where and when he can work out his Tax, and amount of same.]

The sum you are assessed to the highways and town ways for B——d for the year 187 , is, —

Poll, \$

Personal, \$

Real, \$

Total,

Please take notice that I hereby appoint Monday

instant, at

nine o'clock, A.M., and the road leading from the First Parish Meeting-house, &c., near the dwelling of J. R., as the time and place for providing materials and working on the highways and town ways.

E. D., *Surveyor of Highways.*

B——D, May 1870.

SELECTMEN.

Warrant for calling the Annual Town Meeting.

E——x, ss. To either of the Constables of the town of B——, in said county

Greeting :

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are directed to notify the inhabitants of the town of B—— qualified to vote in elections and in town affairs, to meet at the Town Hall in said B——, on the day of next, at o'clock in the forenoon, then and there to act on the following articles : —

1. To choose a moderator to preside in said meeting.
2. To choose all necessary town officers for the year ensuing.
3. To hear the annual report of the selectmen, and act thereon.
4. To raise such sums of money as may be necessary to defray town charges for the ensuing year, and make appropriations of the same.

And you are directed to serve this warrant, by posting up attested copies thereof, one at the Town Hall, and one at each of the public meeting-houses in the said town,¹ fourteen days at least before the time for holding said meeting. The polls will open at o'clock, A.M., and close at o'clock, P.M.

Hereof fail not, and make due return of this warrant, with your doings thereon, to the town clerk, at the time and place of meeting as aforesaid.

Given under our hands this day of in the year one thousand eight hundred and

Selectmen of B——.

Warrant for calling Town Meeting for voting for Governor, &c.

E——x, ss. To either of the Constables of the town of B——, in said county

Greeting :

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are required to notify the inhabitants of the town of B——, qualified to vote

¹ Or as the town may have directed.

in elections, to meet at the Town Hall, in W——, on Tuesday, the day of November next, it being the Tuesday next after the first Monday of said month, at of the clock in noon, to bring in their votes for a governor and lieutenant-governor of the Commonwealth, and for senators, on one ballot, for the district of for the year ensuing. The polls will open at o'clock, A.M., and close at o'clock, P.M.

And you are directed, &c. (as in the foregoing form.)

If to bring in Votes for Representative to Legislatures of State.

To bring in their votes on one ballot for a representative (or representatives, stating the number) from district number to the General Court.

If for the choice of a Representative to Congress.

To give their votes for a representative in the congress of the United States, for the district.

Notice to Selectmen to Perambulate Boundary Lines between Towns.

To the Selectmen of the town of F——.

Gentlemen, — The subscribers, selectmen (or two of the selectmen) of the town of B——, hereby give notice, that we shall meet at on the day of at of the clock in the noon, to perambulate and run the lines between the said towns, and renew the marks, according to the law of the Commonwealth: at which time and place you are hereby requested to attend for this service.

B——, the day of in the year 18 .

Selectmen of B——.

Appointment of Substitute to Perambulate Boundary Lines between Towns.

To A. B. of We, the selectmen of the town of B——, do hereby appoint you to perambulate and run the dividing lines between said town and the town of and renew the marks; and you are to make returns of your proceedings into the clerk's office of the town of B—— as soon as you have completed this service.

Given under our hands this day of 18 .

Selectmen of B——.

License.

The selectmen of B—— do hereby license C. D. to keep an intelligence office in said B—— for the year ensuing (or as an auctioneer, inserting here all particulars required to be inserted by the statute).

Selectmen of B——d.

B——d, this day of 187 .

Assignment of Division of Highways to Surveyor.

To A. B., one of the surveyors of highways of the town of B——d. We hereby assign to you, to be kept in repair by you the highways and town ways within the following limits; to wit, From the guide-post near the First Parish Meeting-house to the town line on the road leading to, &c.

J. K. }
L. M. } *Selectmen of B——d.*
N. O. }

Notice issued by Selectmen on Petition to lay out Town Way.

On the petition of and others, that be laid out as town way, the selectmen hereby give notice that they will meet at on the day of at o'clock, M., to view the premises, and hear the parties interested.

Per order of the selectmen,

Town Clerk.

B——d, 187 .

(Or signed by selectmen personally.)

Report to Town of laying out such Way.

We the selectmen of the town of W——, having complied with the requirements of the law in relation to notifying the owners of land over which we were petitioned to lay out a town way, have laid out such town way as follows: Beginning at a monument on the southerly side of Ferry Street, so called, at the land of R., then through said R.'s land south twenty degrees east, one hundred and fifty rods to land of E., then continuing the same course through land of said E. fifteen rods until it intersects the highway leading to the town of S——, the said town way to be fifty feet in width. Our agreement with the owners of the land over which said town way passes for their damages is as follows: That the said town of W—— shall pay to the said R. the sum of seventy-five dollars; and we have assessed damages of the said E. as the law directs — at twenty five dollars. [If there are trees,

fences, and other property on the land over which the town way passes, state the kind of such property, and the time allowed to remove the same.] And your selectmen hereby respectfully report said town way to the town for its acceptance.

Dated at W—, this day of in the year 187 .

Selectmen of the town of W—.

Voting List.

Voting List prepared by the Selectmen of the town of W—, 187 .

Names.

Names.

N. B. The undersigned hereby give notice that they will be in session at the town officers' room in the Town Hall on also on for the purpose of receiving evidence of the qualifications of those persons intending to vote at the coming elections, and to correct and revise the above voting list.

All those intending to vote are particularly requested to have their names registered.

Selectmen of the town of W—.

[It is not thought advisable to give any form of the annual report of selectmen or other town officers. So far as it is a report of the condition of the treasury it may be in the form of a debit and credit account so as to present intelligibly the state of the town finances during the year. Other reports should consist of a succinct statement of the doings of the officers making the reports in regard to such subjects as are of importance to the town.

They usually commence "In accordance with the requirements of law," or "In compliance with a vote of the town," and if necessary to make the matter perfectly clear insert the vote, or "In accordance with custom," as the fact may be, "we beg leave to submit the following report of our doings for the last year." And they conclude "All of which is respectfully submitted by

"Selectmen or School Committee, or," &c.]

TOWN CLERK.

Warrant of Town Clerk to Constable to notify Town Officers to take the Oath of Office.

To A. B. one of the Constables of the town of B——.

[L. S.]

Greeting :

The following is a list of those persons who were this day chosen into office, at a meeting of the inhabitants of said town, and who have not taken the oath of office required of them by law ; viz. [Here designate those offices to which they were chosen] ;

In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts you are hereby required within three days from the date hereof to summon each of the said persons to appear before me, clerk of said town, within seven days from the service of such summons, to take the oath by law prescribed to the office unto which they are respectively chosen.

Hereof fail not, and make return of this warrant to me with your doings thereon, within seven days from the date hereof.

Town Clerk.

Certificate of Marriage.

Between of aged years, by occupation a He
was born in and was the son of This will be his mar-
riage. And of aged years. She was born in and
was the daughter of This will be her marriage.

The intentions of marriage, by the parties above named, were duly entered by me in the records of the town of B—— relating to marriages, according to law.

Dated at B——, this day of A. D. 187 .

Town Clerk.

The parties above named were joined in marriage at by me,
this day of A. D. 187 .

Attest,

Intention of Marriage between

Mr. residing in He is years of age, a by occu-
pation, was born in Father's name (in full). Mother's name
(in full). This will be his marriage.

And M residing in She is years of age, was born
in Father's name (in full). Mother's name (in full).
This will be her marriage.

Return of a Birth in B—— to the Town Clerk.

Date of birth, 186 . Full name of Child, Sex,
Color, Place of birth (street and number), Christian name
of father, Christian name of mother, Present residence of
parents, Occupation of the father Father's birthplace,
Mother's birthplace,

Return of Death to the Town Clerk.

Date of death, 18 . Name, Color, Aged
years months days. Place of death
Residence, Sex, Single Married
Occupation, Wife of Birthplace, Widow of
Name of father, Name of mother, Birthplace of father,
Birthplace of mother, Cause of death, Primary
Duration, Secondary Duration, Place of interment,
Date of interment or removal, Undertaker or informant,

Physician's Certificate of Death.

This certifies that B——, 187 .
years, months, died on the 187 , aged
Cause of death, Primary, Duration. Secondary,
Duration. Physician.

Town Clerk's Certificate of the Registry of a Death.

I, town clerk of do hereby certify that the death of
who died at street, 186 . aged years,
months, days, was duly registered by me on the day of
186 .
Town Clerk.
Dated this day of 186 .

[The person to whom this Certificate is given shall deliver it to the person having charge of the interment (if other than himself), before the burial when practicable, otherwise within seven days thereafter.]

B——, 187 .
Permission is hereby given to to remove the body of who
died at B——, 18 , aged years, months, day , for inter-
ment at the particulars required by law having been duly reg-
istered by me.
Town Clerk.

Appointment of Persons to appraise Lost Goods or Stray Beasts.

To A. B. and C. D., both of B——, in the county of E——, [L. s.]

Greeting:

You are hereby appointed to appraise upon oath, at their true value [here describe the goods], . . . found (and if it be beast add, and taken up) by E. F., of

And you are directed to make return of this warrant with your doings thereon, to the town clerk's office of said B—— within seven days from the date hereof. Given under my hand and seal the day of 187 .

L. P., Town Clerk of B——.

Appointment of Persons to determine Damages done by Beasts taken up and impounded.

To A. B. and C. D. of B——d. You are hereby appointed to appraise, on oath, the damage done to the enclosure of E. F. by a pair of red oxen which for that cause have been taken up and impounded in the town pound.

B——d, this day of 187 . .

J. H., Clerk of the town of B——d.

If the appointment is made at the request of the person impounding, add to the foregoing, "Also the costs and expenses of impounding, &c., including a reasonable compensation for your own services."



ADDENDA.

1. Towns may establish districts for maintaining street lamps, sidewalks, &c.
2. Ships and vessels, owned by a copartnership, how taxed.
3. Towns may unite to choose superintendent of schools.
4. Provisions relating to the moving of buildings.
5. Public schools; branches to be taught therein.
6. Constables' fees.
7. Amendments of ch. 44, as to hawkers and pedlers.
8. Amendment of ch. 31, as to fence-viewers.
9. State aid.
10. Settlement of paupers.
11. Buildings in certain towns to be of brick, stone, &c.
12. Sale of milk.
13. Collection of re-assessed taxes.
14. Spendthrifts may be put under guardianship.

1. ANY town, at a legal meeting, having an article in the warrant for the purpose, may authorize a village or district in such town, containing not less than one thousand inhabitants, the limits of which shall be accurately defined, to organize, under such name as may be authorized by such town, for the purpose of erecting and maintaining street lamps, establishing and maintaining libraries, building and maintaining sidewalks, and employing and paying watchmen and police officers, or any of such purposes.

The provisions of sections thirty-five, thirty-six, thirty-nine, forty-three, forty-four, forty-five, and forty-seven of chapter twenty-four of the General Statutes, and chapter two hundred and fifty-seven of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five, shall, so far as applicable, apply to such districts ; (that is, sections thirty-eight, thirty-nine, forty-two, forty-six, forty-seven, forty-eight, and fifty of chapter forty-six of this book. Chapter two hundred and fifty-seven of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five is as follows : —

“ In case of a vacancy in the office of clerk of any fire district, or any disability in such clerk to perform the duties required by the twenty-fourth chapter of the General Statutes, the selectmen of the town

wherein such fire district is situate may appoint a clerk *pro tempore*, who shall be sworn and perform such duties until such vacancy is filled or disability is removed.")

The officers of such districts, in addition to a clerk and prudential committee, may be a treasurer, and such other officers as the district may decide to elect; and all of such officers shall hold their offices for one year, and until others are chosen and qualified in their stead.

Such districts may adopt such by-laws as they may deem proper, to define the duties of their officers, and the manner of calling meetings of the districts.

Such districts may sue and be sued in the name of the inhabitants of such districts.¹

2. Ships or vessels owned by a copartnership shall be assessed to the several partners in their places of residence, proportionally to their interests therein, if they reside within the Commonwealth. But the interests of the several partners who reside without the Commonwealth shall be assessed to the copartnership in the place where their business is carried on.

This act shall take effect upon its passage, and a tax shall be laid and collected under the provisions thereof for the present year, in the same manner as if the same had been in force on the first day of May.²

8. Any two or more towns may, by a vote of each, form a district for the purpose of employing a superintendent of public schools therein, who shall perform in each town the duties prescribed by law.

Such superintendent shall be annually appointed by a joint committee composed of the chairman and secretary of the school committee of each of the towns in said district, who shall determine the relative amount of service to be performed by him in each town, fix his salary, and apportion the amount thereof to be paid by the several towns, and certify the same to the treasurer of each town. Said joint committee shall, for the purposes named in this section, be held to be the agents of each town composing the district aforesaid.³

4. No person shall move a building in any public street or way in any town without written permission from the selectmen of such town, to be granted upon such terms and conditions as in their opinion the public safety may require; and the provisions of this act may be enforced by injunction, to be issued on petition by the superior court in term time, or by a single justice thereof in vacation.

This act shall take effect upon its passage.⁴

5. The first section of chapter thirty-eight of the General Statutes is hereby amended so as to include drawing among the branches of learning, which are by said section required to be taught in the public schools.

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 382.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 328.

³ Stats. 1870, ch. 183.

⁴ Stats. 1870, ch. 314, June 3, 1870.

Any city or town may, and every city and town having more than ten thousand inhabitants, shall annually make provision for giving free instruction in industrial or mechanical drawing to persons over fifteen years of age, either in day or evening schools, under the direction of the school committee.

This act shall take effect upon its passage.¹

6. Section seven of chapter one hundred and fifty-seven of the General Statutes is hereby so far amended, that the fees of constables for summoning jurors upon a coroner's inquest, and for attendance thereon shall be at the rate of two dollars per day.²

7. Chapter forty-four, "Sales by auctioneers, hawkers, &c.," has been modified as follows: Section 19, p. 403, by erasing "resides in such city or town," and "that he is a resident of such city or town," and inserting after the words "United States" "or has declared his intention to become a citizen of the United States," in both places where these words occur; section 23, p. 405, by inserting after the word "glass" the words "earthen, iron, and plated;" section 26, p. 407, by inserting after the words "shall forfeit a sum not" the words "less than fifty dollars nor;" section 30, p. 407, by inserting after the words "forfeit a sum not," the words "less than fifty dollars nor;" section 30, p. 407, by inserting after the word "merchandise" the words "named in section fifteen, or carries for sale or exposes for sale any other goods, wares or merchandise" (section 17, p. 402.)

And in the same section by inserting after the words "forfeit sum not," the words "less than fifty dollars nor."³

The foregoing is not to affect any unexpired license issued before June 10, 1870, under the provisions of chapter fifty of the General Statutes.

8. Section 14, chap. 81, p. 288, is amended by striking out the words "section ten."⁴

9. All allowances of state aid by special act or resolve shall terminate in accordance with the provisions of chapter one hundred and seventy-two of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six, or any other act amendatory thereof.⁵

10. Any unmarried woman of the age of twenty-one years who shall hereafter reside in any place within this state for ten years together without receiving relief as a pauper or being convicted of a crime, shall thereby gain a settlement in such place.

All settlements acquired by virtue of any provision of law in force prior to the eleventh day of February, in the year one thousand seven

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 248, May 16, 1870.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 331.

³ Stats. 1870, ch. 331.

⁴ Stats. 1870, ch. 331.

⁵ Stats. 1870, ch. 331.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 346.

⁴ Stats. 1870, ch. 376.

hundred and ninety-four, except where the existence of such settlement prevented a subsequent acquisition, are hereby declared defeated and lost.

Any person who shall have been duly enlisted and mustered into the military or naval service of the United States, as a part of the quota of any city or town in this Commonwealth, under any call of the President of the United States, during the recent civil war, and who shall have continued in such service for a term not less than one year, or who shall have died or become disabled from wounds or disease received or contracted while engaged in such service, or while a prisoner in the hands of the enemy, and the wife or widow and minor children of such person, shall be deemed thereby to have acquired a settlement in such city or town.

The provisions of the preceding section shall not apply to any person who shall have enlisted and received a bounty for such enlistment in more than one town, unless the second enlistment was made after an honorable discharge from the first term of service, nor to any person who shall have been proved guilty of wilful desertion, or to have left the service otherwise than by reason of disability or an honorable discharge.

Any person who would otherwise be entitled to a settlement under section three of this act, but who was not a part of the quota of any city or town, shall, if he served as a part of the quota of this Commonwealth, be deemed to have acquired a settlement in the city or town where he actually resided at the time of his enlistment.

Chapter two hundred and thirty of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-five (sections three, five, and six of chapter twenty *ante*), and section three of chapter three hundred and twenty-eight of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and sixty-eight, are hereby repealed, saving all acts done and all proceedings commenced under the same.¹

11. No dwelling-house, shop, warehouse, barn, stable, or any other structure of more than eight feet in length or breadth, and seven feet in height, shall be erected and set up within such limits of any town of this Commonwealth, as said town may from time to time determine, but of stone, brick, or other incombustible material, and covered with slate, tin, tile, or other incombustible material, unless in particular cases where the public good permits or necessity requires, to be so judged and signified in writing, by license, under the hands of the selectmen of said town, or a major part of them: *provided*, this shall not apply to any detached house, shop, stable, barn or structure which is located more than a hundred feet from any other house, barn, shop,

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 892.

stable, or warehouse, nor to wooden structures erected upon wharves of wood.

Any such building or structure hereafter erected without license duly granted by the selectmen, and recorded in the records of the town where the same is erected, shall be deemed and taken to be a common nuisance, without any other proof thereof than proof of its use. And the selectmen of any town shall have the same power to abate and remove any building or structure mentioned in section one, erected contrary to the provisions of this act, as boards of health have to remove nuisances by sections eight, nine, and ten of chapter twenty-six of the General Statutes.

This act shall not be in force in any town unless the inhabitants thereof shall adopt the same at a legal meeting of said inhabitants called for that purpose.¹

12. Any person who shall sell or shall offer for sale, any milk, knowing that the cream or any part thereof, has been removed therefrom, or who shall with such knowledge deliver any such milk to any person to be made into butter or cheese, without giving notice at the time to the person to whom such milk is sold, offered for sale, or delivered, that such cream has been removed, shall be punished by a fine of not less than twenty dollars nor more than one hundred dollars.²

13. Taxes re-assessed under the provisions of section fifty-three of chapter eleven of the General Statutes (section forty-seven chapter eleven *ante*) shall be committed to, and collected and paid over by the collector of taxes for the time being, in the same manner as other taxes, except that the name of the person to whom the taxes were originally assessed shall be stated in the warrant; and the bond of such collector shall apply to such re-assessed taxes.³

14. When a person by excessive drinking, gaming, idleness, or debauchery of any kind, so spends, wastes, or lessens, his estate, as to expose himself or his family to want or suffering, or any place to charge or expense for the support of himself or his family, the mayor and aldermen or selectmen of the city or town of which such spendthrift is an inhabitant or resident, or upon which he is or may become chargeable, may present a complaint to the probate court, setting forth the facts and circumstances of the case and praying to have a guardian appointed. The court shall cause notice of not less than fourteen days to be given to the supposed spendthrift, of the time and place appointed for the hearing; and if after a full hearing it appears that he comes within the above description, the court shall appoint a guardian of his person and estate.⁴

¹ Stats. 1870, ch. 376.

² Stats. 1870, ch. 311.

³ Stats. 1870, ch. 394.

⁴ Gen. Stats. ch. 109, § 9.

[REDACTED]

INDEX.

Figures refer to pages. For the duties of officers upon particular subjects, see the title of those subjects in the Index. The analysis of contents of sections, prefixed to every chapter, should also be examined in connection with the Index.

A.

ABATEMENT,	
of taxes	87
ALMSHOUSES	182-188
(See WORKHOUSES AND ALMSHOUSES.)	
ANATOMICAL SCIENCE,	
How to be promoted	468
APPRENTICES	409-414
(See MASTERS, &c.)	
AQUEDUCT,	
corporations may dig up streets, &c., to lay pipes	256
ASSESSMENT OF TAXES,	
See Taxes, assessment of	79-94
ASSESSORS OF TAXES,	
election of	46
general duties of	69-78
assistant assessors	69
oath of	69
neglecting to take oath	70
returns to be made by	75-78
penalties for neglect	78
to issue notice to tax-payers to bring in list	81
duty in reference to list	82
penalty for agreeing to less assessment than tax-payer is	
liable for	88
estate, how estimated when no list is brought in	88
oath to valuation list	86

ASSESSORS OF TAXES, — Continued.

penalty for omission of oath	86
assessors shall give warrant to collector	86
requisites of warrant, new one may be issued when first is lost or destroyed	86
must post up notice of rates of discount on taxes	87
duty as to abatement of taxes	87-90
to assess persons applying before certain day	90
how far responsible	91
compensation of	92
must return amount of assets and indebtedness of towns	93
duties of, in reference to taxation of corporations	102-106
to return number of children	823
duty as to highway taxes	285-286

ASSOCIATIONS,

how persons may make, for literary, benevolent, scientific, charitable, religious, or educational purposes	548-549
---	---------

AUCTIONEERS,

how licensed	899-901
shall give bonds	899
shall keep account of goods sold	899
penalties upon	899-901
where may sell	899-901
penalties upon tenant permitting illegal sale	400
penalty for selling without license	400
how far authority may be delegated	400
these provisions do not apply to certain officers	401
penalty for fraud, &c., in selling	401

B.**BANKS,**

how taxed	102-106
---------------------	---------

BASTARD CHILDREN,

father of may be prosecuted, and proceedings in reference thereto	172
--	-----

BEASTS,

(See POUNDS AND IMPOUNDING CATTLE.)

what and how may be impounded	296
remedy for damage done to land by	296

BEEF,

weighers of, fees	864
-----------------------------	-----

BETTERMENT LAW	224-230
selectmen may lay out, widen, alter, &c., a way, and assess	
portion of expense on abutters	224
expense, how estimated	225
how assessed upon abutters	226
party aggrieved may have jury	227-229
estate, how may be surrendered	227
what ways are included within provisions of this law . . .	228
not to affect existing laws	228
when and how assessments may be made	228, 229
when this law applies	229
acceptance by town	229
buildings may be removed upon adjoining land of owner .	230
BIBLE,	
to be used in schools	312
BILLIARD TABLES,	
keeping of, how licensed	397
BIRDS, BIRDS' EGGS, AND DEER,	
preservation of, penalty for taking, &c.	505-507
BIRTHS,	
registry and return of	443-448
BOARD OF HEALTH	449-467
how chosen	451
duty and authority of as to physician	451
as to removal of nuisances	452
appeals from, to county commissioners	453
authority to make compulsory examination of premises . .	456
to make provision for persons infected	457
to station persons on borders of neighboring states . . .	457
may remove diseased persons from jail, &c.	459
provisions for vaccination, when made by	461
to receive immediate notice of cases of small-pox or other	
dangerous diseases	464
may assign places for carrying on trades which are nuisan-	
ces	465
may make regulations concerning burial-grounds	472
BOILERS AND HEAVY MACHINERY,	
weighers of, how appointed	49-64
BOUNDARIES OF HIGHWAYS	249
BOWLING ALLEYS,	
keeping of, how licensed	397

BRIDGE,

over railroad, requisites of 264

BUILDINGS,

permission to move, how given 582, 583

wooden, not to be erected without leave of selectmen . . 582

BY-LAWS,

towns may make 10

definition of by-law 10, 11

for removal of snow 11, 12

prohibiting fast driving 18

penalties for breach of, how recovered 18

how and by whom enforced 18

by whom to be approved 14

how published 14

concerning truant children 888-887

C.**CAMPHENE,**

towns may make regulations as to storage of 307

CEMETERIES AND BURIALS 470-475

towns to provide 470

private land, how used for 470

proceedings upon taking land for 471

upon closing burial-ground 478

how deposits, may be made to preserve 475

CENSUS,

when and how to be taken 850-852

CERTIFICATE OF ELECTIONS 41

blank forms, how furnished 42

CHARCOAL,

how measured 878, 879

penalties for selling by unsealed measures 879

appointment and duty of prosecutors 879

CHILDREN,

attendance in school 828-831

employment of, and regulations respecting them . . . 832-836

children not attending school 888

(See TRUANTS.)

constable of Commonwealth to see that law is enforced . . 886

under ten years of age not to be sentenced to jail, &c., except 889

houses of reformation for 889

CHILDREN, — Continued.

towns to provide for, who are neglected, &c., by parents	840
may be restored to reformed parents	841

CLERK OF TOWN,

to have custody of records	18
important books to keep in safe	17
shall make copies of records	18
to record votes	36
to return votes	39-41
to be appointed <i>pro tempore</i> in case of vacancy	42, 53
duty as to notifying persons elected to office	50
general duties of.	52-61
records of soldiers and seamen to be kept by, &c.	55, 56
duty as to lost goods	60
attachments	61
shall note upon constable's bond when filed	148
duty as to school registers and returns	323-327

COAL,

weight of, &c.	877
weighers of, to be appointed	877
to be weighed before sale	878
fraud in weight, how punishable	878

COLLECTION OF TAXES	115-139, 583
--------------------------------------	---------------------

(See COLLECTORS.)

COLLECTORS,

to keep record of all persons from whom they receive pay- ment of tax, and return same to selectmen	23
penalty for neglect	28
election of	46-48, 117
oath of constables sufficient.	50
vacancy, how filled.	51
duties of, in collection of taxes	117-138
provisions in reference to bond of.	117
with what liabilities chargeable	118
may be given same authority as treasurer	118
must collect according to warrant	118
may complete collection after term of office expires	119
must make demand before distraining	119
assessors may order immediate collection of persons of doubt- ful credit	119
proceedings in case of abatement claimed	119
case of error in name in tax list	119

COLLECTORS,—Continued.

proceedings in case of refusal or neglect to pay tax, distress and sale	119-122
proceedings when tax-payer has removed out of precinct of collector	123
in collection of tax upon personal estate of deceased person	124
in collection of tax on real estate from person in occupation	124
taxes a lien on real estate	124
how mortgagee may protect himself from sale without notice	125
demand before sale, evidence of	126
advertisement of land, requisites of	126
proceedings in case of sale of real estate	127
when estate may be redeemed, and by whom	128
when mortgagee may pay taxes	130
equity power of supreme court in case of sale to pay taxes .	131
collector must post an attested copy of tax list and warrant .	131
fees of	132, 134, 138
may be authorized to issue warrants to sheriff or constable .	132
duty as to rendering accounts	132
duty when failing to collect a tax without default	133
penalty for neglect to pay moneys collected	133
proceedings when collector becomes unable to do his duty or absconds, &c., or dies	133
what is necessary in order to recover back tax	134
interest on taxes not paid	134
proceedings when collector bids in real estate for town	135-138

CONSTABLES,

election of	46-48
oath of, to act as collector	50
vacancy in office of, how filled	51
who are exempt from serving as	51
duties of	142-146
penalty for refusing to take the oath	142
when may serve civil process	141, 142
reimedy upon bond; may require aid in execution of duties	144
may apprehend criminals in any place in Commonwealth .	144
shall aid state constables	145
duties of, in relation to coroner's inquests	145, 146
duty as to summoning jurors	867
may enter billiard-room and bowling-alley	897
to prosecute violators of law as to hawkers and pedlers . .	408

CORD WOOD,

measurement of	875, 876
penalty for violation of law	875
fees of measurers	876

CORPORATIONS,

certain how taxed	102-103
-----------------------------	---------

CORONERS,

duties of	145, 146
---------------------	----------

CRACKERS,

restrictions in use	895
-------------------------------	-----

D.

DEATHS,

registry and return of	443-448
----------------------------------	---------

DEER,

preservation, penalties for taking, &c.	507
---	-----

DISEASED CATTLE,

provisions concerning	438-442
---------------------------------	---------

DISORDERLY CONDUCT,

penalty for in town meeting	88
---------------------------------------	----

DISTRESS AND SALE,

to pay taxes	119
------------------------	-----

DOGS,

provisions as to licensing	401-408
loss from dogs worrying sheep and other domestic animals, how recovered	494

DRAINS. (See SEWERS AND DRAINS.)

DRAWING,

to be taught in public schools	580
--	-----

E.

ELECTIONS. (See TOWN MEETINGS.)

of representatives, meetings for, how called	28-80
of representatives to congress	29, 80
in cases of no choice	29
vacancy	20
precepts for	29
of national, state, district, county, town officers, and presi- dential electors, meetings for, how called	82

ELECTIONS, — Continued.

manner of conducting	34-39
penalty for false answer at	37
practice in case of no choice of representative to general court	38

EMBEZZLEMENT,

by town officers, penalty	521
-------------------------------------	-----

EXEMPTIONS,

from serving in same office successively	51
taxation	98-101

F.**FAST DRIVING,**

may be prohibited in streets	254
--	-----

FENCES,

as boundaries of highways	240, 250
when adjudged a nuisance, how removed	251
what is a legal fence	283
adjoining occupants to fence	284
their duty as to location, &c., of fences	284
proceedings when party neglects to repair or rebuild	285
remedy of party building whole fence	285
controversies about repairing, &c., how determined	285
how division fence is made when lands bound upon brook, creek, pond, &c.	287
proceedings as to fence when lands have been occupied in common — and it is desired to occupy in severalty	287
proceedings when one ceases to improve his land or lays open his enclosure	289
when unenclosed land is enclosed or used	289
when fence is in two towns	290
in case of water fence	290
duty of owners of land where no division of fence	296

FENCE VIEWER,

election of	46-291
vacancy in office of, how filled	51-64
duty of as to partition fences	288-289
penalty for neglect of duty	290
fees of	291

(See, also, analysis, ch. XXXI. p. 288.)

FERRY,

- town to provide, penalty for neglect 255
- two towns may 255

FIELD DRIVER,

- election of 46
- vacancy in office of, how filled 51-64
- what beasts to impound 208
- particulars of his duty in regard to 298-299
- fees of field driver 295
- owner of land injured by beasts may impound 298

FIRES AND FIRE DEPARTMENTS 415

- fire wards, how chosen and duty 416-418
- when may pull down house 417
- when owner entitled to compensation 417
- penalty for purloining, &c., at fire 418
- engineers, how appointed and duty 419
- engines, how manned 419
- compensation of engineers 421
- chief engineer, duty of, &c. 421
- authority of selectmen 422-423
- engineers 428-429
- hose companies, hook and ladder, &c. 428
- fire districts 425-429
- how water may be taken from aqueducts 430

FLUID — INFLAMMABLE OR EXPLOSIVE,

- towns may make regulations as to storage of 397

FORMS,

- of instruments and papers to be used by town officers . 557-577

FREE STONE AND SOAP STONE,

- regulations respecting measurement of 378

FURNACES AND STEAM ENGINES,

- to be licensed, proceedings to obtain 390
- may be adjudged a nuisance 391
- proceedings therefor 391
- owner of may have jury — proceedings 392
- selectmen may suspend use if they consider it unsafe . . 398
- and abate it as nuisance if use is continued 398

G.

GRAIN,

how sold; weight, measures	804
penalty for selling without weighing	865
penalty for frauds of measurer	865

GRAND JURORS,

how drawn, summoned, &c.	848
----------------------------------	-----

GUIDE-POSTS,

how erected, &c.	247
--------------------------	-----

GUNPOWDER,

restrictions on keeping of	895
remedy for violation of law	896

H.

HAY,

hay-scales, superintendent of, selectmen may appoint and remove; duty of	866
how branded	866
penalty for selling without	866
inspectors of bundle hay, how appointed	866
or chosen	867
duty of	867
fees	867
penalty for selling without	867

HAY-SCALES,

superintendent of, how chosen	49
---	----

HAWKERS AND PEDLERS,

what articles may sell	401, 402
how licensed	403-406
duty of party licensed	406
penalty for forging a license	407
for selling without	407
where may sell	407
who to prosecute for violation of law	407
modifications of law by statute of 1870	581

HE-GOAT,

penalty for allowing to go at large	802
---	-----

HERRING FISHERIES 499-501

HIGHWAYS,

word includes what	191
laying out and discontinuance of	189-218
application for, how made, and conditions	191
proceedings of commissioners thereupon	191-199
laying out void, unless land is taken within two years . . .	193
commissioners may make changes between termini	193
proceedings when no one appears to object to laying out . .	193
commissioners may order existing way amended when . . .	194
and may require culverts, &c., to be made	194
when town cannot object that town way is not a highway .	195
commissioners may order a way closed for repairs	195
how such repairs may be ordered to be made	195
proceedings on locating a new road	195
commissioners to specify manner of making alterations on	
new highway	196
their proceedings in reference to same	196
damages from laying out, &c., how estimated, &c. . . .	197, 198
damages from repairs how estimated, &c.	198
what shall be taken into account in estimating damages . .	199
damages, how estimated, paid when different persons inter-	
ested in the property	200
party aggrieved by doings of commissioners may have jury	201
who is "party aggrieved"	201
duty of commissioners	202
when applications for jury may be made	202
two or more persons may join	202-210
proceedings upon petition for jury	203-212
penalty on town for not making highway ordered	209
commissioners may order certain expenses paid out of county	
treasury	210
how jury shall assess damages	211
verdict of jury, how far conclusive	212
costs, of whom recovered	212
person neglecting to appear, barred from claiming damages	212
turnpike road may be laid out as highway — damages	
occasioned by laying out, widening, discontinuing, &c. (See	
also BETTERMENT LAW)	224-230
repairs of, see REPAIRS OF HIGHWAY.	
may be dug up to lay aqueduct pipes	256
watering places may be constructed within	257
railroad crossing	258-269

(See RAILROADS.)

HIGHWAYS, — Continued.

roads to swamps, mines, &c.	270-272
dedication of	273
location of, how made certain	275
not to be laid out over burying-ground	276

HIGHWAY SURVEYOR,

election of	46
vacancy in office of, how filled	51-64
penalty for refusing to serve	233
neglect of duty	233
how far liable for deficiencies in ways	233
must give notice of taxes	236
general authority of	236, 238
must exhibit tax bill, render account, and pay over money	239
town may authorize to make contracts	238
to collect highway taxes	238

HIGHWAY TAXES,

how assessed, &c.	235
---------------------------	-----

HOSPITALS,

may be established by towns, &c.	463
may be provided by board of health when	463

I.**IMPOUNDING CATTLE.**

(See POUNDS AND IMPOUNDING CATTLE.)

IMPRISONMENT,

for non-payment of taxes, how released from	122
---	-----

INDUSTRIAL STATISTICS,

duties of selectmen to return	519, 521
---	----------

INNOLDERS AND VICTUALLERS,

how licensed	386
not to give credit to certain students	387

INSPECTION AND SALE OF ARTICLES,

beef	864
grain and meal	864, 865
hay	866-868
hoops and staves	868
lime	869-871
leather	871, 872
marble	873
soapstone	873

INSPECTION AND SALE OF ARTICLES, — Continued.

freestone	378
milk	378-375, 588
wood	375
bark	375-377
coal	377-380
charcoal	377-380
lumber	380-384
timber	381-384

INTELLIGENCE OFFICES,

keepers of, to be licensed	387
penalty for keeping without license	387

J.**JUNK DEALERS,**

to be licensed	388
penalty for selling without license	388, 389
towns may make regulations in reference to	388

JURORS,

who liable to serve as	342
who exempt	342
liable to serve but once in three years, except, &c.	343
how to be selected, &c.	344-347
how to be apportioned	345
venires for, how issued and served	345
may be drawn in town meeting	347
how summoned	347
penalty for neglect to attend	348
penalty of officers for neglect of duty in reference to	348
fraud in drawing, how punished	349

L.**LEATHER,**

measurers of upper to be appointed	371
duty of	371
fees of	372
penalty for altering, &c., marks	372
buyer and manufacturer may waive inspection, &c.	372

LIBRARY, PUBLIC,

towns may establish and maintain	10, 579
--	---------

LIME,

inspectors of, to be chosen	869
fees of	870
how to be packed	870
lime from Maine	870
penalty for selling contrary to law	870
for shipping contents of casks after branding	871

LIVERY STABLE. (See STABLE.)**LOST GOODS,**

duties of town clerk in reference to	60
--	----

LUMBER AND TIMBER 380-384

duty of surveyors of	380
assortment of	380-383
fees for surveying and marking	383
penalty for fraud of surveyor	384
penalty for selling without survey, &c.	384
penalty for assuming without authority duties of surveyor	384

M.**MARBLE,**

regulations respecting measurement of	872
---	-----

MARRIAGE,

notice of intentions of, to be recorded by town clerk	57, 58
certificate of, to be recorded	59

MASTERS, APPRENTICES, AND SERVANTS,

who may be bound as apprentices and servants, and how	409-412
consideration secured to minor; party binding shall inquire into treatment of apprentice, &c.	412
complaints for misconduct, &c., of master, how prosecuted	412-414
apprentice not to be bound after death of master	414

MEASURER OF WOOD AND BARK,

how chosen	46, 49, 64
----------------------	------------

MEASURES. (See WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.)**MEETINGS. (See TOWN MEETINGS.)****MILK,**

inspectors how appointed and duty of	878-875
penalties upon seller	874, 875, 588

MINISTERS OF GOSPEL,

duty as to schools	807
------------------------------	-----

MODERATOR,

to receive votes of all persons on list	85
general duties of	48/ 44
election of	46

N.

NUISANCES, COMMON	482-485
------------------------------------	----------------

O.**OATHS OF OFFICE,**

by whom administered	58
--------------------------------	----

OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC PEACE	482-485
--	----------------

OVERSEERS OF THE POOR,

election of	46
duties of	153-176
not to remove minors beyond limits of Commonwealth	157
penalty for so doing	158
shall have care of poor	159
authority as to contracting debts for support of poor out of almshouse	159
authority over poor	160
to provide for destitute who have settlement in other places	163
town shall recover therefor of town of settlement	164
proceedings in such case	164
overseers shall relieve poor having no settlement in state	164
duty as to prosecutions	168
to keep records of paupers, &c., supported	168
make returns of same	168
penalty for neglect	169
may perform duties of superintendent of alien passengers	172
duties of, as to support of bastard children	173
when directors of workhouses, &c.	183
disputes between, and masters of workhouses	186
to dispose of certain profits of work	186
authority of, to give bodies of paupers to physicians for dis- section	468

P.

PARISHES AND RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES	530-548
how organized	531, 532, 538-548
membership of, how made and dissolved	533

PARISHES AND RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES, — Continued.

who may be admitted	533
by-laws	533
annual meeting	534
officers of	534, 535
meetings how called and held	535, 536
corporations not to be taxed for parochial purposes	537
powers of unincorporated religious societies	537
money how raised to repair, rebuild, &c.	539, 542
powers of trustees of Methodist Episcopal Church	542, 543

PARLIAMENTARY RULES,

for conducting town and other meetings	551-553
--	---------

PAUPERS 153-176

towns to support	155
settlement of, how acquired	155-157, 174-181, 581
insane paupers	158
expense of, in state lunatic hospitals	158
kindred of, to support	160
proceedings to compel kindred	160
who are kindred	161
who are paupers	161
shall be relieved where found destitute	163
shall be relieved having no settlement in state	164
having settlement in another town may be removed thereto ;	
proceedings	166
proceedings upon death of	168
paupers may be sent to state almshouses	169

PAWNBROKERS,

how licensed	389
penalty for acting without license	390

PEDLERS. (See HAWKERS AND PEDLERS.)**PERAMBULATION,**

of town lines, proceedings	65, 66
--------------------------------------	--------

PETROLEUM OIL,

storage and sale of, and of its products	485-490
--	---------

POLICE OFFICERS,

how appointed	49
may carry what weapons	152
may enter billiard-room and bowling-alley, &c.	397

POLLS AND PROPERTY,

- what subject to taxation 95-97
- where taxed 107-114

POOR AND INDIGENT PERSONS, (See PAUPERS.)

- towns to support 155
- who are 155, 160

POUNDS AND IMPOUNDING CATTLE,

- town to maintain pound and penalty for neglect 298
- penalty for injuring 298
- pound keeper to be appointed annually 298
- what beasts to be impounded 298, 294
- where and when shall be impounded 294
- costs to be paid by owner of cattle impounded 295
- beasts how impounded when doing damage to land 296
- how beasts recovered by owner 298
- remedy of owner if dissatisfied with claims of person im-
pounding 300
- notice to be given by person impounding 298, 300
- proceedings when no person to receive notice 300
- proceedings when sum found due is not paid by owner 300
- beasts rescued may be retaken 301
- penalty for making rescue 301

PRESIDENTIAL ELECTORS,

- practice in election of 36, 37

PRISON OFFICERS,

- to make certain returns 187, 188

PRIVATE WAYS, (See TOWN AND PRIVATE WAYS.)**Q.****QUARANTINE,**

- may be established by towns and board of health 461

QUARRIES, MINES, &c.,

- roads to, how made, &c. 270-272

R.**RACE GROUND.**

- not to be laid out or used without consent 521

RAM,

- penalty for allowing to go at large 302

RAILROAD,

crossing highways	258-269
how shall cross	259, 260
county commissioners to determine	260
supreme court may restrain corporation from altering high- way	261
may be compelled to raise or lower way	261
may alter course of highway	261
county commissioners jurisdiction of	265
supreme court to have jurisdiction in equity	265
bridges over railroads to be eighteen feet high, unless, &c.	264
to have guards	264
to keep certain structures in repair	265
penalty for obstructing highway	265
liable for damages for defects in highway caused by them	265
must have bell and steam-whistle on every engine	266
must put up sign-boards	266, 267
and gates and bars when ordered	266, 267
street railways	476-482

RECORDS 16-19

town, shall be made on linen paper	16
records of grants of land, &c., to be transcribed	17
illegible to be copied	17
how, certified	17
custody of records by clerks	18
to be open for inspection and copying	18
of ancient proprietors to be in custody of town clerk	18
of religious society which has ceased to exist	19
penalties on towns for refusing to perform duties in reference to	19
of soldiers and seamen who have served in the rebellion	55, 56

REGISTRY AND RETURNS,

of births, marriages, and deaths	443-448
--	---------

REMOVAL,

from town vacates office	50
------------------------------------	----

REPAIRS OF HIGHWAYS 234

highways must be repaired at expense of town	234
what constitutes "repair"	234
"bridge," includes what	234
how made in crossing stream	235
when two towns must keep in repair	235
taxes for, how assessed and collected	235, 236-238

REPAIRS OF HIGHWAYS, — Continued.

when must be expended	239
damages occasioned by repairs	240
injuries occasioned by defective highway and remedies	240-246
see also analysis of chapter	232
when town may recover of gas company on account of defects caused by company	257
town may be fined for neglecting to repair	246
finer how appropriated	246

REWARDS,

may be offered by selectmen and proceedings	66, 67
---	--------

ROCKETS,

restrictions on use	395
-------------------------------	-----

S.

SAFES,

selectmen to provide	17
clerk shall keep books and papers in	17

SALE,

to pay taxes after distress	119
---------------------------------------	-----

SCHOOL BOOKS,

school committee shall direct what to be used	812
shall furnish same	818
price of assessed to parents	818

SCHOOL COMMITTEE,

how elected	808
authority of	808
duty of when vacancy exists in board	809
vacancy, how filled	809
shall continue in office how long	809
number of, how increased or diminished	810
committee shall keep record-book	810
duty of, as to contracting with teachers	810
authority and duty of as to examination of teachers	810
may dismiss teacher	811
shall visit schools	812
and require reading of Bible	812
shall direct what books shall be used	812
may be required to appoint superintendent	814
to have care, &c., of school-houses	816
returns to be made by	823

SCHOOL COMMITTEE, — Continued.

report of condition of school to be made by	825
majority of committee may sign certain returns and certificate	827
to regulate admission to high-school	829
duty as to attendance of children in school	828

SCHOOL DISTRICTS,

abolished	817
how may be re-established	817-18

SCHOOL FUNDS,

how invested	819
income, how distributed	820-822
forfeiture of share by towns	821

SCHOOL-HOUSES,

how furnished, &c.	815
land for, how taken, and remedy of owner	816

SCHOOL REGISTERS AND RETURNS 822-827

registers for returns, how furnished	822
assessors to report to committee number of children	823
school committee to cause registers to be faithfully kept	825-827
informal or incorrect report	825
disposition of report	826

SCHOOLS 803

shall be kept in every town six months in year	804
subjects to be taught	804, 580
high schools, in what towns	804
subjects taught therein	804
Greek and French in certain towns	805
two adjacent towns may establish high school	805
committee managing such school, how chosen, authority	805
expenses for house, &c., of such school, how paid	806
schools for persons over fifteen years of age	806
female assistants in schools of fifty scholars	806
duty of teachers to inculcate certain virtues	806
duty of ministers of gospel, selectmen, and school committee as to schools	807
money for support of schools, how raised	807
penalty for neglect to raise	808
authority of school committee	808
instructor of must obtain and file certificate of qualifications	811
school-houses	815

SCHOOLS, — Continued.

attendance of children in	828-831
two or more towns may form district to employ superin-	
tendent, proceedings	580

SEALERS OF WEIGHTS AND MEASURES,

how chosen	49
when appointed by selectmen	68
town may vote to have more than one sealer	855
shall procure additional sets of weights, &c.	855
seals of	856
shall notify inhabitants to have weights, &c., sealed	858
shall go annually, and oftener if necessary, to certain scales	
and adjust same	856-860
penalty for neglect	857
fees of	857
to go to houses in certain cases	859
duty of when complaint is made that incorrect scales, &c.,	
are used	861
incorrect scales, &c., how marked	861
compensation of	861

SELECTMEN,

shall perambulate town lines	2
not agents of town to bring suits without special authority .	8
may grade sidewalks	12
duty of in relation to lists of voters	23-25
in relation to town meetings	26-32
in relation to elections	83, 84
when vacancy occurs in representative district and pre-	
cept is received	41
election of	46-48
to appoint certain town officers	48
may appoint police officers	49
fill certain vacancies	50-51
<i>General duties of</i>	62-68
shall be assessors and overseers, when	62
forfeiture for entering upon duties before taking oath . . .	62
may offer rewards	66, 67
compensation of	67
duty as to highway surveyors, &c	238
guide-posts	247, 248
may authorize planting shade-trees	251
may take land for gravel pits	255

SELECTMEN, — Continued.

land to revert, &c.	255
to permit aqueduct company to dig up streets	256
may authorize building of watering places in highway	257
duty as to roads, to swamps, mines, &c.	270-272
as to closing private ways	273
as to ascertaining location	275
duty of as to sewers and drains	277-282
as to schools	307
drawing, &c., jurors	342-349
taking census	350-352
to appoint weighers of beef	364
measurers of grain	364
weighers of hay, and remove	366
superintendent of hay-scales	366
inspectors of bundle hay	366
measurers of upper-leather	371
may make regulations respecting measurement, &c., of mar-	
ble and stone	372
to appoint inspectors of milk	373
weighers of coal	377
persons to seize unsealed measures used, &c. in	
measuring charcoal, and prosecute offenders	379
to give certificate to applicants for licenses as innholders,	
&c.	386
may license persons to keep intelligence offices	387
junk dealers	388
penalty for keeping junk-shop without license	388
may license pawnbrokers	389
requisites of license	388, 390
to direct place of erection of certain stables	390
to license furnaces and steam engines	390
manner of proceeding	391
may suspend use of, &c.	393
authority as to stationary engines	395
over use of fireworks	395
may license theatrical exhibitions, shows, &c.	397
keeping billiard-tables, bowling-alleys, &c.	397
auctioneers	399
sales by minors	402
may grant certificate to hawker and pedler	403
duties as to fires and fire departments	415-430
offences against the public peace	432-435

SELECTMEN, — Continued.

duties as to suppression of common nuisances	486-487
diseased cattle	488-442
when to be board of health	451
to require vaccination of inhabitants	460
duty as to street railways	476-482
of as to storage and sale of petroleum oil and its products	485-486

SERVANTS, (See MASTERS, &c.)	409-414
---	----------------

SETTLEMENT,

how gained	174-181, 581
idle and indigent persons having none may be sent to workhouse	187

SEWERS AND DRAINS 277-282

in what towns may be laid	277
selectmen may make, maintain, &c., such as they deem necessary	278
land for, how taken	278
damages of owners, remedy for obtaining	278
parties benefited by, how assessed	279
remedy of party aggrieved by assessment	279
town may provide for paying part of expense	279
sewers and drains, how constructed	280
parties benefited by drain constructed at private cost shall contribute	280
gone to decay, how repaired	280

SHADE TREES,

may be planted in streets	251-254
penalty for injuring	252-254

SHELL FISH,

provisions concerning	502-504
---------------------------------	---------

SHIPS AND VESSELS,

how taxed when owned by a copartnership	580
---	-----

SIDEWALKS,

how established, &c.	12, 579
how constructed, &c.	248, 249
ice and snow, how removed	249

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS,

how shall acquire settlement	155-157, 582
state aid to	522-529, 581

SPENDTHRIFT,

how put under guardianship 588

SQUIBS AND SERPENTS,

restrictions on use 895

STABLE,

permission of selectmen required to erect certain; penalty . 890

STATE AID TO SOLDIERS AND SAILORS,

duty of town officers in regard to 522-529, 581

STATE ALMSHOUSES,

paupers may be sent to 169-170

proceedings in reference to 170

certain Indians may be sent to 171

STATE WORKHOUSE.

at Bridgewater, who may be committed 171

STAVES,

required size of 868

cullers to be chosen; duty of; fees of 868, 869

penalty for fraud of 866

STEAM BOILERS,

not to be manufactured or used without fusible safety-plug . 894

penalty for removing such plug or using boiler without . . 894

STEAM ENGINES, (See FURNACES AND STEAM ENGINES.)

stationary engine to be licensed in certain cases 894

erected without may be abated 895

STREETS,

selectmen may make rules as to passage through 64

shade-trees may be planted in 251-254

STREET LAMPS,

districts for maintenance of, &c., how established 579

STREET RAILWAYS 476-482**SUPERINTENDENT OF SCHOOLS,**

how appointed and compensation 814, 580

SURVEYORS OF LUMBER,

election of 46

SWAMPS, MINES, &c.,

roads to 270-272

T.

TAXATION,

persons and property subject to; penalty for designedly escap- ing taxation	94
persons and property exempt from taxation	98-101
of certain corporations	102-106
where polls and property shall be assessed	107-114
taxation of ships and vessels owned by copartnership	580

TAXES,

assessors of	69-78
assessment of	79-94
list of property subject to, to be brought in; notice requiring bringing in	81
penalty for false list	81, 82
requisites of list	82
penalty for agreeing to assessment on limited amount with view to residence	88
poll tax to be one-sixth of whole sum raised	84
valuation and tax list form and requisites of	85
discount on taxes	87
abatement of	87
what may be reassessed	92
how far void for enormous or illegal assessment	92
returns to be made by corporation	93
omitted, how assessed	94
not invalidated by reason of excess raised by taxation	94
on certain corporations	102-106
collection of	116-189, 583
highway taxes	235-238

TELEGRAPH COMPANIES	488, 484
--------------------------------------	-----------------

TELEGRAPH LINES,

towns may construct for their own use	8
may authorize persons to construct for private use	8
proceedings in relation to construction, &c.	9
penalty for destroying	9

THEATRICAL EXHIBITIONS,

how licensed	397
------------------------	-----

TOWN,

word to include cities and districts, unless, &c.	2
lines of, to be perambulated	2

TOWN HALL,

land for, may be taken by town	8
damages, how ascertained	8

TOWN MEETINGS 26-32

annual, when held	26
meaning of "annual," when held for election of state officers	27
when shall not be held	27
how called and held	27, 28
requisites of warrant and return thereon	27, 28, 30-32
how called when selectmen refuse to call	30, 31
how called for election of national, state, district, and county officers	31
when to be opened and closed	31-34
how called and held for election of presidential electors	32
how conducted at elections	34-39
disorderly conduct in, how punished	38

TOWN OFFICERS,

election and appointment of	46
---------------------------------------	----

TOWN WAY AND PRIVATE WAYS,

laying out and discontinuance of	215-223
selectmen may lay out, authority of	215, 216
distinction between town way and highway	215
town may discontinue	216
proceedings, notice, &c., upon laying out	216
must report laying out to town	217
damages, how determined and paid	216, 217
in case of different interests in land	217
proceedings when way lies in two towns	218
when selectmen unreasonably neglect or refuse to lay out way	219, 220
when town unreasonably refuses or delays to approve, &c., laying out by selectmen	219
when town neglects to make way laid out by commissioners	220
how town or private way may be discontinued	220
party aggrieved by laying out, &c., may have jury	221
who is "aggrieved party"	222
what report of laying out shall contain	222
how trees, &c., to be taken off	223
town shall not contest way laid out as above	223
damages occasioned by laying out, &c. (see BETTERMENT Law), in addition to above	224-230

TOWNS,

to be bodies corporate	2
boundary lines of, to remain as established	2
may sue and be sued in corporate capacity	8
may appoint agents	8
selectmen, not agents of towns to bring suits	8
may hold what estate	8
how may enter into recognizance	8
for what purposes may grant money	4
may be restrained by supreme judicial court from illegal ap- propriation of money	9
may take land for town hall	7
may construct lines of telegraph	8
may establish and maintain public library	10
may make by-laws	10
shall provide cabinet and book-cases	14
shall return certain reports	14, 15
penalty for neglect to choose selectmen or assessors	48
proceedings in such case	48
to support paupers	158-176
to repay persons for support of paupers when not liable . .	165
may make by-laws as to pasturing cattle in streets	254
to prevent fast driving in streets, &c.	254
to provide ferries	255
may take land for gravel pits	255
land to revert, &c.	255
may take land to protect public way or bridge	256
make by-laws concerning truants	888-887, 841
make regulations concerning junk dealers	888
regulate keeping and storing gunpowder	895
regulate storage and sale of camphene and explosive fluid	897

TREASURER, TOWN,

election of	46
in case of vacancy selectmen may appoint <i>pro tempore</i> . . .	50
duties of	140, 141
bond of, to whom given, &c.	140
how may prosecute suits	140, 141
may be collector of taxes	141
and appoint deputy collectors	141
may issue warrant as collector for distraint of property, &c.	141
shall render annual account	141
duty as to sealing weights and measures	858-861

TRUANT OFFICERS,

duty of, as to attendance of children in school . . . 328-331

TRUANTS,

towns may make provisions concerning 333-337

may appoint persons to prosecute 334-340

minors convicted, how punished 334-338

how discharged 338

TURNPIKE,

may be laid out as highway 213

proceedings in relation thereto 213

V.**VACCINATION**

of children, &c., of whom required, &c. 460

VOTERS 20-25

who shall be, and requisites of 20-22

collectors to keep and return to selectmen lists of tax-payers 23

such lists to be posted up 23

selectmen to be in session to revise and correct lists . . 23, 24

their authority in reference to 24, 25

penalty for giving false answer to selectmen 25

penalty incurred by town officers for violation of duty in
reference to 25

must furnish evidence of legal qualification to vote . . . 34

penalty for attempting to influence by bribery, &c. . . 37, 38

certain soldiers and sailors to be assessed at any time . . 91

VOTES,

not to be received unless, &c 36

votes for different persons in one envelope 36

highest number of, to elect; how received, sorted, and

counted 36, 38, 54

for representatives, and how returned 39

W.**WARRANT FOR TOWN MEETING,**

requisites of, and of return thereon 27, 28, 30

WATCH AND WARD 147-152

how established 147-149

duties and powers of 147, 148, 397

arms and badges of 148-152

WATCH AND WARD, — Continued.

who are liable to serve	148
who exempt	149
watch district how established	151

WATER RIGHTS,

powers of towns to purchase	508, 509.
---------------------------------------	-----------

WAY,

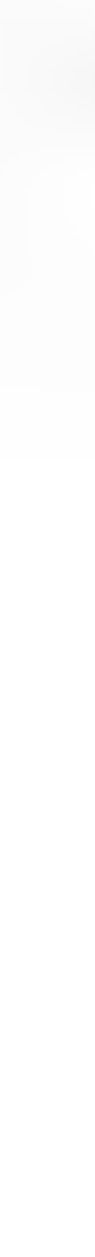
dedication of, when chargeable	278
location of, how made certain	275
not to be laid out over burying-ground except	276

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES 353-361

what to be standards	358
how to be kept	355, 356
when to be sealed	355
where to be sealed	360, 361
vibrating steelyards may be used	357
penalty for selling by weights not sealed	357
hundred weight to mean what	357
public weigher shall weigh according to above	358
measures of salt and grain to have a bar of iron across top in certain towns	358
penalty for refusing to have measures, &c., sealed	359
for altering same after they are sealed	359
milk-cans to hold one or more quarts	360
act of 1870 to be advertised	361

WORKHOUSES AND ALMSHOUSES 182-188

towns to provide	182
towns may unite in providing	183
directors of, may be chosen by town or towns	183, 184
master and assistants may be appointed	183
meetings, &c., of directors	183-185
expenses of, how paid, &c.	185
authority of directors, &c.	186
profits of work of persons committed to workhouses, &c., how disposed of	186
persons how discharged from	186
management of persons committed to	187



**This book is a preservation photocopy.
It was produced on Hammermill Laser Print natural white,
a 60 # book weight acid-free archival paper
which meets the requirements of
ANSI/NISO Z39.48-1992 (permanence of paper)**

Preservation photocopying and binding

by

Acme Bookbinding

Charlestown, Massachusetts



1995





.



